

# South Carolina Indians, Indian Traders, and Other Ethnic Connections Beginning in 1670

Theresa Hicks



# South Carolina Indians Indian Traders

*and*

Other Ethnic Connections

Beginning in 1670

*Edited  
by*

Theresa M. Hicks

*from  
the papers  
of*

Theresa M. Hicks and Wes Taukchiray

*Published for  
Peppercorn Publications, Inc  
by*



THE REPRINT COMPANY, PUBLISHERS  
SPARTANBURG, SOUTH CAROLINA  
1998



# Contents

Illustrations	iii
Preface	v
I The Meeting of the Old Settlers and the New English Settlers	1
II Some Activities and Statistics	7
III The Old Settlers	11
The Kussos, 11 • Spoons and the Pendarvis Family, 20 • The Coosas, 23 • The Edistos, 24 • The Kiawahs, 25 • The Sewees, 26 • The Santees, 29 • The Etiwans, 31 • The Westos, 32 • The Shaawanwas/Shawnees/ Savannahs, 34 • The Natchez, 35 • The Chickasaws, 40 • The Yamassees, 40 • The Tuscaroras, 44 • The Yuchis/ Uchees, 45 • The Waterees, 46 • The Congarees, 48 • The Catawbas, 51 • The Cherokees, 70	
IV Glimpses of the Colony 1695-1707	75
Governor Archdale, 75 • Wappetaw, 76 • Smallpox, 77 • Lookouts, 78	
V Titles and Commissions	79
VI Indians, Indian Traders, Commissioners, and Agents	83
VII An African Slave Trader	151
Families of Holman, Collins, Fowler	
VIII Families	155
Catawbas and Allied Families: Ayers, Blue, Brown, Bunch, Cant(e)y, Chappell/Patterson, Clinton, Cook, Crawford, Evans, George, Gordon, Haigler, Harris, Head/Headd, Heart/Hart, Joe, Kegg, Kennedy, Morrison, Marsh/Mush, Nettles, Owl, Patterson, Readhead, Sanders, Scott, Spratt, Stephens, Timms, Watts, White, Whitesides, Williams	



Connections in North Carolina. Connections in Virginia,  
185-192

Some Families from Various Records of South Carolina,  
192

Beamer, Eady, Dunmeyer, Johnson, Cuhun, Benenhaley,  
Brewington, Chavous (and variant spellings), Cumbo,  
Dereef, Dewees, Eberson, Ellison, Garden/Gardner,  
Gibson, Hackett, Hasfort, Lawson, McCorkle, Nicholson,  
Remley, Row, Staggers, Thorne, Weaver, Woodward,  
Hall, Roberts/Robertson, Johnston, Macbeth, Miller,  
Delarge, Jackson, Saltus, Hume, Simons/Simmons,  
Lucas, Grimbail, DuPre/DuPree

**IX Contemporary Indians 253**

Edistos, Santees, PeeDees

Locations: Creeltown, Four Holes, Varnertown, White Oak

Families: Windham, Davidson, Winningham, Muckle-  
vaney, Creel, Friendly, Reeves, Harrison, Willis, Martin,  
Pratt/Platt, Wilder, Russell, Dangerfield, Clark, Edings/  
Eddings

Other Indians, 263

**X Affidavits, Notices, and Other Records 269**

**XI Censuses, Directories, and Other Schedules 331**

**XII Sources for Discovering Indian Heritage 397**

**Index 399**



## *Illustrations*

Part of Gascoyne's Map	9-10
Cession of 1675	13
Location of Cession of 1675	14
Location of Old Kusso Settlement 1682	16
St. Paul's Parish—Parkers Ferry and Spoons	17
St. Andrew's Parish	18
Location of Spoons	19
Colleton County 1825	37-38
Plat of Notchee Gutt in Richland County	39
Wateree Indian Locations	47
Section of Hunter's Map — 1730	49
Wes White's Adaptation of the Nicholson Map	53
Map from Wes White's Collection—1756—Catawba Nation	54
Map from Wes White's Collection—1756—Catawba Nation	55
Colonial Plat Volume 4, page 134 Showing Indian Path of Catawbas 1738	56
Adaptation of Meriwether's Map—Old Congaree Garrison and Notchee Gut	96
Indian Groups Surviving in South Carolina in 1978	252
Map of Catawba Reservation	393



*Nothing would be done at all if a man waited till he could do it  
so well that no one could find fault with it.*

*—Cardinal Newman*



# Preface

## Race

In 1989, *Newsweek* published the *Hammond Ultimate Civilization Chart* which begins with the Stone Age and lists 22 different types of Peoples: American Indians, Black Africans, North Africans, Egyptians, Arabians, Iranians, Hebrews, Phoenicians, Mesopotamians, Hittites, Hellenes (Greeks), Aegeans, Italic Peoples, Celtic Peoples, Germanic Peoples, Iberians, Eastern Peoples, Indians (Hindus), Central and North Asian Peoples, Chinese, Koreans, Oceanic and Malaysian Peoples.

Some time around 1500 B.C., there was a mixing of the Phoenicians by the Egyptians' rule, followed in the 1000 B.C. era by a mixing of North Africans with the Phoenicians and the Egyptians with the North Africans . . . and so on—until the Birth of Christ.

Meanwhile, the Celtic (Gaul) tribes moved into Britain to become the Scots and Irish while the Germanic (Angles, Saxons, Jutes) tribes invaded the western portion of the Roman Empire to become England, and after being invaded by the Danes and Norsemen and conquered by the Normans, became Great Britain and colonized, amongst other places, the East Indies and the West Indies, and, of course, Jamestown in North America in 1607.

With such movement of peoples on the globe over the centuries of recorded and unrecorded history, it appears to us that it would be well-nigh impossible to assign a particular ethnic origin to a particular family.

"It is a commonplace to say that the British are a people of mixed blood." [*History of England*, G.M. Trevelyan, O.M.]

England's colonies were in many parts of the world where colonial settlers were obliged to, if not accept other cultures, at least to adapt to them. It is well-documented that the English intermarried with the East Indians. It is unlikely that the lifestyle of generations ceased on reaching the shores of America and meeting the American Indians.

Just about the time that we had concluded that Race was a more or less subjective thing, *The State* (newspaper of Columbia, S.C.) in an article (Sunday, March 17, 1991) by-lined by Joan Beck of *The Chicago Tribune* reported in a headline, "Anthropologists discount racial classification as inconsequential." The article continued:

Race as a scientific concept is being abandoned. . . . The concept of race is undergoing destruction. . . . Over decades, scientists developed thousands of kinds of measurements in efforts to construct racial classifications. . . . Traits that seem obviously racial to the lay public—skin color, for example—vary so much and are distributed in such uneven patterns that they become useless as scientific markers. . . . The Census Bureau found, for example, that the racial composition of the U.S. population changed markedly during the 1980's. In 1980, about 20 percent of Americans classified themselves as having African, Asian, Hispanic or Native American ancestry. . . . Immigration and differing birth rates among various population groups account for some of the [increased] statistics. But part of the change also seems due to a shift in how people decide to classify themselves. For a case in point, the number of Native Americans increased 38 percent during the 1980's—a jump impossible to attribute just to an accelerating birth rate.

This confirmed our belief that people were and are accepted by whatever race they perceive themselves to be or whatever race others perceive them to be. In earlier days, if a question came up about a person's race, sworn affidavits were taken to establish what race the person considered himself to be and how others perceived that person to be accepted in the community. A typical phrase common to all of these whether they were for Black, White, Indian or any other category was "Accepted and Passed."

Our intent is not to explore the entire question of Race, but to present some instances of ethnic origin in South Carolina.

### Definitions

In colonial South Carolina, there was no legal definition of race. There are many South Carolina court cases indicating that after all of the evidence was in, no ruling could be made that a person was of a particular race because there was no legal definition of this in South Carolina at that time.

The situation was different in other jurisdictions such as Louisiana and Virginia. An early Virginia Law declared: "That the child of



an Indian and the child, grand child or great grand child of a negro shall be deemed, accounted, held and taken to be a Mulatto." [Hening's *Statutes at Large*, Vol. III, p. 252.]

The terms "Mestizo/Mustizo" and "Mulatto" as defined in the Dictionary are not necessarily the same as those defined in the Law or understood by the general public.

In South Carolina, the term "Mulatto" was understood to be "one born of an Indian mother." [Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts (hereafter cited as SPG): Letter 20 Jan. 1714/5 from Mr. Ludwell Bull (St. Pauls Parish, S.C.) to the Secretary] This seemed to be with particular reference to children born of Indian women and the Indian Traders. [SPG. Letter 17 Jan. 1714/5 from Mr. Osborn (St. Bartholomews Parish, S.C.) to the Secretary] In 1773, the term "Mulatto" was still understood to be "half Indian." [*South Carolina Gazette* notices from Apr. 12 through Aug. 2, 1773] The term "Mustizo" as used in one South Carolina case was confined to "admixture of the Indian and Negro races" although it was argued by the opposing side that it was not. [Miller vs. Dawson—1837]

Some years ago, I saw a book at the South Carolina Department of Archives & History entitled *Black Heads of Households in the S.C. 1790 Census*. I picked it up and noted that the compiler had listed every person who had been enumerated as "All Other Free Persons" in 1790 as "Black." Since I knew from my own research that some of these were Indians, I was shocked. Someone had arbitrarily decided the race of "All Other Free Persons" in the 1790 census!

Many writers have lumped "All Other Free Persons" and "Persons of Colo(u)r" into one category as "Black." The misunderstanding of the word "Mulatto" in South Carolina has caused much confusion.

### The Slave Trade

Although the English participated in the slave trade in their colonization efforts in the "New World" and had established it in their settlements prior to their coming to South Carolina, they did not invent it.

We have not documented when the practice of one Indian tribe's enslaving members of another Indian tribe began on this continent. African tribes had long practiced enslavement of their own defeated tribes in Africa and selling them to Mediterranean and Arab purchasers, and others as the slave trade developed.

Both Indians and Blacks were included as commodities of the slave trade. We can only imagine the extent to which the blood of the French, the Spanish, the English, the American Indian, and the Black was mingled before the arrival of the first permanent English settlers in South Carolina. The mixture was sufficient for the English settlers to describe the American Indians as "mostly Spanish." This interpretation may have been, primarily, political. The background of the "old settlers" who met the new English settlers is not within the focus or scope of this work.

It is difficult for us to comprehend a society in which one of the main commodities consisted of slaves—White, Black, or Indian, or any combination of these.

Persons who owned slaves and the slaves, themselves, may have been between a rock and a hard place. Slave owners had to pay a tax on the slave. If the slave were freed—for whatever reason—relationship to the owner or humanitarian—then the freed slave had to pay a tax. Free Indians were exempted from some taxes at certain times. A distinction between Blacks and Indians may be made by comparing the Affidavits with the Tax Records. The status of a child followed the caste of the mother.

Any commodity is part of the economic system of a society. Thus, slaves were considered by their owners as assets or liabilities—depending on the situation—good if they indicate monetary worth for the owner, bad if taxes had to be paid on them; good if work-productive, bad if not and an expense for maintenance and care. It takes a particular mind-set to set this in perspective, and we can't change the facts of history. Human nature can take a peculiar twist when money is involved—even to the point of keeping a relative in bondage.

While the enemies were different in Africa, the slave trade was as dangerous for the traders there as it could be in South Carolina. Anticipating the certain end of the trade from Africa, those engaged in this profession began to look around for another commodity or other employment.

### **The Beginning of the American Indian Problem**

We are not concerned here with the origin of the Indians or how they came to be natives to this area. We are interested in their contacts with their new English neighbors. The problem began with the first foreign government which attempted to displace these native



inhabitants with its own settlers. Since the earliest explorations and settlements were not permanent in South Carolina, it was the English settlements which influenced our area and those settlers who forced a native people to an unacceptable status in *their* structure of society. There is no question that the French and Spanish during their periods of occupation of this area of the continent left particular influences.

During the exploration period, there were not only instances of Indians being captured by Whites, but instances of Whites being captured and held by the Indians. These activities continued during the period of settlement. The result was what became known as "White Indians"—a term often applied to Whites who chose to adopt the Indian culture and live amongst them.

In the Commons House Journals of South Carolina and other colonial documents, the charges and counter-charges made by the traders are recorded. Many names of Indians from numerous tribes located over a wide area are mentioned. We have noted only a select few of these names from the published Indian records and included them in the section under "Traders, Commissioners, and Agents." Anyone interested in Indian names needs to consult the various colonial and state records of South Carolina.

The American Indian tribes (tribes is a term originating in ancient times to indicate a group of persons believed to be descended from a common ancestor and forming a community under a leader or chief, such as the twelve divisions of the Israelites) were also known as Nations (a community with a territory, distinctive culture, and language in common). Collectively, the tribes were not a State in that they were not organized under one government. Contemporary Indian tribes are recognized by the federal government as nations based on location; for example, the Creek Tribe in south Alabama is distinct from the Creek Tribe in Oklahoma.

The English government in 1763 prohibited White settlement west of the crest of the Appalachians and reserved that territory (now parts of New York, Vermont, Pennsylvania, West Virginia, Georgia; and all of Alabama, Mississippi, Tennessee, Kentucky and the states between the Ohio River and the Great Lakes) for the Indians. Ultimately, the governments of the thirteen English states created a fourteenth government—the United States—and in the process of their settlements, displaced the "old settlers" and confined the Indian's land ownership to restricted areas (reservations).

### In Retrospect

The Reverend Peter Fontaine wrote in his *Memoirs of a Huguenot Family*, "... when they [politicians] heard that Rolfe had married Pocahontas, it was deliberated in Council, whether he had not committed high treason by so doing, that is marrying an Indian Princess; and had not some troubles intervened which put a stop to the inquiry, the poor man might have been hanged up for doing the most just, the most natural, the most generous and politic action that ever was done this side of the water. This put an effectual stop to all intermarriages afterwards. . . ."

In his correspondence (1757), the Reverend Fontaine commented on the practice of traders leaving their offspring in the Indian towns with their mothers. He said that after about three generations, intermarriage of these offspring with White people was common.

Acknowledging our ancestry, like clothes, may be more fashionable or necessary for the circumstances at one time or place than at another. Of course, it has always been fashionable to be a descendant of Powhatan or Pocahontas. General Thomas Sylvester Woodward said, "It is not unfrequently the case with Indians, as it is with the Whites, to claim relationship with distinguished persons, particularly Virginians."

The death of Pocahontas (her true name was *Matoaka*) in England is recorded in the Parish Register there as "... a Virginia Lady borne. . . ." South Carolina continued the custom of taking American Indians abroad which had begun in 1584 with the first attempted English settlement and with at least two Indians, including *Manteo*, who returned bi-lingual, and *Wanchese*. We have not explored when the French and Spanish first took American Indians to their countries.

As the Reverend Fontaine noted—how different it could have been if marriages to Indians had been allowed, then the children would have naturally inherited the land, and there would have been no wars.

Fontaine was reflecting the same thoughts of others, such as those expressed in Byrd's *The History of the Dividing Line*:

Besides, the poor Indians would have had less reason to Complain that the English took away their Land, if they had received it by way of Portion with their Daughters. Had such Affinities been contracted in the Beginning, how much Bloodshed had been prevented, and



how populous would the Country have been, and consequently, how considerable? Nor wou'd the Shade of the Skin have been any reproach at this day; for if a Moor may be washt white in 3 Generations, Surely an Indian might have been blancht in two.

The French for their Parts, have not been so Squeamish in Canada, who upon Trial find abundance Attraction in the Indians. Their late Grand Monarch thought it not below even the Dignity of a Frenchman to become one flesh with this People, and therefore Ordered 100 Livres for any of his Subjects, Man or Woman, that would intermarry with a Native.

While reparations for injuries resulting from conditions may not be feasible, the conditions must be recognized; and, this problem is more legitimately a field for the study of the sociologists and archaeologists (who may wish to carry it back to the Egyptians who kept Moses and his people in bondage and to determine if we all came from one stock) or the arena of the politicians (who with the aid of the entire government has yet to resolve the problem). In the course of history, one nation (race) has tried to dominate another, and it this self-preservation drive of the races which results in conflicts. A government is in charge when a problem begins, and it is the government which decides that a wrong has been committed and determines if atonement is needed—when it begins, what form it takes, and when it ends. What began in antiquity, may continue in infinity. Written histories often reflect the feelings of those currently reporting the history, and may have nothing to do with the facts, much less the feelings of those involved at the time of the event, and the feelings of the reporter at the time of the event may well influence what is reported as fact.

### The Situation in South Carolina

Whatever discouragement was given to marriages between Whites and Indians in Virginia—by Statute or otherwise—no such laws existed in South Carolina, and the practice was not uncommon. The prolific Indian Trade here offered many opportunities for the traders to amass vast fortunes and to have families by their Indian wives. In many instances, these alliances were acknowledged and are a matter of public record; others were not. It may be difficult to accept the reality of what *was* without imposing our ideas of the morality or the propriety of situations which developed.

Some of our Indian heritage has been lost to us by denial— only to be revealed by later generations. For example, when financial settlements were being determined for the Cherokee Nation in the 1900's, a frequent response given for the reason for not having been on the Tribal Rolls earlier was that the family was accepted as White. To admit Indian blood would have meant that the children could not attend the White Schools. To admit to too much White blood would have meant non-acceptance by the tribe.

Some Indians were not associated with tribes, either because they lived in the White settlements as "Settlement Indians" or had left the tribe. In a few generations, the Indian blood was so diluted in some cases that the family was accepted as White.

### Other Ethnic Groups

Although the primary emphasis of this book is on the American Indian in South Carolina, affidavits and other records pertaining to East Indians, Moors, Egyptians, Whites, and others are included.

The ultimate goal of this work is to aid the genealogist in discovering some link in the family line either by finding a direct reference or gaining a perspective which may lead to sources which will be productive.

### Sources

Some references to sources are incorporated into that part of the pertinent text where we felt that citations were necessary. Other general sources are discussed in the last chapter. It should be noted that not all authorities are in agreement. Some of our conclusions are in conflict with other sources, but they are based on our present understanding. As with any historical or scientific work, conclusions may change as new evidence is discovered. Copies or Abstracts of originals of the sources cited are in the files of the compilers. These include family sheets compiled from personal letters and interviews. Sources from public records are available from the institution where they are housed.

If you fail to find a reference of interest to you, we hope that you will find a spark to cause you to pursue your interest. And for those of us who are searching for the Cherokee Princess of tradition in our family, we may discover that she was neither Cherokee nor a Princess.



# I

## *The Meeting of the Old Settlers and The New English Settlers*

IN 1670, THE AREA CALLED "Chicora" by the Spanish and known as "Carolina" by the English was peopled by groups of various kinds, known to us as "Indians"—a misnomer resulting from events some centuries before.

Just as their contemporaries across the ocean on their continents had moved about, these peoples had, from time-to-time, changed their primary areas of residence on their continent. These movements were not restricted from north to south or east to west.

By that time in history (the coming of the English colonists to the area which became South Carolina), these tribes were considered to be the natives of the area.

The Tuscaroras were to the north at Albemarle River in Roanoke governed by a Sagamore or great Emperor of many Kings. To the south towards May River and St. Mather [Mathew], Kings, called Paracousas and Waramanses, ruled the Westos ("Enemies") near the Savannah River.

The native tribes of Carolina, as reported in a letter from Maurice Matthews in 1671 [*Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*]:

... The Indians all about us are our friends; all that we have knowledge of (by their appearance and trade with us). ... Some of these have four or five cassiques. ... I find no tributaries [that is one group having power over another] among them, but intermarriages and poverty cause them to visit one another, never quarrelling who is the better man. They are generally poor and Spanish, afraid of the very footstep of a Westoe (a sort of people that live up to the westward, which these say eat people and are great warriors) ... children belong to the nation and clan of the mother and speak her language. ...

The tribes named were:

ST. HELENA the Southernmost

[Escamacu on St. Helena Island]

ISHPAW

[Ashepoo]

WIMBEE

[Wimbecon]

EDISTA

[Edisto]

STONO

KEYAWAH (where we now lie)

[Kiawah]

KUSSO (to the westward of us)

SAMPA

[living on Ashley River along with the Kiawah]

[San or Sampitt]

WANDO

[living at the mouth of that river]

ITUAN

[Etiwan—variantly spelled Ittiwan, Ittawan, etc.] [Hewan/Hawan Nation—unless this was a misinterpretation of spelling. Their land was located on what became the town of Charleston.]

SANPA

[mentioned again by mistake?]

SANTEE

SEWEE

[at Sewee Harbor, later called Bulls Bay]

WANNIAH

[Winia—Winyaw/Winyah]

ELASIE

ISAW

[Esaw or Esau or Eswa] [This word means "creek" or "river" in the Catawba language. This tribe was also known as Ushery and Catapau.]

COFATHITATH

[Cofitachique/Cofitachequi or Congaree—up and down the eastern bank of the Wateree and on Congaree River. Their chief was called an "Emporer." Some writers have placed this tribe near Silver Bluff in South Carolina and Augusta in Georgia at the time of de Soto, but the question is still being debated.]

WESTO (live up to the westward . . . eat people)

Other contemporary reports mention the Stonoes on Stonoh River, southward of the Itawans; the Kusso on Isheepoo [now Colleton] River; the Itawans on Cooper River, the Santees northward upon rapid River Santee. *Cofathitath* is variantly spelled as *Cotachicach* and other variants. These were the tribes as the settlers *knew* and *understood* them to be.

As noted by Mathews, each group was independent of the other. Other correspondence indicates that they (the Indians and the new settlers) were aware of other tribes much larger than their own.

The Sewee Indians were the first to meet the English settlers on the 15th of March 1670 on the shore of Sewee Harbor or Bulls Bay.

One of them had some acquaintance with the Indians—this was Dr. Henry Woodward, then 24 years of age and the only Englishman ever to have previously lived [so far as we know] in what is now South Carolina. In 1666, he had lived on Parris Island among the Escamacu Indians farther down the coast.

In 1667, Woodward was post surgeon at St. Augustine and was "dwelling with the curate of the garrison" who had become his Godfather [Roman Catholic]. In 1668, pirates attacked St. Augustine and sailed off with what little booty they had been able to plunder, and also with one Englishman in town, Dr. Henry Woodward. Cast-away at Nevis during a hurricane, Woodward later boarded *The Carolina*, and thus arrived on the First Fleet to the area which became South Carolina.

The coast of what is now South Carolina had been explored by the English in 1663 under the leadership of Captain William Hilton and again in 1666 by Robert Sandford. Historians and archaeologists are not in complete agreement about some of these very early explorations—and little wonder, since Sandford in 1666 was confused by Hilton's reports of 1663, and when the settlers arrived in 1670, Mr. Carteret said that the opening (Port Royal river) did not appear as Colonel Sanford did "relate." [*The Genesis of South Carolina 1562-1670*, William A. Courtenay]

In 1664 and 1665, the Barbadian adventurers had considered planting at Cape Fear. With the failure of that colony, sights were set on Port Royal. Captain William Hilton, Captain Anthony Long, and Mr. Peter Fabian were granted 1,000 acres each for their "Discovery on that Coast" by the Lords Proprietors. Several of our earliest South Carolina Warrants for Land in the area of what became Charles



Towne indicate that the land was for the proportion allowed by the Lords Proprietors for "the discovery of this province by Capt. Hilton." [*Warrants for Lands in South Carolina 1672-1711*, Salley revised by Olsberg]

These early explorers had contact with the Indians—more than just those Sandford reported—*Shadoo*, Captain of the Edisto, who had been with Hilton at Barbados and *Wommony*, the Cassique's son, who had also been at Barbados. There are other similar references, but we may be missing or are unaware of all of the records of these English adventurers and their dealings with the native peoples.

The first permanent White settlers to South Carolina disembarked (according to most sources, in April, 1670) from *The Carolina* with about 125 passengers. Soon to follow were:

May 23, 1670	<i>The Three Brothers</i> with about 15
August 23, 1670	<i>The Carolina</i> with 4 from Virginia
February 8, 1671	<i>The John and Thomas</i> with 42
February 16, 1671	<i>The Carolina</i> with 64
By July 8, 1671	an unnamed ship with an unrecorded number
August 14, 1671	<i>The Blessing</i> with 96 [from England]
December 13, 1671	<i>The Blessing</i> with 30 from New York
December 13, 1671	<i>The Phoenix</i> with 20 from New York
January, 1672	<i>The Charles</i> with an unrecorded number.

*The Blessing* which had arrived August, 1671, sailed to New York and returned with the "Dutch emigrants."

This "First Fleet" did not include, in some cases, the same passengers who had begun the voyage. Of the three ships which sailed from Kinsale, Ireland,—*The Carolina*, *The Port Royal*, and *The Albemarle*—two were wrecked (*The Albemarle* and *The Port Royal*). Some of the passengers and crew transferred to *The Three Brothers* which was blown off course and wound up in Virginia. On a stop at St. Catherine's, the ship was attacked, and some of those who had gone ashore were captured by the Spaniards.

Coming along on the First Fleet with the White settlers were three Blacks—John, Sr., Elizabeth, and John, Jr. One Black arrived with the 4 from Virginia on 23 Aug. 1670.

*The Carolina* first put in at Sewee Harbor or Bulls Bay March 15, 1670. An old man of the Sewee boarded the vessel and then served

as a guide when Governor William Sayle (then about 80 years old) and a party went ashore. The settlement was intended to be at Port Royal, St. Helena. Nicholas Carteret in an undated narrative reports, "These Indians understanding our business to St. Helena told us that the Westoes, a ranging sort of people reputed to be maneaters, had ruined that place . . . and that they had come as far as Kayawah doing the like there. The Cassique [chief] of which place was within one sleep of us, which is twenty-four hours, . . . whom in two days after came aboard of us." [Some editorial license taken in this quote. The Westo Indians referred to were a tribe new to South Carolina, having preceded the English there possibly by a matter of no more than days or weeks. Their village was on the Savannah River. They seem to have been an offshoot of the Mohawk, one of the Five Nations of the Iroquois Confederacy in the present state of New York. They were beaver hunters and practiced cannibalism.] "Leaving that place, which is called Sewee, carrying the Cassique of Kayawah with us . . . we drove to the southward of Port Royal . . . so got the ship into Port Royal River."

The English did not remain at Port Royal but moved in 2 days to Combahee River near the town of the Escamacu, Woodward's old friends, and from thence at the invitation of the Cassique of Kiawah to Ashley River at Albemarle Point. This last took place in April of 1670 and marks the founding of Charleston, S.C. In 1670, it represented the only outpost of European settlement between the English people recently established in the extreme northeast of what is now North Carolina and the Spanish at St. Augustine in Florida.

On the 20th December 1671, the Council sent 50 new arrivals from New York to found a branch settlement called James Towne on James Island at New Town Creek.

[See *Carolina Connections*, Hicks, for the names and other details of some of the passengers and crew members on the First Fleet.]

Page 6 intentionally blank



## II

### *Some Activities and Statistics*

SIR JOHN YEAMANS ARRIVED in 1671 and sent Henry Woodward to Virginia, over land. Governor West didn't know this until Woodward had been gone too long and too far to be contacted.

A letter from Joseph Dalton, Secretary of the Province, 20 January 1672 sets the White population at 406 and states further, relative to the exploration of the interior: "By the report of some discoveries made up Wandoo river compared with the relation of the southern and northern Indians, we are satisfied that the place whereon we are settled, Edisto, Cambohee, St. Helena and those places near us bordering on the sea are all broken lands and islands apart from the body of the main. And the further we go up our rivers we find the land to be much better. . . . The Indians say the main is very hilly and mountainous. There is a river next St. Helena, to the southwards, called by the Indians Westoe bou, signifying 'the enemy's river' (a sort of Indians at enmity with ours), which runs in fresh water into the main backwards of us beyond the reach of their travels." [Note: This was the Savannah River. The Cooper and Ashley Rivers were formerly known as Wando and Kiawah or Etiwan.]

A letter from Joseph West 14 Feb. 1672 indicated that the "Emperor Cotachico" [a Congaree Chief] had been at Charleston with a 100 Indians and had said that Woodward was at Roanoke. [There were 7 or 8 Ocanahoen or HocomaWananck towns of the Tuscarora Nation of Indians lying along the middle course of Roanoke River in northeastern N.C.]

By 1672, Henry Woodward and the two princes, *Honest* and *Just*, who had gone to London via Barbados returned via Bermuda.

On the 24th August 1672, Woodward and another man were requested by Council to go to St. Helena Island to apprehend an Irishman named Brian Fitzpatrick, who had gone there while out

on bail for killing an Indian, with the announced intention of defecting to the Spaniards.

Robert Tradd who died in 1731 at the age of 52 was said at the time to be the first male, White child born in Charleston. [SCHGM 4:77] The third White child born in S.C. was Henry Wood, born at some point during 1672 to the wife of Henry Wood, Sr., a carpenter, living in Charleston. The obituary of Henry Wood in the *South Carolina Gazette*, 2 April 1741: "On the 22nd day of March last departed this life Mr. Henry Wood in the 68th year of his age; he was the third child born in this Province." Apparently, Henry Wood was born outside of the city of Charleston. Demographers may be able to explain this amazingly low level of fertility. It's also possible that the sources were in error.

Our earliest report as to the size of the Black population of Charleston comes from an illiterate Spanish soldier, Antonio Camunas, age 57, entertained by Sir John Yeamans for 8 days in the summer of 1672. He reported in a deposition, filed at St. Augustine, of the English in S.C.—that of men able to bear arms, "there were 250 besides others he could not see. In addition to these...there were more than a hundred negroes armed with shotguns or cutlasses."

The exact location of *Accabee* (under its variant spellings, Ickerby, Ickabee, Ickaby, I.K.B., etc.) is unknown, but it was near the Kiawah (Ashley) River. It was from this plantation that men were ordered to the defense of the colony in 1672 and to return goods taken from the local Indians in 1673. It was probably near old Charles Town at Albemarle on the west side of Ashley River and may be "Eckabea" shown on Gascoyne's Map.

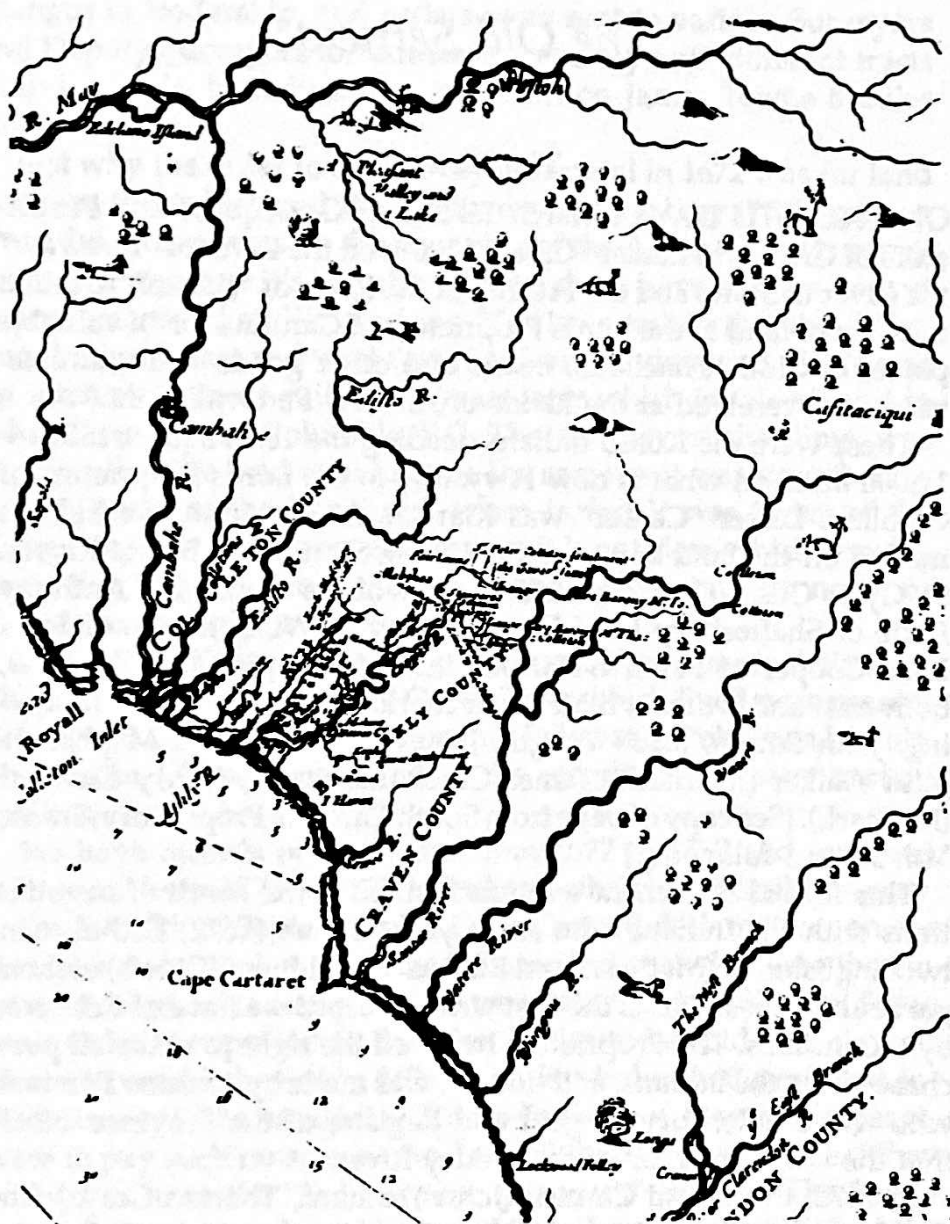
Maurice Mathews in a letter of 1680 mentions that "We are now about five hundred fighting Englishmen besides many trusty negroes. I think we are in all, men, women, and children, about a thousand and do daily increase from all parts."



Part of Gascoyne's 1682 Map

From the collection at the South Caroliniana Library and used with permission.





Part of Gascoyne's 1682 Map

From the collection at the South Caroliniana Library and used with permission.

### III

## *The Old Settlers*

#### **The Kussos**

ON THE 10TH DAY of March 1675, the "Casseques" and Proprietors of Great and Lesser "Cassor" lying on the River of "Kyewaw" the River of Stono and the Freshes of the River of "Edistoh" deeded the tract of land to the Lords Proprietors of Carolina for "a valuable parcel of Cloth, Hatchetts, Beads and other goods and manufactures now received at the hands of Andrew Percivall Gent."

These were the Kusso Indians deeding the 18.75 square miles—12,000 acres on what is now Hwy. 61—to the Lords Proprietors of Carolina. Lesser "Cassor" was Kiawah. At that time, the Indians moved off the land between the Ashley, Stono, and Edisto Rivers. St. Gyles Cussoe became the Seigniory of the Honorable Anthony Earle of Shaftesbury Lord Baron Ashley of Winborne St. Gyleses Lord Cooper of Pawlett. Various Indian Caciques and Captains, both men and woman, made their marks witnessed by the following: John Smyth, Jacob Waight, James Palmer, David Maybanck, John Walker (his mark), James Clues (his mark), Henry Clement (his mark). [See copy of page from South Carolina Proprietary Grants Vol. 38, p. 1 following]

This formal document was, undoubtedly, the result of negotiations with the Indians who some years before (1672) had chosen two Englishmen (Mathews and Bull) as "Cassiques" (Chiefs) of their particular tribes. This is the first written record we have of a cession by the Indians. The Proprietors reserved the right to make all purchases from the Indians, and this one was made by Andrew Percival who was Shaftesbury's Agent and Register of the Province. Note that the land was west of the Ashley River.

In 1672, the Grand Council (John Yeamans, Thomas Gray, John Godfrey, Maurice Mathews, William Owen) ordered John Culpeper,

and Wando(e) Rivers beginning "upon Ashley River towards the South at a place there knowne by the name of the Oyster Poynt" for a colony. Oyster Point was also called "White" Point.

From that date until the cession in 1675, the Council had some changes in leadership, and orders were sent to various Surveyors and Deputy Surveyors to "admeasure and lay out" different tracts to individuals, including the settlement on James Towne 8 miles from Charleston.

Just why the order to the Surveyor General in 1672 was for land between the Ashley and Wando Rivers and the later (1675) cession from the Indians was on the west side of the Ashley River is somewhat of a mystery. It's possible that we don't have or have not yet found records of earlier cessions. It's also possible that the difference between east and west was not clearly understood. There was an interesting court suit many years later which involved land in what is now West Columbia, S.C. The attorney, at that time, was arguing that the land could not be the same as it was described as being "north of the Congaree" when in fact it was "west of the Congaree." On some very early maps, it is not clear which way the coast line is going from the top of the page—south to north or Florida to Virginia or vice versa.

The Koosa [Kusso] initially had about 1,000 persons in their tribe. They are not the same as the Coosa Tribe which lived near present Beaufort, S.C., on Datha, Warsaw, and Palawana/Polawana Islands. The Koosa [Kusso] are found in the records with many variant spellings.

We have records of the Kusso from 1577 to 1750 and scattered references from 1771 to 1777 to Indians who were possibly Kusso.

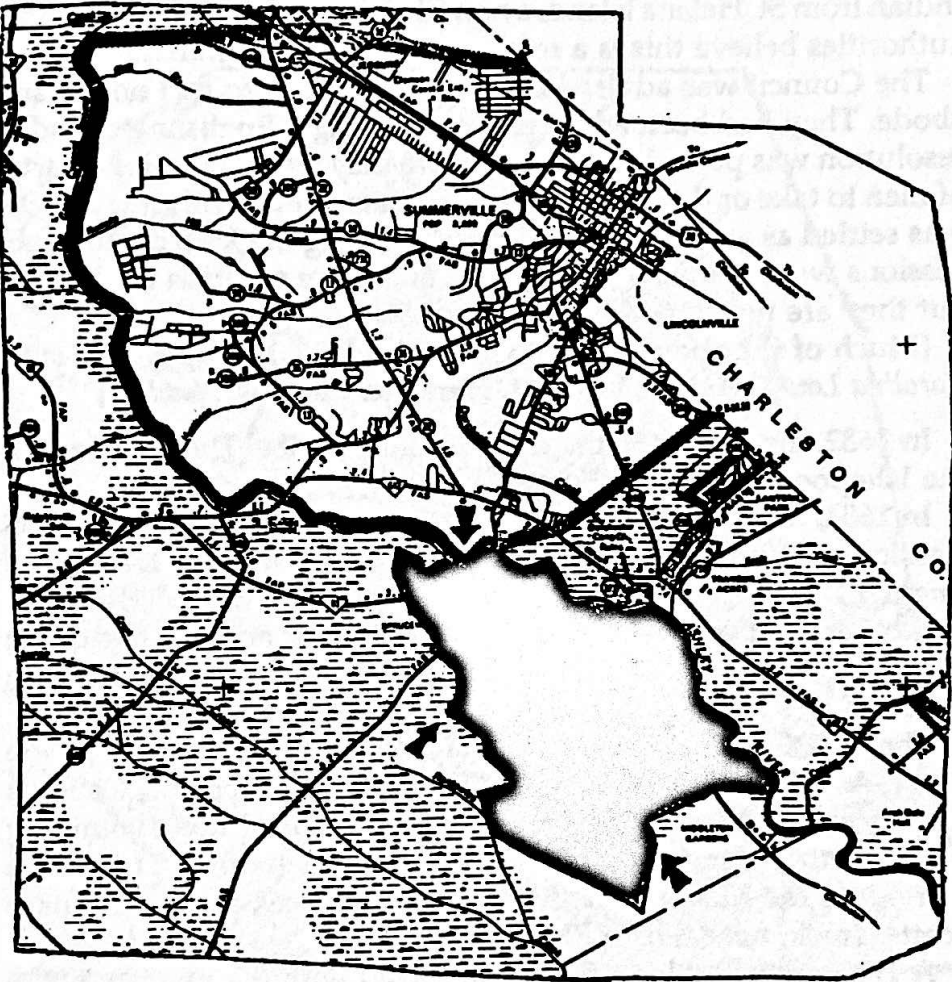
On the 27th of September 1671, the Council declared war on the Kusso and arrested at that time 2 Kusso Indians who were then in town. Additional Indian prisoners were taken in this 1671 war. Some were to be transported to the West Indies to be sold into slavery. [From its establishment in 1627, the West Indies had practiced Indian slavery.] The remaining Kusso Indians, if they made peace, were to pay such ransom as the Council thought reasonable if they wished to have the "Indians now prisoners" set free. The Kusso were also to pay a deer skin monthly to keep the "amitie" of the English.





### Location of the 1675 Cession

From Wes White's *Some of the Written Memory of the Natchez-Kusso Indians of Edisto River*



The 12,000 acres had several names applicable to the whole body of land, among them St. Gyles Cussoe, Cussoe House or just Cussoe. Notice on the 1969 map that a creek called Coosaw Swamp flows westwardly into Ashley river. The neck of land between Dorchester creek and Ashley river, on that vicinity, bore the name of Booshoo in our records as early as 1682, as Gene Waddell documents in his book; notice Dorchester Creek flowing through Summerville generally southward to Ashley River on the 1969 map. The English settlers may or may not have learned the place name "Booshoo" from the Kusso Indians.

Pacheco reported to the Governor of Florida in 1672 that he had spoken with a Cherokee, who with 4 companions, had visited the English settlement . . . the people were alarmed at the Cosatachiqui [Cofatachiqui] Indians. The Cherokee witness was an Escamacu Indian from St. Helena Island, a non Christian, named Diacan. Some authorities believe this is a reference to the Kusso Indians.

The Council was advised in 1674 that the Kusso had no certain abode. They had been accused of murdering 3 Englishmen, and a resolution was passed to inquire where they were and raise a party of men to take or destroy all or any of them. Apparently, the matter was settled as we next find the Kusso making the 1675 deed. Later cessions were made by the Indians, and these mention the Kusso, but they are not signed by the Kusso.

[Much of the above is from Gene Waddell's *Indians of the South Carolina Low Country 1562-1751*. Hereafter cited as *Waddell*.]

In 1682, there were 50 males in the Kusso Tribe. They resided on the Ishepoo [Ashepoo] River.

In 1684, the Queen of Edistoh, the Cassique of Ashepoo, and the Cassique of Combehee separately and individually sold land to the English bounded to the north or northeast with Stonoh, Kusssoh and other land uninhabited . . . on the north or northeast with the Land of Kusso and other uninhabited lands. [Miscellaneous Records Book A]

The 1711 Crisp map shows "Old Kusso Settlement" on Ashepoo River. A 1711 plat of Col. Robert Daniell's 4000 acres in Colleton County shows it on the east side of Ponpon (Edisto) River bounding to the north on land laid out "unto the Cussow Indians." Land was laid out to the Kusso Indians on Fishburne Creek and its tributary Scotts Creek, near Edisto River, in 1711.

A 1715 report by John Barnwell: Mixed with the English Settlement, Corsaboys, 5 villages, 95 men, 200 women and children . . . total 295 souls. The other 4 villages: Kiawah on Kiawah Island, Edisto on Edisto Island, Coosa on Palawana Island, Escamacu on St. Helena.

King Gilbert was chief of the Kusso from at least 1719 until 1726. King Cupid was commissioned in 1738.

In 1719, King Gilbert was with the Coosaboys and Tuscaroras in Florida (the men had left S.C. in 7 canoes). The Tuscaroras were from North Carolina. They had been living at Port Royal—not na-

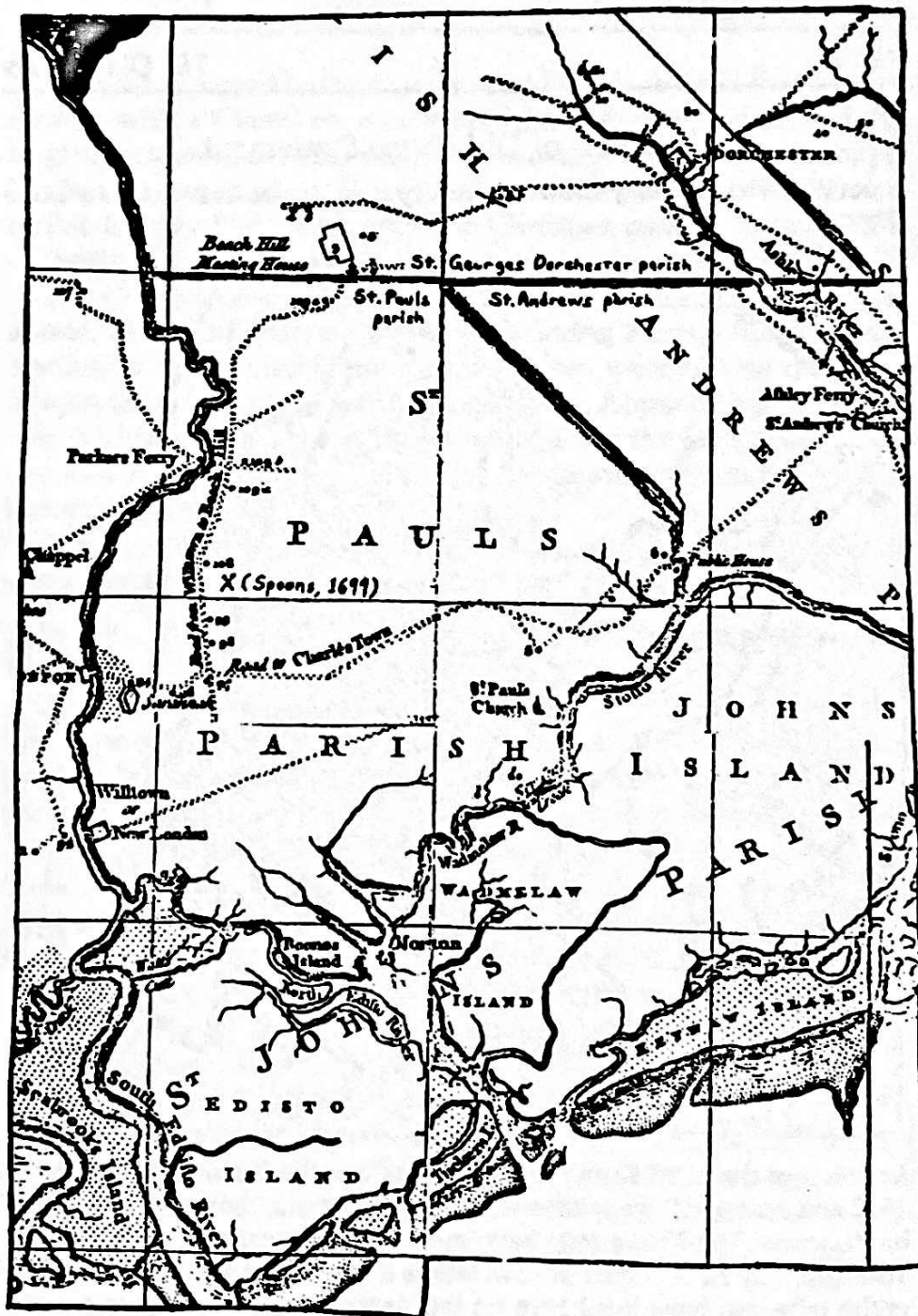


### Location of Old Kusso Settlement

From Wes White's *Some of the Written Memory of the Natchez-Kusso Indians of Edisto River.*

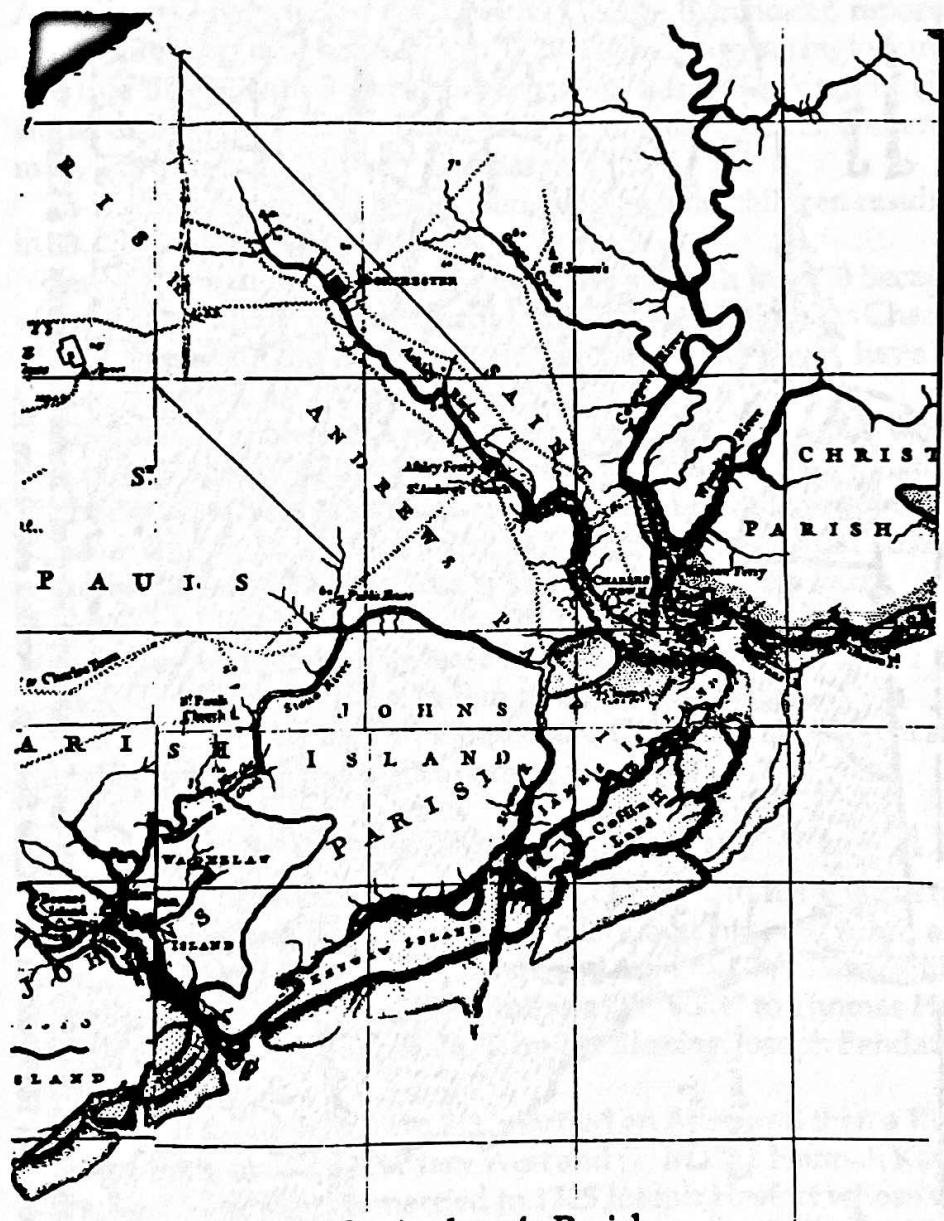


Location of the "Old Kusso Settlement" where the Kusso nation lived in 1682 and had a village with exactly fifty bowmen. Shown by the heavy black arrow. The Kusso may have moved here as early as the spring of 1675 and may have stayed until as late as the first part of 1699, at least the entire tribe can have lived here no longer than that. The map is a small section of one of Colleton County put out by the State Highway Department in 1970.



## St. Paul's Parish—Parkers Ferry and Spoons

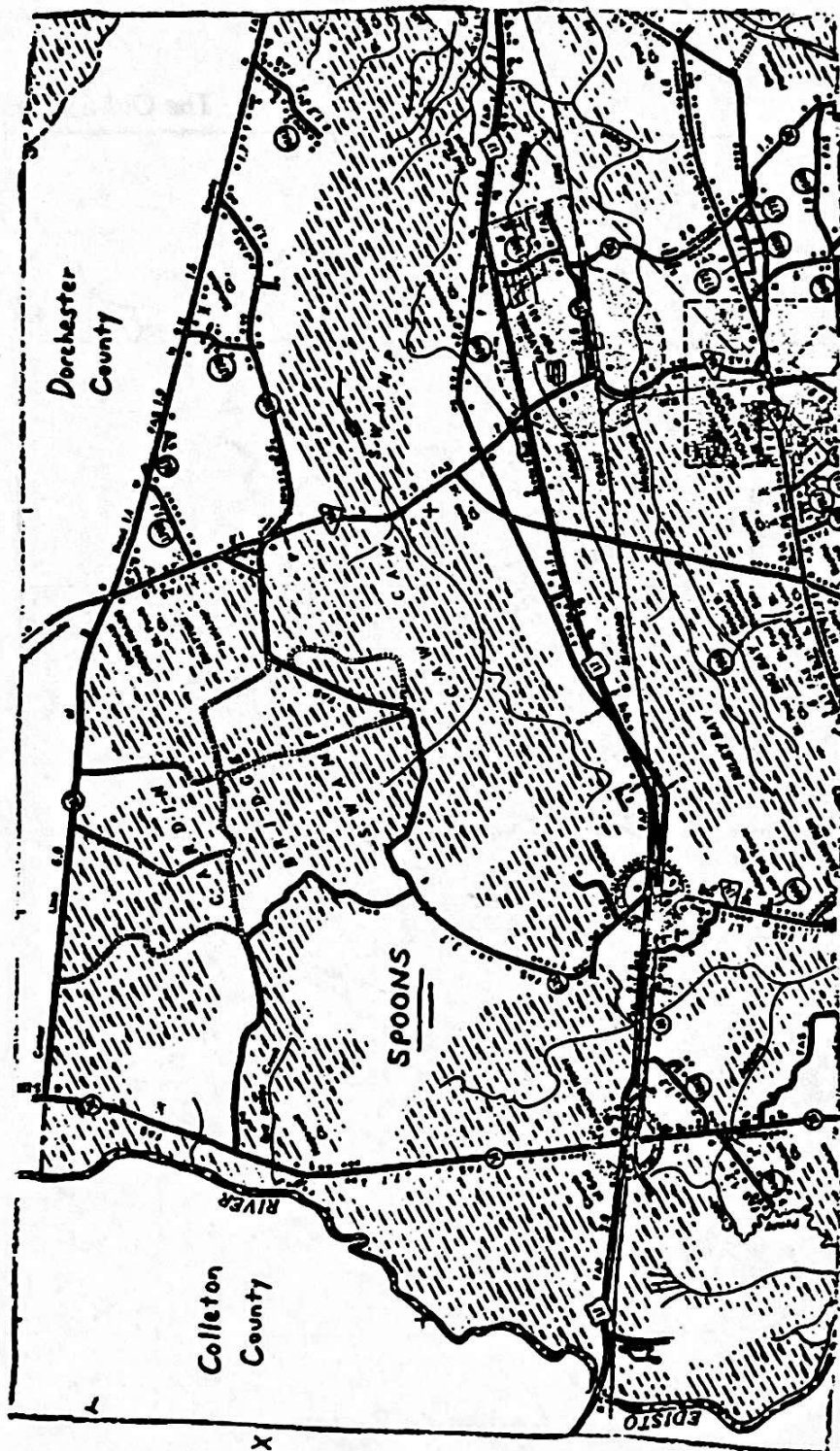
**From Wes White's *Some of the Written Memory of the Natchez-Kusso Indians of Edisto River***



St. Andrew's Parish

From DeBrahm's Map 1757





Location, on the 1969 State Highway Department Map of Charleston county, of a Kusso "Indian Plantation called Spoons" in 1699, and of Caw Caw Swamp, so-called ever since 1709.

### Location of Spoons

From Wes White's *Some of the Written Memory of the Natchez-Kusso Indians of Edisto River*

tive to South Carolina, they had come from Roanoke River in North Carolina in 1716 as employees of the colonial government.

The Rev. Francis Varnod, a Frenchman by birth but serving as the Anglican minister to the parish of St. George Dorchester, reported on the inhabitants of his parish in 1726. He indicates a single family of 6 free Blacks with 9 slaves of their own, a free Black man living alone, and 8 free Indians: Nero an Indian, Sam Pickens, Indian (1 man, 1 woman, 4 children), and Sarah.

In 1743, there were 65 Kusso men, women, and children residing in St. Paul's Parish.

Indians began moving into St. Andrew's Parish in 1750 because of invading Indians on settlement Indians. In 1752, the Rev. Charles Martyn reported 100 Indians in that parish. These could have included some Kusso.

The Kusso Indians had a reservation near Caw Caw Swamp which was called "Spoon" (later "Spoons") referenced on a plat for Jonathan Fitch in 1699. This marks the first time that we have a record of the Kusso living in St. Paul's Parish, their home from at least 1699 to sometime after 1750. This area is just north of Parkers Ferry.

Catawba Indians were coming to Parkers Ferry as late as 1821 where they were led by at least one Kusso who knew where the material that was used for Indian pottery was located.

It is necessary to look at Charleston, Colleton, and Dorchester Counties for present-day locations.

### Spoons and The Pendarvis Family

Joseph Pendarvis arrived on the First Fleet with his wife, Elizabeth and her daughter Precilla [Priscilla], and his son, John, and daughters, Mary [md. Giles Titmarsh] and Ann [md. William Carlile]. [*First Settlers . . .*, Baldwin] He came as a "Servant" to Thomas Hurt [Hart?] who arrived August, 1671, on *The Blessing*. Joseph Pendarvis died 1694/5.

Elizabeth's daughter, Priscilla, married an Allen and then a Rose. The son, John, married (1) Mary West and (2) in 1721 Hannah Kays/Keys, a widow. Hannah married in 1725 Joseph Hasfort whose will was probated 1748. Some of the early Pendarvis and Hasfort families were Quakers or connected with Quakers.

John Pendarvis died in 1723 and had by his will in 1719 left to his son, Joseph Pendarvis [a son of Mary], the land on Green's and Spoon's savanna.

Joseph Pendarvis (son of John d. 1723) was born ca. 1700 and died in 1735. In his will, he names his "children of a Negro woman named Parthena deceased that lived with me" as: James, Brand, William, John, Thomas, Mary, and Elizabeth Pendarvis (all under 21 years) and leaves amongst other items the acreage in Colleton County near Green's savanna.

James Pendarvis, the son above, married 1741 Catherine Rumph. He made his will in 1796 and died 1797/98 leaving children: Ann who married Samuel Perry, Elizabeth Mary who married Thomas Smith, Jr., and William (who pre-deceased his father in 1786). The Spoon savanna tract was left to the children of Ann Perry. This area is near Jacksonboro, S.C.

James Pendarvis (of will of 1796) lived in St. Paul's Parish, and he and his son, William, were accepted as White. James Pendarvis owned 123 slaves; William Pendarvis' Estate owned 44 slaves in 1790.

The other children and grandchildren of Joseph Pendarvis who died in 1735 included:

2. **Brand Pendarvis** married Ursella/Ursula/Sertina/Arketa (all variants of same name?) Jennings. He died ca. 1788. [Lexington Co., S.C., Equity Record] At the time of his will, his wife was Mary Fry(e). [Marriage Settlement 1780] She married then in 1789 Charles Jones; then married in 1809 George Bouknight born 1742, Germany. George Bouknight had married (1) Magdalene Larey and (2) Unknown. Mary Fry(e) Pendarvis Jones Bouknight died in 1831.
  - (a) John alias Joseph Pendarvis born ca. 1748 married Anne Salley; she married then James Daniel
  - (b) Benjamin Pendarvis bapt. 1752 married Sarah Sally
3. **William Pendarvis** (who cohabited with Catherine Pfund Puckeridge wife of Thomas Puckeridge):
  - (a) Elizabeth Puckeridge born 1749
  - (b) Anne Pendarvis born 1756
  - (c) John Pendarvis born 1759
4. **John Pendarvis.**
5. **Thomas Pendarvis** (lived near Four Holes) (his will 1781) married Hannah, then married Elizabeth. Children by Hannah:



- (a) Sarah Pendarvis born 1754 married \_\_\_\_\_ Irons [Hirons?]
- (b) Thomas Pendarvis born 1756
- (c) Joseph Pendarvis born 1759
- (d) Josiah/Joshua Pendarvis married Catherine \_\_\_\_\_
- (e) Frederick Pendarvis married Dicy \_\_\_\_\_
- 6. Mary Pendarvis married in 1745 David Rumph.
- 7. Elizabeth Pendarvis.

Other children of John Pendarvis (d. 1723) and Mary West included:

- 2. Benjamin Pendarvis died ca. 1724 d.s.p.
- 3. Mary Pendarvis married 1723 Thomas John Elliott
- 4. John Pendarvis died ca. 1724 d.s.p.

John Pendarvis (d. 1723) and Hannah had a son:

- 5. Josiah Pendarvis born 1722 married (1) Elizabeth Baker (2) Mary Bedon:
  - (a) Richard Pendarvis (son of Elizabeth) born 1744 d.s.p. 1781. Known as Tory Dick. His widow married \_\_\_\_\_ Mongin [Bay Vol. 1]
  - (b) Mary Pendarvis (by Elizabeth)
  - (c) Elizabeth Pendarvis (by Mary) married 1746 Josiah Bryan who died 1774; she md. 1776 John Screven
  - (d) Josiah Pendarvis, Jr. (1757-1820) (son of Mary) married Elizabeth Louisa Stobo (1758-1822). In 1802, this branch of the family changed their name to Bedon.

Joseph Hasfort's (variant spellings) (will probated 1748) children included:

Joseph Hasfort d. 1763/73  
 Anna Hasfort md. Thomas Elmes  
 Rebecca Hasfort md. Alexander Goodbe(e)

Joseph Pendarvis, William Pendarvis, and John Pendarvis are in the 1790 census of Orangeburg County, owned slaves, and are enumerated as "Other Free Persons." In 1790, Eliza, Joseph, and Thomas Pendarvis are in Dorchester Co., St. George's Parish; Josiah Pendarvis is in St. Bartholomew's Parish.

Records on some of these families are in Salley's *History of Orangeburg County* in the Giessendanner records.

Josiah Pendarvis' brother-in-law was Richard Bohun Baker (1736-1783/85). His son, Richard Bohun Baker, claimed the estate of Tory Richard Pendarvis as a surviving heir of the whole blood through his aunt Elizabeth Baker Pendarvis.

### **The Coosas**

By an agreement between the Lords Proprietors and the Scots, a Scottish colony independent of the English settlement at Charleston was planned for Port Royal Island near present-day Beaufort. The Proprietors advised Governor Joseph Morton and Maurice Mathews in 1682 to purchase the land from the Indians.

We are still not clear as to the situation at Port Royal (who were the Englishmen which Hilton mentioned in 1663?) when and after Robert Sanford explored that area in 1665/6 and left Henry Woodward or what arrangements, if any, Henry Woodward had made with the Indians. Who was the Indian Niquesalla who sold the English the territory of Santa Elena by "turf and twig"—a perfectly legal method of conveyance before a written document was required in 1677? Were there other similar conveyances of which we have no record?

In 1684, "the Casique of Kussah" deeded a tract to the Proprietors for 10 pounds and other valuable consideration. The Kussa Cacique was also involved in a joint cession dated the same date 13 Feb. 1683/4. In 1686, Maurice Mathews received 1000 acres for having purchased this land from the Indians.

The Proprietors received a letter in 1686 from South Carolina stating that the Governor had sent 90 men to Stuart Town, the Scottish settlement, to reinforce the men already fighting off a Spanish invasion of that place. John Boone, their commander, was recalled "as a person more useful in gathering our neighbors the Northern Indians to our assistance."

We have records of the Coosa (Coosabo\Cusabo) Indians 1566-1712. Palawana Island was reserved for them in 1712. It is stated in 1712 that the Cusabo Indians of Granville Co. are the native and ancient inhabitants of the sea coasts. An island called "Palawanee" near St. Helena's Island, where most of the Indians are now, was inadvertently granted by the Lords Proprietors to Matthew Smallwood and by him sold to James Cockram [sic] whose property "it is now." Palawanee Island was to be vested in the Cusabo Indians, and the Public Receiver was to pay James Cocram [sic].

In 1738, South Carolina had offered the island which had reverted to the public to a band of Natchez. Robert Oswald had the land surveyed in 1762 but was told that no grant could pass as the said island was the property of the Public. The island had probably not been inhabited by Indians since the Yamassee War. In 1784, it was reported that no Indians had resided on Palawana island for upwards of 30 years past, and it ceased to be considered an Indian Reservation. It was to be sold to the highest bidder, and the Kusso Indians "the present claimants of the Island" were to receive an annuity of 50 pounds sterling per annum.

*Coosawhatchie* was named for this nation.

[Note: Because of the variant spellings of "Coosa" and "Kusso" in the records, it's entirely possible that some of the references have been confused. In addition, the terms "Cusabo" or "Corsaboys" was used by the settlers to describe and include various tribes. The exact meaning or application has been in dispute by various scholars.

Our conclusion that the Coosa and Kusso were two different tribes is based, in part, on the fact that both tribes are mentioned in the same document. For example, see the Act of 1695 which mentions "Causa" and "Cussoes."]

### The Edistos

We have records of Edisto Indians from 1562-1743. Before moving to Edisto Island, they had lived in the Port Royal/St. Helena area. About 1721-1728, some or all of the Edisto moved in with the Kiawah. We do not think the Indians on the Edisto River in 1850 descend from this tribe.

Although Henry Woodward had been instructed to buy the Island from the Edisto Indians, apparently, he did not as Maurice Matthews later negotiated this cession in 1684. It was Mathews who renamed the Ashepoo River as *Colleton*, but it soon reverted to Edisto.

The name of the tribe is variantly spelled in the records.

In February, 1747, fifty Natchez Indians who had been living among the Upper Cherokees (in what is now extreme Western North Carolina and Eastern Tennessee), petitioned the South Carolina colonial government to become settlement Indians. They were given permission to live at "Edisto" (about 6 & 1/2 miles south of present-day Walterboro in Colleton Co.). This already small group was se-



verely decimated 1748-1756 by some French-allied Indians from the present-day state of Indiana. [See *Natchez* Indians under that heading.]

Dawho Island may have been "Little Edisto Island." The 1692 inventory of the estate of Bernard Schenkingh has a plantation on which Thomas Williams then lived, commonly called "Dehoo" in Colleton County. In 1696, a warrant was issued to Daniel Curtis for an island, commonly called "Dohoo."

William Whippy had a grant in 1700 for 300 acres on Edisto Island which bounded on Dahoe Creek. He had an additional 212 acres on Edisto Island which bounded on Dahee Creek.

[Much of the above from *Waddell*]

### The Kiawahs

The name is variantly spelled in the records. In 1605, two Kiawah Indians, Panto and his son-in-law, Alonso, reported in St. Augustine about the Wateree Indians.

In 1673, Mulberry was reserved for Shaftesbury, but he preferred land on the Ashley, so did not take it up. It was granted to Sir Peter Colleton in 1680 and was described in 1672/3 as . . . the first bluff bank upon the first Indian plantation on the right hand on the Western branch of the North River. . . . It later belonged to Thomas Broughton and was purchased from him by Trescott. About 1716, Edward Trescott made a settlement at Kiawah which he called Harry Hill, after an Indian known as King Harry who had his residence on the hill in front of South Mulberry plantation. Harry was the new Kiawah King in 1716.

The original English settlement at Albemarle was also known as Kiawah. Charles Town was moved from there to Oyster Point.

The Kiawah were settlement Indians and allowed to trade with the settlers. They helped in the war against the Yamassees. The Edistoos were living with the Kiawahs in 1728.

In 1743, about 15 "Keywaw" Indians—men, women and children told the Council that they did not have any lands and wanted "some Settlement" southward of "Combee" river. [Cumbee = Combahee]

In interpreting the records, it is necessary to determine if the reference to "Kiawah" means the Indians, the Island, or the original Charles Town settlement.

[Much of the above from *Waddell*]

### The Sewees

On the 10th of December 1675, Mr. John Boone, the English interpreter, and Captain Titus, the Indian interpreter, "came this day voluntarily" before the Grand Council in Charleston and declared that the Indian prisoners which the "Seawee" and other neighbor Indians have lately taken are enemies to the said Indians, who are in amity with the English. They said that the Indian prisoners were willing to work in this country or to be transported from hence. It was ordered that the Indian prisoners should be transported by any who "have, or shall purchase them."

Two Indian place names that the English appear to have picked up from the Sewee are: *Wampacheroone* (Horlbeck Creek) and *Dattaw* (the west branch of Horlbeck Creek). We think that John Boone heard these names from the Sewee while they were still living on Bulls Bay.

Boone retained his association with the Sewee for many years thereafter. Boone, a Barbadian planter and son of Thomas and Sarah Boone, came to South Carolina ca. 1673 and became an Indian trader. He died in 1711. His wife was Elizabeth Patey, daughter of Theophilus Patey.

The Sewee seem in 1670 to have lived on the shore of Bulls Bay or She-a-wee. About 1678 or 1679, they lost very nearly their entire adult male population in an attempt to carry their furs directly to England by sea rather than deal with the colonial traders. The scheme failed when a storm carried off one part of the Indians "by way of the other world, whilst the others were taken at sea by an English ship and sold for slaves to the islands."

Many questions attend this story which was first heard in 1701—more than two decades after the fact. John Lawson's journal indicates that he heard the story in 1701 on the south bank of South Santee River from one of the five Englishmen with him, a trader among the Sewee and Santee who had a wife or concubine far upriver among the Santee Indians. Lawson had found a deserted Indian residence called "Aendabu" on a creek flowing into Bulls Bay in 1701. Since the name of Sewee River shortly gave way to that of Awendaw Creek, we must suppose a Sewee town called Aendabu to have stood there at one time. A good guess would be that the remaining Sewee consisting mostly of women, children, and the elderly, left Aendabu and any other villages they may have had on

Bulls Bay about 1678/79 after the disastrous attempt of a voyage to England. [*Aendabu* is also as: *Auendauboo* and other variants, such as *Owenda*.]

By the spring of 1680, the Sewee, Wando, and Sampa lived in 3 separate settlements within 5 miles of each other on both sides of Wando [Cooper] River. [Letter from Maurice Mathews, Surveyor General of South Carolina] The Sewee lived in Christ Church Parish between Wando River, Awendaw Creek, and the Atlantic Ocean.

Some time previous to the 1st of Oct. 1681, the Sewee seem to have told their interpreter, John Boone, that the Winia Indians, their neighbors immediately to the north on Black River, had done something for which the Cape Fear Indians in North Carolina had been famous for some 15 years: The Winia, supposedly, had come across some English castaways, voyagers whose ship had wrecked while en route up or down the Atlantic Seaboard, and had murdered them. This accusation, we find, had no merit, but in a trice Shaawanwa warriors were up around Black River, swooping down on the Winia Towns, burning alive every man that they could lay their hands on and capturing the Winia women, boys, and girls for sale to Maurice Mathews and a fate as slaves in the West Indies.

The Lords Proprietors in London heard about this some two years later and wrote a long, outraged accusatory letter to the colonists in Charleston.

The Sewee Indians associated closely with the White colonial settlers which by 1696 would have included the Congregationalists from Ipswich, Massachusetts, who had established Wappetaw Church (present-day McClellanville) and the French-speaking colony on the south bank of Santee River. The Sewee became involved (though not as victims at that time) in the Indian Slave Trade.

In 1690, a court martial or council of war "is to be called". . . . A fictitious alarm by Boone was hatched by his influencing the "Sirvee" Indians, who came to Charles Town and reported 3 grand ships "laye under the Hunting Islands." He did this to invalidate heathen witnesses—to outdo a case before the Council wherein Indians were witnesses against him.

On 11th Mar. 1698, Major John Boone applied for a survey of 500 acres where the Sewee Indians "lived" upon, called by the Indians Mockand. This land lay on Wadmacon Island, the island in the fork of North Santee River and South Santee River, 15 miles inland.



We have one doubtful clue as to where the Sewee may have taken refuge when they left Mockand early in 1698. In the summer of 1700, a Scottish Man O' War with 60 guns, called the *Rising Sun*, sailed from Glasgow in Scotland via Central America and sighted the North American mainland at Winyaw Bay in South Carolina. They sailed up Sampit Creek (where present-day Georgetown stands). Finding no inhabitants there but Indians, the Captain made for Charleston, but disaster struck. One survivor was the Reverend Stobo who happened to be on shore at the time.

Settlers who took up lands near Sewee Bay after 1700: Samuel Silby, James Scheult [sic], John Perry. Settlers who took up lands on Awendaw Creek in the 1700's include: Henry Atkins or Atkinson, Thomas Habden, James Seheault [sic], Joseph Wigfall, John Hollibush, John Collins, Mark Sloman, David Maybank, John Barksdale. This was near Sir Nathaniel Johnson's Barony.

Samuel Hartley had a Grant for 1580 acres, being on an island commonly known by the name of Onisecau or Bulls Island situate in Berkley County and lying on the SW side of Shee-a-wee Bay, butting and bounding NE on the said Bay; to the SE on the main ocean; to the SW on the inlet that lyeth between the said island and the island commonly called Sessions Island . . . ; and to the NW on said Bay and a creek that runs out of the said Bay into the aforesaid inlet. This was dated 11th March 1697. Hartley deeded this to Thomas Cary in 1698. Cary in turn deeded it to John Collins in 1706. John Collins in his will 1707 left Bull Island to his son, Alexander Collins, who left it to his brother, Jonah Collins, in 1723.

The Sewee started with Barnwell on the Tuscarora Expedition in 1712, but apparently left him. In 1715, the Sewee village was "60 miles" northeast of Charles Town with a population of 57, near the French settlements. In 1716, the settlers took 22 men and 40 woman and children of the Sewees as prisoners. They may have escaped or met the usual fate of Indian prisoners—enslaved and sold out of the province.

Jeremy was King or Chief of the Sewees. Daniel Macgregar and Patrick Stewart and John Boone, Jr. had warrants for some or all of this land 1701-1705. This is, undoubtedly, the origin of the name *Jeremy* in the McClellanville area.

### The Santees

Lord Ashley wrote to Maurice Mathews on the 20th June 1672, "I am glad you have behaved yourself so well towards the Indians that they have chosen you their cassique. You did well to ask leave of the Governor and Council before you accepted it." We will assume this to refer to the Santee.

Captain Maurice Mathews reported to Council 15th Jan. 1675 that some of the neighbor Indians had requested him to direct them to settle in a town. The proposed town appears on a 1685 map as Santee Indian Fort on the bank of Watboo (Wadboo) Creek. The site lies directly across the river from the present Moncks Corner.

Maurice Mathews was the manager of Mepkin Plantation, 3000 acres on the Western Branch of Cooper River opposite the present Moncks Corner, and either included or was immediately adjacent to the Santee Town.

Three English residents of Barbados and of London—Thomas Colleton, Peter Colleton, and James Colleton (descendants of Sir John Colleton (1608-1666) one of the original English Lords Proprietors)—received Mepkin and two other pieces of land on the Moncks Corner side in joint tenancy in a Grant on Mar. 5, 1681. Mathews was in their employ. The Santee would have been astonished at learning of these legalities involving the land on which they lived. Mepkin Plantation was bought from John Colleton (grandson of James Colleton whose will is dated 1706) in 1762 by Henry Laurens. [See *Carolina Connections*, Hicks, for an outline of the Colleton family.]

Thomas Ash(e) who arrived on the *Richmond* with the French refugees was commissioned by the King of England to deliver a report on South Carolina—which he did, publishing it in London in 1682. He describes the native Indians (Santees) as "of a deep or chestnut color, their hair black and straight, tied various ways, sometimes oiled or painted, stuck through with feathers for ornament or gallantry. Their eyes black and sparkling, little or no hair on their chins, well limbed and featured, painting their faces with different figures of a red or sanguine color, whether for beauty or to render themselves formidable to their enemies I could not learn. . . . Their religion chiefly consists in the adoration of the sun and moon. At the appearance of the new moon I have observed them with open,

extended arms, then folded, with inclined bodies, to make their adoration with much ardency and passion."

The Santee hunters had a temporary camp upriver from Bartholomew Gaillard whose house was on the North side of the river in 1701.

John Lawson describes the main Santee settlement next to some mounds, among them the Fort Watson mound (the sepulchre of the late Indian King of the Santee). Here we meet the Absolute Ruler of the Santee; the chief doctor or physician of the Santee, who had no nose (lost by the pox) and wore a coat of wild turkey feathers; a hunter seven feet tall who always carried about with him, on his person, the preserved head of a deer; and the hunter's wife, who used a mortar and pestle to beat shredded venison.

The travelers were Lawson, a trader among the Santee, four other Englishmen and a Sewee guide, Scipio, who had led them almost from the mouth of the river—after leaving the house of Bartholomew Gaillard. They left Scipio (from Jeremy's Plantation—the single town left to the Sewee) "drunk among the Santee Indians" when they set out towards the Congarees. There may have been two Scipios as the travelers later mention getting to Scipio's hut, a famous hunter.

They spent the night in three cabins at Hickerau, or Black House, on Jacks Creek. Here we meet an elderly conjurer and hear of his young daughter, the wife (or concubine) of one of the travelers. The next day's travel took them to another temporary camp of some Santee hunters at some point between Hickerau and the High Hills of Santee. Here the Englishmen hired a guide, Santee Jack. He and his wife stayed with them until they reached a town of Congaree Indians, a dozen cabins on the east side of Wateree River above the present Camden.

The Santees had two villages on Santee River. In late 1716, the English and the Etiwan Indians captured the whole Nation. They were lodged in jail in the city of Charleston where it was learned that some of them were Congarees and that three were Etiwan wives of Santee men with children considered Etiwans. Eventually, the Indian men captured at the two Santee villages were shipped to the West Indies to be sold as slaves, and their women and children were delivered to the Etiwan as slaves.

A South Carolina Indian Museum is on U.S. 301 between Santee and Summerton across from Fort Watson.



## The Etiwans

A letter from Stephen Bull in 1671 to Lord Ashley: "... the Indians do still continue their accustomed kindnesses to us. And I do not believe that they will very hardly make any war upon us, but show kindness unto us, and look upon themselves overawed by our guns." In 1672, Stephen Bull was made Cassique of the Etiwans.

The Etiwan moved around and lived in the English settlements. They originally occupied the area which became present-day Charleston. Daniel's Island was first called *Etiwan Island*.

In 1711, the Rev. Dr. Francis LeJau visited the Etiwan Indians. One Captain George, an elderly Etiwan Indian, "told me the three young men yt held one another front and were followed by the rest one by one in a long tail were three sons of one man from whome all the rest came, and the little square hutt painted where they stopt was a ship—the ship yt had white men which were brought to this Country, ..." These Indians believed in a life after death: good and bad. Le Jau believed that this was a version of Noah's Ark.

1715 ... Ordered coats to be made for King Robin and Crowley, two Etiwan Indians, for their serving the Province in the War. Earlier in the day, goods had been given to John, King of Winyaw, and another Winyaw, named Will, for similar services.

In 1716, the Santees lived among the Etiwans. Wednesday Nov. 21, 1716 ... Ordered that Major James Cochran and Mr. Benjamin De La Conseillere wait on the Deputy Governor and acquaint him with the desire of this House (Commons House) that he would please order Indian Robin King of the Ittuans to come to town forthwith. And likewise some of those white men who were in the late engagement at Daniel Dunnovan's cowpen; and that Thomas Goodbee (if not gone from Goose Creek) be ordered down also. Nov. 28, 1716 ... Resolved; that Robin, King of the Ittuans and Clowter head warrior of the same, be sent for and acquainted with the mischief that the Santees have done to us, ... Later on that same day: Met ... Being proposed what should be done with the Santee Indians brought down by our people. Ordered, that those Indians be delivered to King Robin in order to live amongst his people; ... Dec. 7, 1716 ... Ordered ... the undermentioned Ituans should be delivered to King Robin and Capt. Clowter, notwithstanding their intermarriage with the Santees ... Mercury, a Santee man married to Clowter's sister, an Ittuan woman, by whom he had 2 sons ... Doll,

an Ittuan, her cousin, married to a Santee, and her 2 children being Ittuans . . . Waptaw Jack, his cousin, married to a Santee, and her son.

1717. Commons House. Ordered . . . the Santee and Congaree Indians that are now prisoners . . . the Ittuans expressed themselves very well satisfied with having only the women and children of those nations to be their slaves, for their service in the late expedition of apprehending those Indians. . . .

1724. The Etiwans wanted a piece of land to settle in a body . . . The Cusoe and Winyaw Indians also wanted land. James Moore, Thomas Smith, William Adams were appointed to find land for the Itiwan Indians; William Cattle, Henry Nichols, Thomas Waring to do the same for the Cusoe Indians; William Waties, Mr. Hugin (?-Huger) and Capt. Gendron for the Wingaws; Arthur Hall, John Raven, Samuel Jones for the Caywas.

1728. Report of Committee: The Wignaw and Pedee Indians (being in number about 30 men) to be placed in some part of Santee River. The Itewans (being in number about 60 men) to be placed on the west side of Wasamasaw Swamp. The Cussoes (being about 40 men) to be placed on or near the head of Horse Savannah. The Ceewaws and Edistoe (being about 20 men) to be placed on John Island. The Cape Fear Indians to be placed on some part of the Southward. In 1731, this entire plan was dropped, and that is why the Indians in the South Carolina low country are not living on reservations today.

[Much of the above from *Waddell*]

### The Westos

John Boone, Joseph Dalton, Maurice Mathews, and William Owen made a round trip to and from the Catawba Nation in January of 1674 to request the aid of those Indians against the Westo.

In 1677, Governor Joseph West issued a directive which stated that if any of the nation of the Westoes happen at any time henceforth to arrive upon the borders of this settlement, either by way of St. Gyles, alias Cusoe, the plantation of Mr. Andrew Percival [12,000 acres at the head of Ashley River, on land deeded away by the Kusso in 1675], or the plantation of Capt. William Walley, managed by Mr. James Moore [Yeamans Hall, 1,070 acres on the south bank of Goose Creek], or by the way of Sewee where the Sewee Indians

are seated, that the said Mr. Percival and Mr. Moore do take care to let them know that they are not to proceed further. . . .

Mathews was the leader in the war against the Westo. The others included John Boone, Arthur Middleton, James Moore, Thomas Gibbes, and Joseph West—mostly wealthy Anglicans and either from Barbados [the oldest and smallest of the English colonies and with a background, from the very beginning, deeply acquainted with Indian slavery] or having strong connections there. The most important thing they had in common was their dedication to making their own fortunes—often involving Indian slavery. This group which opposed the Proprietors' policy became known as "the Goose Creek Faction." [*Colonial South Carolina . . .*, Sirmans, 1966]

In the fall of 1680, they sent the warriors of a large displaced population of Indians (the Shaawanwa or Shaawano, a tribe driven from the present state of Ohio by the Iroquois Confederacy of the present state of New York a generation or two before) out against the Westo to burn the men alive and capture the women and children as prisoners of war. The Shaawanwa would sell these Westo women and children to Maurice Mathews, and he and the others would, in turn, sell them to anyone who cared to ship a few of them to the West Indies as slaves.

Two important things happened during the Westo War: (1) The city of Charleston moved from its original site on Ashley River at Albemarle Point to the present site at the tip of the peninsula between the Ashley and Cooper Rivers (2) A new element appeared in the population of the White colony—that of the local Indian slave. The first such slaves were mostly Westo and Winia Indians, and never adult males. By 1708, one third of the slave population in South Carolina was Indian.

The Proprietors ca. 1683 state that they had heard that the Westo tribe had slid to a population of fewer than 50 men, women, and children. By this time, the Westo had probably already fled across Savannah River into Georgia where they joined the Creek Confederacy, their town having an adult male population thirty years later (1712-1715) of 15.

John Smyth's inventory dated the 16 Jan. 1683 indicates some of the strata of society at that time—2 white servants named Thomas Pindar and Samuel Hermitage; 1 servant named Morgan Jones; 3 negro men: Sambo, Smart, Tony; 1 negro woman named Doll; 1 mulatto named Maria; 3 pickaninnys named Will, Sheila, Pegg; 3



Indian girls named Betty, Gina, Sarah; 1 Indian boy named Hercules.

The Lords Proprietors removed Joseph West from office in 1684 for having had a hand in "this pernicious inhuman barbarous practice" of Indian slavery. They removed Maurice Mathews, James Moore, John Boone, and a little later, Arthur Middleton from the Charleston Council in 1685. But, try as they might, and they did not give up until 1693, the Proprietors could not strip the slavers of political power, for they found every wealthy member of the Church of England removed by them from office for having had a part in the Westo War, to show up shortly thereafter in possession of some other office.

In 1708, it was reported that twenty Indian families had been enslaved by two Indian traders.

#### **The Shaawanwas/Shawnees/Savannahs**

We first hear of Shaawanwa Indians in South Carolina on 25th Oct. 1674 when two Shaawanwa men showed up at the Westo Town. They had come 20 days' journey on foot from the Florida Panhandle and had some Spanish trade beads with them. They, their Westo hosts, and the lone Englishman in town—Dr. Henry Woodward—understood not a word of each other's language. Woodward called them Savannah Indians, and South Carolinians called them that until they left the state for Pennsylvania (1707-1716). The modern English pronunciation of Shawnee came into use later. One band of Shawnee live in Oklahoma today, speak the language, and continue to call themselves Shaawanwa, although the main body were incorporated in 1869 as part of the Cherokee Nation.

The practice of sending the Indian men of one nation off to steal the women and children of another Indian nation and then selling the captives to the traders continued. The traders would then export them in ships, if not to the West Indies, to Pennsylvania, New York, and New England.

A trader testifying about this before the Commons House of Assembly in Charleston in 1707 seems to mention the Santee: "On the 22nd of October last the Shutreeas (Catawba Indians on Soogekee Creek, the west or York County bank of the creek) informed him that about 130 Indians fell on some of them, calling themselves Savannahs (Shawnees-Shaawanwa) and Senatuees . . . And has carried away 45 women and children, mostly children. And that a man

of the Soraws (Sarah-Cheraw) run away from them informed him that those Indians trade with the white men in their own homes. . . ."

The nearest settlement of the Shaawanwa in 1707 which lived in lower South Carolina and in Pennsylvania, continually leaving the former for the latter, would have been the Saludas, a band of the Shaawanwa or Shawnee, on Saluda River, upstream from the Santee Indians. See Hunter's map of 1730.

Mark Catesby's *Natural History* . . . mentions a former settlement of the Savannah Indians on the Savannah River at Fort Moore.

### The Natchez

The Natchez seem to have been the only Indians living in St. Bartholomew's Parish (present Colleton County) since as early as 1687.

This was a nation of at least 1500 families, speaking a language of their own called *Natchez* [variant spellings].

In 1729, the Natchez, native to what is now the state of Mississippi, ran the French out of that area. In 1731, the French came back and ran them out. They scattered all over the Southeast.

1738. James Coachman, planter of Berkeley Co. to Gabriel Manigault, Esq., Public Treasurer of South Carolina in trust for the Notchee & Peedee Indians who had made application to the government for a small piece of land—100 acres Berkeley County bounded north on widow Elizabeth Moore & vacant, northeast on James Coachman.

1740. Lieutenant's commission to Mr. James Izard in Col. Brewton's Regiment for an Indian Company of Natchez.

1747. A group of about 50 Natchez left the Cherokees and settled in what is now Colleton County, S.C. about 6 miles south of Walterboro. Petition 1747: Several Natchez Indians . . . were down from the Upper Cherokee country where they had been for some time . . . wanted to settle with others of their countrymen in the settlements . . . they were to be followed by about 40 in number. The Governor gave leave to settle near Edisto; the number of whom were 7 men besides women and children. They lived 1750-1763, four miles southwest of the former plantation of Thomas Ebersson, St. Bartholomew's Parish.

George Haig and Colonel Fox and some of the traders in 1748 went to the Cherokee country and in one of their Middle Towns "retook some of our Settlement Indians from the Canada-savages,

whom a little while before they had captivated and carried off from South Carolina in triumph." It was in retaliation for that that George Haig was captured by the Nottowaga and killed.

There is no way to tell for certain the tribe of the settlement Indians Haig rescued, but it is probable that this was the group given permission to settle on the Edisto in 1747. In 1748, John Campbell, interpreter for some Choctaw Indians, informed the Governor that he had arrived from the Choctaws with some 20 men of that Nation. All but two of this delegation apparently went back to Mississippi. These two went down to Edisto River near Walterboro to stay with the approximately 50 Natchez who left the Cherokees in 1747 and had established themselves there.

In 1749, the Governor inquired of the Indians in attendance in Council if these were Notchie Indians and inquired as to what had become of Will, Headman of the Notchies, that lived at Mr. Bee's. [John Bee, Colleton Co., Gentleman, who had died hardly more than a month before.] The Indian replied that Will was dead and had been home [to England] with Mr. Oglethorpe. Of this group, 2 were Choctaws and 4 were Chickasaws. The other 15 were Notchies—a total of 21, including 17 men and 4 women.

An account was given in 1750 of several settlement Notchee Indians being killed at Mr. Everson's Plantation on the Horse Shoe near Ponpon. Mr. Thomas Everson/Eberson lived from 1732 until his death in 1763-1765 on property which lay partly on the Horse-shoe. In his will of 1763, he mentions "an Indian wench lately deceased called Betty" who lived on his land. He makes provision that the two half Indian daughters of Betty, young girls named Jenny and Prissey, were to live from then on on the part of his land that he was giving to his son William Eberson.

The French Indians were killing South Carolina settlement Indians at this time. Some of the settlement Indians fled to St. Andrew's Parish.

A 1750 Pass carried by the Natchez was signed by the following on whose land they lived: Joseph Greenwoods, John Miller, Hugh Crawford, James Lowry. Six to ten years after signing the pass, Hugh Crawford lived on Ashepoo River, held slaves and the office of constable, and served in the militia of the Horse Shoe District of St. Bartholomew's Parish.

In 1751, a report that the Senecas took away from "my home" (Nathaniel Dean's) 4 of the Natchez—Long Soney and Robin—one

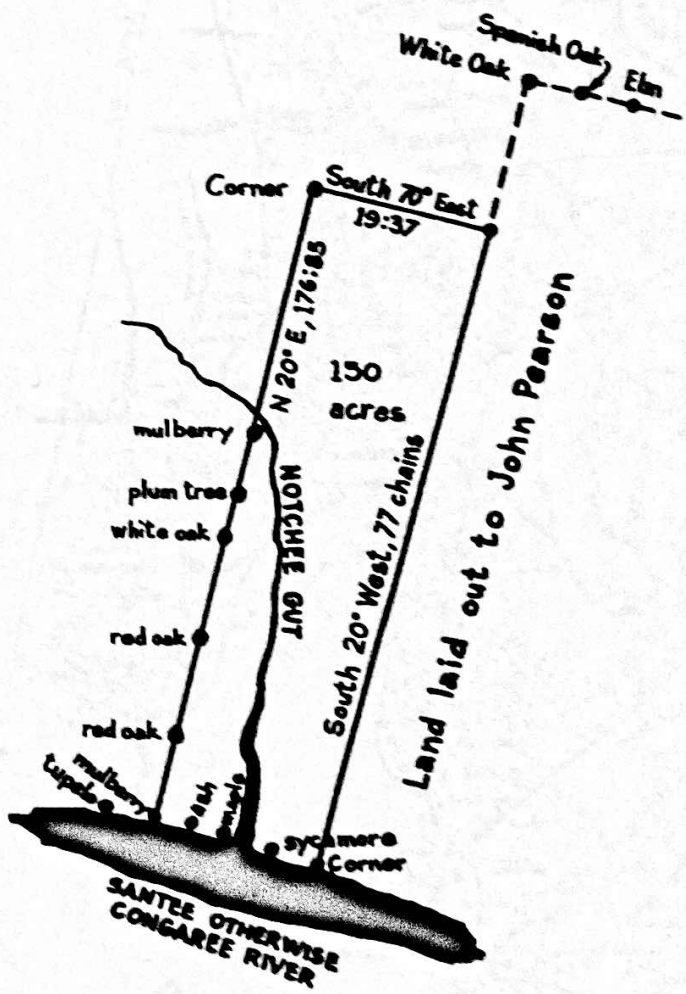


Page 37 intentionally blank



From Wes White's *Some of the Written Memory of the Natchez-Kusso Indians of Edisto River*. Bracket indicating location of the Kusso Reservation in Colleton County.

COLONIAL PLATS  
VOLUME 4  
PAGE 383  
S.G. ARCHIVES



Notchee Gut

Colonial Plat 4:134 [in present-day Richland County]

Drawn by Barry Chavis



woman Betty who was the Natchez King's wife, and her youngest daughter, Peggy.

1753. King Jonny, Chief of the Natchez Indians at Edisto River.

See Notchee Gut in early records of what became Richland County, S.C. and Notchie Old Field in what became Fairfield Co., S.C.

### **The Chickasaws**

In 1739, a twenty-two thousand, seven hundred and seventy-four acre reservation near New Windsor was granted to the Chickasaw who lived on the Savannah River opposite Augusta, Ga. from 1723 to 1775.

Edmund Atkin, one of the members of the Council, wrote in 1754: "The Chicasaws on Savannah River, who left their Nation many years since, had a tract of about 20,000 acres set apart for their use upon Horse Creek just above Fort Moore and opposite to where Fort Augusta now stands. . . . Since the settlement of Georgia, they have made but little real use of that land; rambling between the two provinces. So that many of our people from an opinion of their absolute right to it, and that a Title to land derived from Indians is a sufficient one, independent of the crown, have made a practice of buying pieces of that tract with punch and rum it being so rich and fertile. . . . Their chief connection is with the Lower Creeks, with whom they have always preserved a friendship; and some of them have taken wives among the lower Cherokees, altho they have been at times at War with them. So that not much more than 30 men remain in their old habitations, about Ft. Moore and Ft. Augusta . . . their chief is named Squirrel. . . ."

The number is confirmed by Governor Glen in 1753. Their chief was Mingo Tunni, The Squirrel King, who had a sister among the Yamassees.

1762. Upaimantaha, Headman and Head leader of the Chickasaw.

See the 1791 petition to the House of Captain Simeon Spring, Thomas Brown, and George Sutuskey on behalf of the Chickasaw Nation.

### **The Yamassees/Yemassees**

The reservation for the Yamassee Indians was defined in 1707 as an island lying between the Pocosabo Town and the North Branch of Port Royal River, commonly called Coosawhatchie—between Combahee and Savannah Rivers.

The Yamassee Nation was composed of remnants of several tribes and were located in 10 main towns—5 lower and 5 upper. Each town had a "king." Lord Cardross claimed the Yamassee trade as a monopoly for the Scots settlement. This resulted in no small problem for relationships between the English traders and the Scots traders.

The Society for the Propagation of the Gospel sponsored the 17 year old son (Prince George) of a Yamassee chief on a trip to London in 1713. He arrived back in Charleston, after having been baptized by the Bishop of London and presented to the King, on September 30, 1715, and was disturbed to learn that his father was thought to have been killed by the Indians for not joining with them in the war against the English settlers. Commissary Johnston later reported that "the Indian Youth's Father and all his family have been taken and Sold Slaves." [SCHM Vol. 63]

In 1715, the colony had a White population of about 6,300 with 1600 men. The Sewee had a single town with a population pegged a short time before at 57 and amounting upon the onset of the war to 62, with 22 men. On Good Friday, April 15, 1715, a war broke out between South Carolina and all of the Indians trading with that colony.

The Tuscarora Indians were enlisted to carry on the war against the Yamasees. In 1717, there were 8 Tuscaroras serving at Port Royal.

An account of the number and strength of all the Indian nations that were subject to the government of South Carolina and solely traded with them in the beginning of the year 1715 lists the Santee and Congaree together, giving them a total population of only 125. The Santees had 2 villages and 43 men. The Congarees had 1 village with 22 men, total number of souls 125 in the 2 tribes, including 60 women and children.

Dr. Francis Le Jau, a French Huguenot, turned Anglican missionary, in the Parish of St. James Goose Creek, in a letter to the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts, "... The province is in danger of being lost and our lives are threatened ... from the borders of St. Augustine to Cape Fear we have not one nation for us; the poor Ittiwans settled amongst us are few in number and bad soldiers. ..." Dr. LeJau reports that about the 14th of May these Indians came "to a settlement belonging to one John Herne [Hyrne], about thirty or forty miles near the borders of the Parish of St. James

Goose Creek, and killed poor Herne treacherously. . . . This party of Indians continued lurking in the woods still drawing towards the Mulberry (Col. Broughton's seat twelve miles of my house) and one Mrs. Juliens' plantation, who lays at some fifteen or twenty miles distance, I believe, north of me." All of these are in St. Johns Berkeley.

Mulberry, the plantation of Thomas Broughton was on the west bank of the Western Branch of Cooper River not far downriver from the present Moncks Corner. It was built after "Seaton" the English home of the Broughtons. Mrs. Julien may be a reference to the widow of Pierre de St. Julien, Sr. who died in 1705, and the plantation on which they lived which was Wantoot, a 1000 acres north of present Moncks Corner, on the other side of the river from it and the Mulberry. Wantoot served as a fort in the Yamassee War.

The Rev. Le Jau writes that a worthy gentleman, Captain Thomas Barker, was sent last Sunday, . . . with 90 men on horseback and 12 negroes to lodge himself at the Hernes' plantation, . . . and was to be followed by Col. Moore with a strong body of white men and negroes, but being destroyed by an Indian to whom Capt. Barker's father-in-law, the late famous Col. Moore, had given his freedom, . . . This Indian was a Wateree and a manumitted slave. A 1775 map shows an X in St. Johns Berkeley about 3 & 1/2 miles south of Nelsons Ferry on Santee River with the notation, "Capt. Barker defeated in 1715."

One of the horseman with Barker was Edward Thomas. He had lived about 50 years in St. Stephens Parish, for 15 years of which period he never passed the limits of his plantation, went to England and died there since the Revolution (1782) at the advanced age of 90. While in England, he met John Palmer, also of St. Stephens Parish, and spoke to him of the Yamassee War. Edward Thomas had been wounded; David Palmer was killed.

Another minister, William Tredwell Bull, the Anglican pastor for the Parish of St. Paul's wrote in 1715 . . . both the Northern and Southern Indians having killed the traders that were among them. So that a very small and inconsiderable number of Indians only, that lived interspersed with the English, remained our friends. He refers mainly to the Etiwan, 80 men and twice that number of women and children scattered about with no fixed place of abode in St. James Goose Creek. Many of the children belonging to this tribe



already spoke good English, though otherwise their way of life remained much the same as before.

The only other tribe known definitely to have fought on the side of the settlers is the Kiawah, a group several times smaller in number than the Etiwan.

Claudius Phillipe de Richebourg wrote in 1716 to the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts about his parish of St. James, Santee. He states that it is the remotest of this province on the north side, neighboring to several nations of Indians, and consequently the most exposed on that side. "After all of the Northern Indians declared themselves against us by killing the traders, and we were forced to retire ourselves and to run away from our habitations the 6th of May. But the week following we took altogether a good and firm resolution to return and secure that frontier, . . . In the meantime the Sewe Indians who were amongst us and did seem to be our friends have proved themselves to be our enemy by burning a plantation and killing negroes in our settlement, . . . But we have prevented them and took of them two and twenty men, and forty women and children prisoners. Now we have made peace with the Cherakees. . . . Since the war two Anabaptist families retired in our fort."

A letter of 10th Dec. 1716, reads: "We are now to advise you of the treachery of the Sante Indians who lately fell upon and murdered some of Mr. Summers' family and are now under conviction for the same." [There was a trader called Thomas Summers, possibly the same person mentioned here.] "These now in custody also confess that they were the authors of the murder of the two Catapaws and that they did impute that mischief to us by their insinuations to the said Catapaws." This letter was from 4 men appointed to regulate the Indian Trade to their trader at the time among the Northern Indians—William Waties, then living at "the old Cassique's house on Black River at Wineau"—that is, in an abandoned village of the Winia—and trading with the Winia, Peedee and Waccamaw, while trying to avoid the Sara and Saxapahaw, who had yet to make a formal peace.

In another letter from the Indian Commissioners in 1718, they mention "If Mr. Summers' daughter be not redeemed nor brought to your factory we desire you by the first opportunity to send directions to Col. Hastings or any of the Creek factors, in our name, to

use their utmost endeavors to purchase her from the Indians and send her down to her father." One might suppose that Mr. Summers' daughter landed in one of the towns of the Creek Confederacy in Georgia because the Santee Indians saved her alive when they killed some of the other members of her family in November or early December, 1716.

In a letter of January 20, 1720, Gov. Robert Johnson informs a correspondent in London that 400 English and French died in the war reducing the white population of the colony to 5,900 as of 1716. Since then, the arrival in ships of 500 new settlers had increased it to 6,400 as of 1720. "... before the end of the said year (1715) we recovered the Cherokees and the Northward Indians after several slaughters and bloodsheddings, which has lessened their numbers and utterly extirpating some little tribes as the Congarees, Santees, Seawees, Peepees, Waxaws and some Corsaboys."

How long the French stayed in their fort is not clear; also we do not know what they finally did with the Sewee. They may have kept them as slaves.

In England in the 1780's, Edward Thomas alleged that "... A man by the name of Donavan lived in the upper part of St. Johns, who stood his ground all the time of this Indian War." This would be Daniel Donavan, who had land on the Santee River.

The Santee and Sewee Indians disappear from South Carolina records following the Yamassee War. At the end of the war, the Yamassee reservation was appropriated "to the use of such persons as shall come into and settle in this province." The surviving Indians had fled to Spanish Florida. Col. John Palmer later led an attack on the Yamassee settlements in St. Augustine.

Alatamahaw was King of the Yamassees. The name is variantly spelled—including "Ar(r)atomahaw." Compare the use of the letter "l" by the Upper Cherokee and "r" by the Lower Cherokee.

Huspaw was another King of the Yamassees who was active in capturing White settlers including Hugh Brian, son of Joseph Brian.

### **The Tuscaroras**

At a recently abandoned town of the Saxapahaw or Sissipahaw Indians on the Neuse River in upper North Carolina on the 28th Jan. 1712, an army of 450 Indians and 33 White men rested preparatory to taking the Tuscarora stronghold of Narhantes, 27 miles upstream

and less a town than a rural district of fields and scattered houses. They had come to aid the English, German, and French settlers against the Tuscarora and their allies, the Tuscarora War having begun the previous September. The 483 included a company of 155 Indians led by an Eswa, or Catawba, which in turn included 13 "Congrees and Sattees."

Col. John Barnwell who led this expedition against the Indians in North Carolina returned and became known as "Tuscarora Jack." Col. James Moore, son of the former governor, also led in this expedition.

They crossed the Neuse on the night of the 28th and marched hard all day and most of the night. They took Narhantes on the 30th. One of the Congarees was wounded. All of the company of 155, except for 24, deserted on the 4th and went back home.

### **The Yuchis/Uchees**

1751. "Utchees settled among us near Port Royal . . . Cherokee raid on Lady's Island . . . the Cherokees were camped on Whale Creek . . . they landed on the main by the Devil's Elbow. They killed the Utchees at Laveril (?) Bay and carried all of the women and children away."

1751. Gov. Glen to President and Council of Georgia: "The Eucheas whom you also mention did in like manner till lately live in this Province at Silver Bluff, but being a tribe belonging to the Lower Creeks, they were called Home, when they broke out War with the Cherokees."

1759. A list of Granville County Detachment commanded by Capt. John McPherson, Lt. Drury Dunn, Ensign John Burquin . . . included Indian Tom and Indian Charles from Port Royal. [Yuchi which had moved to the area of Port Royal in 1751.]

1761. Ten warriors, 4 women and 4 children of the tribe of Euche Indians (who settled several years ago next to the Coweta Town in the Lower Creek Nation) were in Charleston with a settlement Indian named Cato descended of the same tribe . . . there were about 100 men of them remaining besides women and children. Their headman named Suahoa. . . .

The entire Yuchi tribe lived in South Carolina. Their main town was at Silver Bluff on Savannah River 1728-1751. Yuchi Indians



were near Saltkehatchie River, probably in what is now Hampton Co., S.C. in 1761.

1765. Mr. Drayton complained of the Euche Indians . . . at the recommendation of the Board, he had last summer indulged them with leave to stay and gather in some corn they had planted without his leave on his ground . . . they still refused to remove and continued insulting his Negroes, firing at his hogs and cattle. . . . They promised to move at the New Moon in March. . . . In 1765, George Ellison was paid for ferriage of the Euche Indians to Georgia.

### The Waterees

Lawson called these Indians, "the Wateree Chickanee." "Chickanee" means "Little."

From 1732 to 1736, the Wateree Indians lived opposite present-day Camden. It is probable that the remnant of the Congarees lived among them.

The Wateree Indians claimed all of the land between the Congaree and Wateree Rivers. White persons had begun land speculation in the area between the Congaree and Wateree Rivers about 1734. Wateree Old Town was opposite the mouth of Wateree River's Pinetree Creek. Congaree Old Town was near what is now Columbia on the Congaree River, both near the Catawba trading path.

In 1566, Captain Juan Pardo had visited the *Guatari* where he found more than 30 chiefs and a large quantity of Indians. He left the cleric of "my company and 4 soldiers" and soon returned to Santa Elena. In 1567, he returned to *Guatari* . . . made a fort, "where I left 17 soldiers and a corporal . . . left to return to Santa Helena. . . ." "Guatarimeco and Orata Chequini, [chiefs] from *Guatari*" visited Juan Pardo in 1567.

A report to the Spanish in 1605 in St. Augustine showed that a Kiawah Indian, Alonso, son-in-law of Panto, had traveled as far inland as the *Watayree* Indians.

1609. Twenty-five or twenty-six Spaniards from St. Augustine, Florida, in company with their interpreter, an Escamacu Indian woman, Maria de Miranda wife of Juan d'Espinosa, took their ship far enough up Santee River to meet with the chief of the Wateree Indians. The Chief of the Jordan on the lower reaches of the Jordan River guided them into the river Jordan to the Chief of the Waterees.

In 1670, a native of Hamburg, Germany, and resident of Mary-



### Wateree Indian Locations

Map by Wes White (Taukchiray)

land, John Lederer, set out with one Susquehannock Indian of the Conestoga nation, named Jackzetavon, and ultimately arrived at "Watary." The Indian settlement at that time was in what is now North Carolina.

Waterree Jack, an Indian slave, had been freed by Governor Moore before 1706. He fought in the Yamassee War—first for the Whites, then against them.

It is believed that in 1715, the 40 Waterree Indian men were on the east side of Waterree River near Mickel's Ferry—near the Richland and Fairfield County lines in present-day Kershaw County. However, a Committee report in 1744 to the Commons House of Assembly states that "upon the best information" the Waterree Indians were settled during the Indian War (1715-1718) between Santee and Waterree Rivers. They removed from their old settlement and went further up and were incorporated with the Catawba Nation.

In 1732/33, the Waterree Indians left the Catawba Nation, and Waterree Town was on the west side of the river in the same area as in 1715. They came back to the Catawba Nation about 1736.

1739. Captain Tom (Megehe) led the Waterree Indians and was chief from 1739 to 1749.

1740. Indian Commissions for Captain Tom, Donpaint, and Jack, Waterree Indians.

Captain Waterree Jemmy (Jamy) flourishing 1765-1770.

### The Congarees

Lawson in his journal describes the Congaree "a very comely sort of Indians, there being a strange difference in the proportion and beauty of these heathens. Although their tribes and nations border one upon another yet you may discern as great an alteration in their features and dispositions as in their speech, which generally proves quite different from each other though their nations be not above ten or twenty miles in distance."

Cofitachique was centered at Mulberry Mound near Camden.

From 1540 to 1685, we hear of Cofitachique. From 1693 to 1760, we hear of the Congaree Indians (who are the same people as Cofitachique). Lawson visited a Congaree village on Pinetree Creek in 1701.

In 1712-1715, the Congarees lived on Congaree River—first on the west side (now Calhoun County), then on the east side (now





Richland County). In 1712, they numbered 22 men, and in 1715, they numbered 30 men. The 30 Congaree Indian men were on the north/northeastern side of upper Congaree River around Gills and Mill Creeks, on the outskirts of the present-day city of Columbia. Indian Old Field was on 500 acres laid out to Roger Gibson 25th Feb. 1747 (now Richland County).

In 1712, General Barnwell found 43 Santee Indian warriors with the Congarees, and only 60 Congaree and Santee Indian women and children. The Congarees left their settlement on the Congaree River in the latter part of 1716. They settled on the northwest side of the Waccamaw River in what is now Horry County. When they left this area about 1732, the lands were laid out as Kingston Township. They apparently rejoined the Catawba Nation in company with the Wateree Indians in 1736. In 1743, Congaree was one of 20 Indian languages spoken by the 400 warriors of the Catawba Nation. In 1760, the English knew one of the Catawba headmen as "Congaree Jimmy." And, that is the last we hear of the Congaree.

#### Some Indians 1741-1759

1741. Advertisement of John Lax, Indian Doctor, . . .

1741. The Rev. Stephen Roe, Minister of St. George's, Dorchester to the SPG . . . few or no wandering Indians.

1742. The Rev. William Orr, St. Paul's Parish . . . have but a few Indians, and those few unsettled in this parish. In 1743, he reported: in this parish there is only one nation of Indians, called Cussoes, about 65 men, women, and children in all, tho formerly they consisted of about a thousand, as they say. . . . [St. Paul's Parish was divided north and south by Caw Caw Swamp.]

21 Feb. 1747. Will of Mary Stewart of St. Phillips Parish . . . an Indian woman, Sabina, to be free provided she pay "my son James Maquett" 5 shillings a year. Mary names son: James Maquett, and metrnions house and land on Edisto. Daughter: Mary Martini, town lot No. 125. Granddaughter: Mary Maguett. Mentions: John Stanyarne's daughter Jane. Exors: John and Mary Martinie. Wit: Robert Wood, William Clifford, William Flud.

After 1750, we have found no record of Indians living in St. Paul's prior to the 1800's—except for Indian Sarah on the very border—on Stono River which divides St. Paul's and St. Andrew's.

The Anglican ministers in St. Andrew's between 1742 and

1748 . . . "no Indians" live in this parish. But by 1750, St. Andrew's was full of Indians who had fled there. 1750: Hewans, Cape Fears, and other Indians who are now in St. Andrew's Parish.

In 1752, the Rev. Charles Martyn of St. Andrew's reported: 40 Presbyterians, 17 Anabaptists, 2 Quakers, 2 Independents, 1 reputed Roman Catholic, 53 of Church of England. 100 Indians. [As an interesting aside—the Rev. Charles Martyn, Rector of St. Andrews, S.C., was at the British Church at Lisbon in 1770 when he performed two weddings. *The Genealogists Magazine*, Vol. 8, 1938]

Messrs. Hewitt and Johnston had gone into the Choctaw [Chahta] Nation in 1759.

### The Catawbas

The Catawba Indians became a confederation of several tribes which included the Cheraw (Saraw), Wateree, Enos, Congaree, Peedee, Waxhaw, Natchez, Kusso, Yamassee, Sugeree, and others.

Sources which state that the Catawbas came from Montreal and that their enemies, the French and the Connewaugas, chased them out, and that in their fleeing, the nation divided: part went west; the others went east and settled for some years in the area of what became Bottetourt Co., Va., whence they afterwards moved into South Carolina arriving about 1650 have been proved incorrect. Catawbas have been in their present location (approximately) since first visited by Europeans ca. 1567.

The "Vocabulary of the Catawba Language" was published in Vol. II of *Collections of the South Carolina Historical Society*.

1682. Population reported as 1,500 warriors.

1690. Population of Catawbas was 4,000—men, women, and children. [*South Carolina Gazette* May 3, 1760] Adair in his history of 1775 said that many years prior to that date, the Catawbas had had 1500 warriors.

1701. John Lawson, an English adventurer, visited the "Kadapau" king.

1712. Population estimated to be 570 Catawba warriors and 900 women and children in 9 towns—a total of 1,470.

The largest Catawba Town was Naswa/Nauwasaw/Neeswa on the north bank of Catawba River—present-day York County, S.C.

1716. The Catawbas attacked the Waxhaw (Flathead) Indians. It's possible that if any of these survived, they lived in the Catawba Nation.

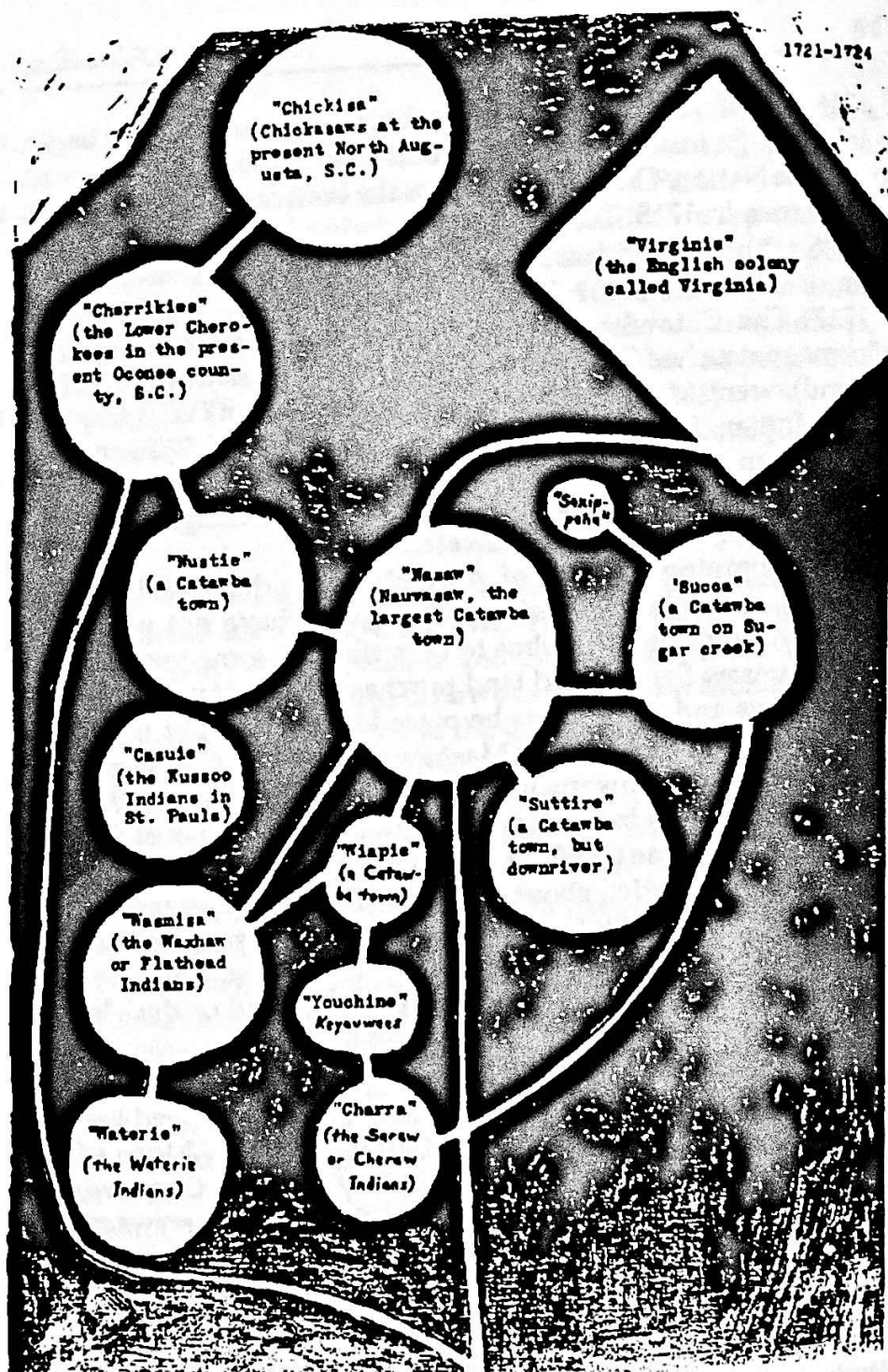


1716. End of the Yamassee War. Declining nations of Indians began to take refuge in the Catawba Nation—at first as separate towns within the Nation. One of the first was the Wateree Indians who had only 40 men in 1715. They left the Catawbas in 1733 and returned in 1736 with the remnant of the Congaree Indians living among them.

1717. The Catawba Chief, probably Whitmennetaughehee/Wickmaunatauchee/Wichnetanche/Wikmanatansi (the Dog on Hot Ground), went to Charleston with Eleazer Wiggan/Wiggins, a licensed Indian Trader. At that time, there were 400-570 warriors, plus women and children, then making up the Catawba Nation. The Catawbas were opposed to moving to the Congarees as the colonial government suggested.

1731. Commons House of Assembly: . . . that the Ittewans, Winyaws, and other scattering Indians who have not yet joined themselves with the Catawbas to be settled on some proper place on Wassumsaw Swamp and land purchased for that purpose. That the Coosaws and Cussebows be placed on that part of the Horse Shoe Savannah where Henry Mashews lived. This plan was voted down. [Note: The Etiwans included about 60 men when the proposal first came up in 1728, wandering in the parishes of St. Thomas, St. James Goose Creek, St. James Santee, and St. John Berkeley. The Winyaws included about 30 men in 1728 counting some Pedee Indians moved in with them. Scattered Indians, such as the combined Edisto and Kiawah included about 20 men. The Kusso included about 40 men.] That the Cape Fears be fixed on the island of Palawana—that island being purchased in 1712.

Some of the Saraw (Cheraw) Indians had lived in the Catawba Nation by 1724, and some of the Waccamaw Indians lived there by 1727—1/2 mile from the main Catawba Town. More of the Waccamaws seem to have come in 1733/34. More Cheraws may have come in 1737/38, at the same time that other Cheraws moved to Lumber River. Saponi Indians at Fort Christanna, Virginia, emigrated to the Catawbas in 1729, but part of them left and returned to Fort Christanna in 1732 while others went to Pennsylvania. Another group left the Catawba Nation in 1753. The 1729 migration also included the Occaneechi and the Stuckanox.

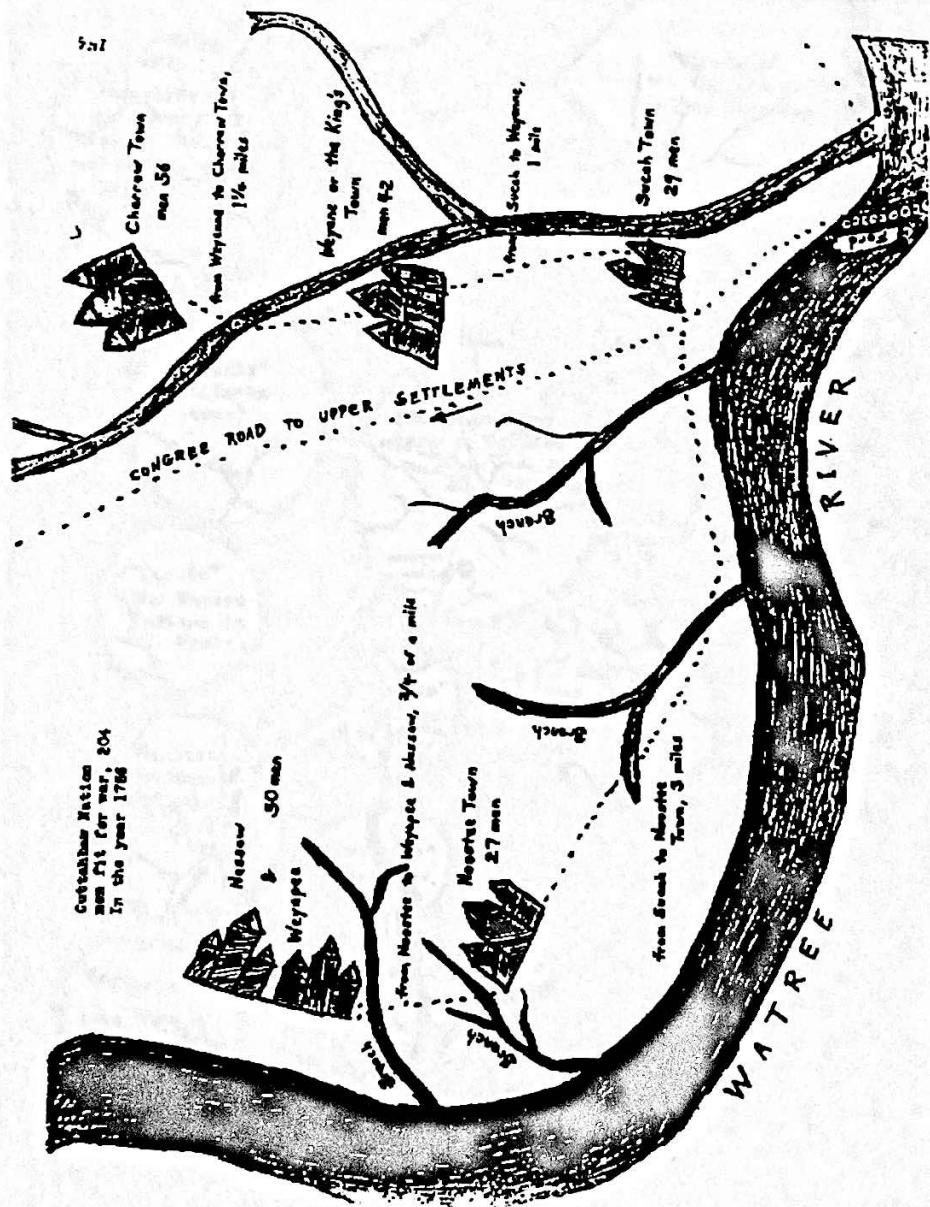


Wes White's Adaptation of Nicholson's Map  
Showing the most likely places in which one might find a Catawba Indian  
1721-1725—Charleston excepted.

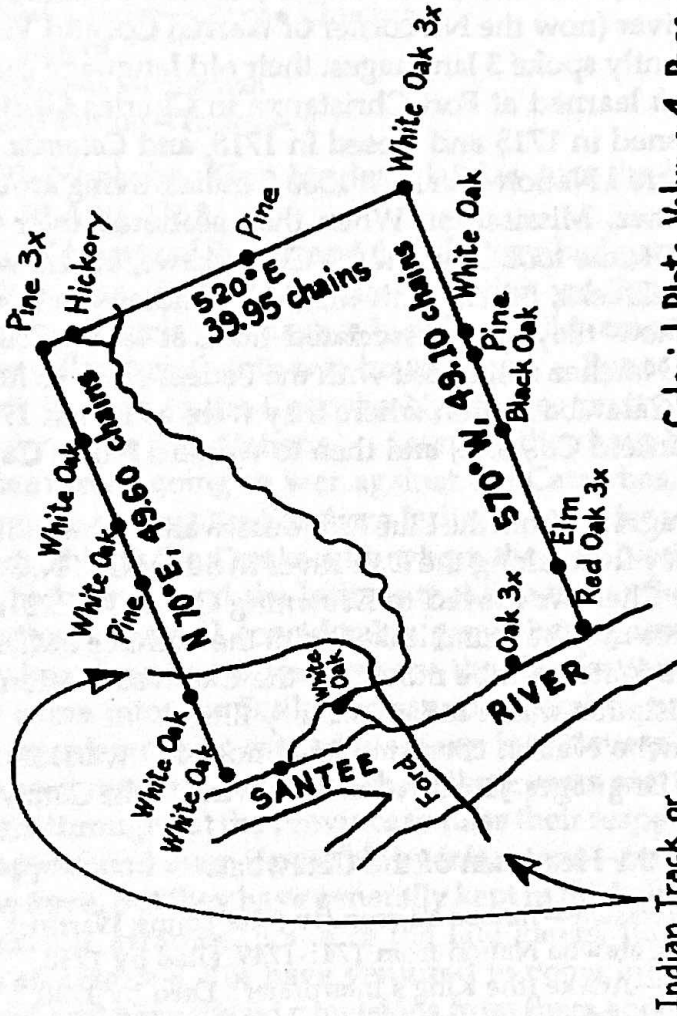


Map from Wes White's Collection—1756





Map from Wes White's Collection—1756



Colonial Plats, Volume 4, Page  
134, S.C. Archives precept April 1st,  
1738 - to Elihu Baker - 200 acres,  
Berkeley County. Eastward on  
Santee River, otherwise on vacant land  
May 10th, 1738 George Haig

Colonial Plat Volume 4, page 134

**Drawn by Barry Chavis**

In 1733, the Saponis petitioned to move onto the Tuscarora Reservation (present day Cahaba and Quitsna, Bertie Co., N.C.). From 1724 to 1743, some Saponi Indians lived in Orange Co., Va. on the land of Col. Spottswood, who had settled the tribe at Fort Christanna in 1714. A small number of Saponis lived on Capt. William Eaton's land in Granville Co., N.C. in 1754. This land was on the south bank of the Roanoke River (now the NE corner of Warren Co. and Vance Co.). They apparently spoke 3 languages: their old language called *Occaneechi*, English learned at Fort Christanna in Charles Griffin's school which opened in 1715 and closed in 1718, and *Catawba*.

The Natchez were a Nation of at least 1500 families, living around present-day Natchez, Mississippi. When they scattered over the Southeast in 1731, some took up with the Chickasaws, others with the Cherokees or Creeks, others with the Pedee Indians in South Carolina with whom they were associated from at least 1738 to 1746. All of these Natchez associated with the Pedees seem to have landed up in the Catawba Nation where they were as late as 1751. Some went to Fairfield Co., S.C., and then to western North Carolina.

The Cheraws migrated from the Blue Ridge eastward to the Yadkin River. By 1701, they lived along the Dan River in Surry Co., N.C. In 1737, some of the Cheraws moved to Drowning Creek, N.C. Their ancestry in that area may be found linked with the Lumbee Indians.

About 1736, the Wateree tribe moved to the Catawba Nation.

1725-1740. Legislation made Indian slavery illegal.

1743. The Catawba Nation consisted of almost 400 warriors of above 20 different languages. James Adair was living in the Catawba Nation at this time.

1749. Names of the Headmen of the Catawbas:

The King—Erretaswa—Yanabe Ya-engway (The Young Warrior),

King of the Catawba Nation from 1741-1749. Died by 1750.

Captain Taylor—Atteke (the King's interpreter). Died by 1750.

Captain Tom—Megehe (the Wateree Headman whose name means "Strong Man"). Died by 1750.

Captain Harris—Chuppepaw (the Saraw Headman). Called John Harris, King of the Saraw Nation from 1738. He shows up in Charleston in 1759 with 45 Cheraw men whom he had led on the battlefied against the French and their Indian allies in Pennsylvania—had been King of the Cheraw Indians in the Catawba Nation for the past 20 years.



Captain Money—Pede Hog Consaw  
Captain Peter—Thus Saw Wontsee (of Wiapie Town). Died by 1750.  
Captain Weater—Top consa haggrew  
The Otter—Handehu  
Suger Jemey—Pick Ahassokehee (of Sugar Town). Died by 1750.  
Jemey Bullin—Spanau (the Catawba son of a White man)  
New Comer—Chucke Chuckehe  
Clubfoot  
Hopkins Gentleman  
Red Button—Tucksekey

1750. Nopkehe, King Hagler/Haiglar, was the leader until his death 30 Aug. 1763.

1753. "A party of French and their Indians had gone to War against the Catawbas. . . they are a small Nation yet they are very brave men. . . All their gun men, which I am told, amount to near 400, can be called together in two hours time. . . But as the road of the French Indians to the Catawba Nation lies pretty much thru the Country of the Five Nations . . . I assume they have been persuaded by them from going to war against the Catawbas, and prevailed upon to go against the Southern Indians . . . under which title, they include chiefly the Creeks with whom the Five Nations are at War, the Chickesaws, and the Indians that live in our Settlements. And accordingly, several considerable gangs have passed through the Cherokee Country to war against the Creeks. And many others have come into our Settlements; and several of our Indians they have murdered, and carried off many into slavery, although there have been repeated orders for these three years past to all the militia officers throughout the Province to raise their respective companies and apprehend them if possible by fair means—and if they resisted, to use force. But they have generally kept in thick woods and almost impassable swamps. Some of the late gangs, however, have not been so cautious, but have ventured to come into white people's houses, and have forced provisions from them and have killed their hogs and cattle . . . And about two months ago one of these gangs had the boldness to come into a house within 34 miles of Charleston. They murdered the Master of the house (a very industrious Dutchman), and carried off into a neighboring swamp a young woman, . . ." [Letter from Governor Glen 25 June 1753]

[Note: The Dutchman killed was Felix Smith. *South Carolina Gazette* Apr. 11, 1753.]

1755. The Catawbas talk with the Governor in Charleston—King Hagler and 19 warriors of the Catawba Nation. Talk to be written so that it could be interpreted at the Nation by Mr. Toole. King Hagler states that the Creeks, Cherokees, Chickesaws, and them are now all one people . . . that 2 Cherokees had some time ago at the house of Capt. Chicken in King's Town killed an Indian of the Six Nations . . . that none of his Nation was any way concerned in the death of the Indian . . . that Mr. Nightingale had lately brought to the Nation rum, which was not good for them . . . that a Catawba woman who had lately escaped from the Mohawk Indians told him that the Six Nations had entered into a resolution to kill all the Catawbas. The interpreter told the Governor that William Richardson near Little River had stolen some horses, and that he had also killed a white woman last fall. It was ordered that a suit of scarlet clothes be made for Capt. Thompson, Captain Harris, and the Interpreter. Presents to be prepared for the Catawbas in Charleston: for King Hagler, for the 2 Captains, for Mr. Ears the interpreter.

1756. Catawba Nation men fit for war—204.

1757.

King Haglar

Captain Water

Captain Scot

Captain Jack

Captain Cutlash

Captain Jamey Harris

Captain Santee Jemmy

Captain Johnney of Pedee

Johnney Yong

Captain Wateree Jemmy/Jamy—living 1770.

1760 letter mentions that a Catawba Indian came to the house of a white man at Stephen's Creek (Edgefield Co.), with whom he had been brought up and for whom he had a very great regard, advising him to remove his family immediately to a safe place as there would be an Indian war early in the spring, if not sooner . . . that the Cherokees would start the war.

1760. The Catawbas told the Lt. Gov. that they "are settled about Pine Tree Hill, but are desirous of returning to their country. . . ."

1760. So reduced by smallpox that there were 20 or 30 families, about 100 souls in the Catawba Nation. This would not include the Cheraw (Saraw) Indians who had settled in the Catawba Nation. [Letter from the Rev. Elam Potter to the Rev. Dr. Stiles, 1768] Surnames which are associated with the Cheraws are: *George* and *Harris*.

5 May 1760. Touksecay or Red Tick, a Catawba headman spoke to the Council. "And in regard John Evans has for many years been interpreter for the Catawba Nation, we desire he may have a Commission to go along with us in our intended expedition against the Cherokees. And in regard Captain Thomson's, John Evans, Junior, and my own Commission from this Government are wore out; I hope your Honor will grant us new ones, and that you will likewise grant Commissions to Jaimie the Linguister, Congaree Jamie, Redhead . . . warriors deserving that honor." Touksecay also said that ". . . we propose so soon as we come from war against the Cherokees, to return from Pinetree Hill whither our people are now removed on account of the present disturbances, to our old towns and lands again."

1760. Treaty of Pine Tree Hill. The Catawbas relinquished the bulk of their aboriginal territory to Great Britain. In return for a fort to be built by the government, the Indians agreed to accept a 15 mile square tract. The fort was built and was used for the tribe during the Cherokee War.

1763. Treaty of Augusta. The Catawbas received a reservation of 144,000 acres in what is now York and Lancaster Counties, S.C. Samuel Wyly (Wylie) surveyed this tract.

1765. The boundary line left the Nation on the North side (N.C.). The Catawbas requested to be kept in South Carolina. Signing this request:

King Frow  
Captain Thomson  
John Chesnut  
Wateree Jenny

In 1766, John Ayers, George, and "Charaw George" were in Charleston petitioning the Council. Fifty or sixty Cheraws were living with about a hundred Catawbas. It's possible that some of these were Waterees, Waxhaws, Congarees, Saponis, Kussos, Peepees, Enos (Saxapahaw), Chickasaws, Keyauwees, Natchez, and Waccamaws.



1768. The Catawba Nation consisted of 150 or 160 Indians.

John Ferdinand Dalziel Smyth came to live with the Catawbas in S.C. in 1772.

The "Pay Bill for Capt. Thomas Drennan's Company of Catawba Indians" in 1780 is in Account Audited 3931-A at the South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

During the American Revolution, the women and children refugeeed in Virginia while the men fought with the Patriots against the Tories. On their return, they found that their property—except for the land was gone.

24 Nov. 1792. Petition of Catawba Indians to the Members of the House of Representatives of the State of South Carolina. . . . in behalf of themselves and their Nation humbly sheweth that we your petitioners having always manifested our Loyalty and subjection to this State and to the United States, . . . we have been established in the free possession of our lands by a treaty held with our Chief and head for that purpose, and having received plat and grant of our Land; our Grant being left in the hands of Col. Kershaw. And it is said it cannot be found. And although we have the plat we would request a further search for our Grant or a copy thereof from the Record. And as we were necessitated to rent out our land for the supply of our wants which we sustained by the distress of the war, we have with deliberation judged it just and right, and desiring to stand by our bargain and contract; but what we do desire of those who have sold part of the lands we have leased to them is to pay their contracts, and those who have purchased, to pay rents to us. . . . to our agents that have been appointed to assist us in our affairs, that is, Charles Miller, Thomas Spratt, Andrew Foster, Hugh Whiteside and Nathaniel Irvin. That you would please to give them commissions on our behalf. . . . Signed

General New River [died ca. 1796-1801]

Colonel John Ears

Major John Brown

Captain Peter

Captain Jacob Scott [died ca. 1821]

Captain Thomas Cook

Captain Jammy

Capt. John Scott

Capt. John Cagg [Pamunkey]

Jammy Bullen  
 Jammy Ears  
 Peter George  
 George White  
 Pinetree George  
 Billey Williams  
 Jacob Ears [d. by 1837 as General Jacob Ayres]  
 Billey Scott  
 John Kennedy  
 Patrick Dickson  
 Pinetree Robbin  
 Tom Patterson  
 John Nettles  
 George Canty  
 John (Yong?)  
 Billy Redhead  
 John Ears  
 John Kelley  
 John Deloe  
 Billy Ears  
 Gilbert George  
 Chickeshaw Jammy

[S.C. General Assembly Petition, 1792, #26. See also 25 Feb. 1786 Petition #32.]

In the early 1800's, Pamunkey Indians from Virginia began intermarrying with the Catawbas.

1802. Drayton reports 60 men or 200 persons.

1802. The Reverend John Rooker, a Revolutionary War veteran and a Baptist, agreed to preach to the Catawba Indians. He had been active in Sugar Creek Church (now Flint Hill) constituted in 1792 by members residing in the Catawba Nation. John Rooker is said to have come from Virginia, but he came to South Carolina more immediately from Warren Co., N.C. He died in 1840 at the age of 84 and is buried in Flint Hill Churchyard, York Co., S.C.

[See also S.C. Petitions 1801 #818; 1805 #6; 1810 #6; 1811 #28; 1815 #5 & 6; 1821 #8 & 9.]

An 1817 "99 Year Lease" was signed by David Hutcheson, Genl. Jacob Scott, Col. Jacob Ayres, Major Thomas Brown, and Henry White as "head men or acting chiefs of the Catawba Nation."

1821. Morse reports 450 souls in the Catawba Nation [possibly an unreliable figure and not based on a personal visit].

1825. The Catawbas totaled 450 persons. (War Department Chart)

1826. Mills in his *Statistics* reports the Catawbas do not exceed 110 persons of every age.

1826—1849. The Catawba resident population varied between 88 to 110.

Five Commissioners were appointed to Treat with the Catawbas: B.S. Massey, J. Springs, E. Avery, A. Morrow, and David Hutchison.

Some of David Hutchison's correspondence has been published. William H. Thomas, a trader who had been adopted when he was a young orphan by the Cherokee Chief, wrote to Hutchison telling him of the Cherokee's willingness to have the remnant of the Catawba Indians to reside with them or form a settlement adjacent to them in 1841.

S.C. Miscellaneous Records N:235. Report signed by John Springs, David Hutchison, E. Avery, and Allen Morrow dated Nation Ford Catawba, York District, S.C. 8 Apr. 1840. "From a once populous tribe they have dwindled down to twelve men, thirty-six women and forty young ones, boys, girls and children, in all eighty-eight, nine of whom are counted with a family of Pamunkey Indians and it is believed will not remove." [That is, remove to another reservation.]

Three years later, David Hutchison stated, "At the time of making the Treaty we took the names and number of the Indians. At the time there were fourteen men, two of whom were but fourteen years old; thirty-six women, and thirty-eight children under fourteen years of age."

Note: The wife and 8 children of John Mush of Chester District, a Pamunkey Indian from Virginia. John Mush collected the rents which belonged to his wife.

The 14 Catawba Males in the Nation in 1840:

James Kegg 59 [Went to Charleston in 1851 and died there in 1852.

His father may have been a Pamunkey Indian, James Kegg, Sr.]

Anthony George 41 [Died in the winter of 1852-53.]

Sam Scott 41

John Joe [His wife or sister was Caty Joe, 41; or Jenny Joe, 32 as of 1840.]

Lewis Stephens 37 [Went to Charleston in 1851.]

David Harris 31

Phillip Kegg [Apparently his father was a Pamunkey Indian, Phillip Kegg, Sr. In 1840 his son, Phillip Kegg was 13.]



Allen Harris 26 [The husband of Rhoda Harris (1830-1918)]

Billy Ayers

William George (Billy George/Kurichee) 24—living 1895

William Morrison 24 [Went to Arkansas in 1851; one of 11 Catawbas living at Sculleyville, Oklahoma in 1851.]

John Hart 21

Franklin Canty 14

John Scott 14

1840. Treaty at Nation Ford—14 Catawba men, 36 women, and 38 children. [Note the adjustment from the above census.]

The Act which was passed to carry this Treaty into effect was disappointing to Hutchison who questioned its constitutionality. The Act required the Leaseholders to pay the State, not the Indians, and, according to Hutchison, kept the money, not appropriating it for the Indians nor allowing interest on it.

1840. The 144,000 acre reservation was reclaimed by South Carolina.

In 1842, the Legislature passed a Resolution requesting the Governor to report on the condition of the Indians and what arrangements had been made to carry out the treaty of 1840. Governor Hammond responded by requesting "several individuals" to look into that matter. One of the individuals asked David Hutchison, one of the Commissioners who made the Treaty, to give what information he knew of the history. The data which resulted was published in *The Palmetto-State Banner* in Columbia, S.C. on Thursday, August 30, 1849. It goes into the details of the Leases and the Bonds required, the Bounties and Rents, etc. The question was then and was still until recently (when a settlement was reached)—the 1763 Reservation of 144,000 acres in York and Lancaster Counties, S.C.

The Whites who leased or bought Indian lands were taxed on their personal property and eligible for militia duty, but they were not allowed representation in the Legislature.

There was no state law for the Indian land itself until an Act authorized the Indians to rent their land for 99 years, at which time new leases were required. Prior to that time, some persons had purchased some tracts free from rent. [We wonder why or how—since purchase of lands from Indians had been prohibited by law numerous times during the colonial period and such laws were in effect when the government changed to that of a "state." The courts

have ruled several times that a change in government does not negate such things as the granting of land by a previous governmental body. We suppose that the government acknowledged the colonial law by allowing only leases.]

The Cherokees were removed to the West, but a remnant remained and purchased land in Haywood Co., N.C. The Catawbas began to rent lands from the Whites, adjacent to the Cherokees, and to intermarry with the Cherokees. The Catawbas continued to come back to South Carolina to collect their rents.

1842. Reservation granted to the Catawbas by South Carolina in South Carolina as the settlement in or near Haywood Co., N.C. was not made. The "New Reservation" of 630 acres was deeded 24 Dec. 1842 for \$200.00 paid by Joseph F. White, Agent for the Catawba Indians, to John M. Doby—a tract on the west side of the Catawba River in York District, boundaries include Morrison Creek and Horse Ford Branch. Allen Harris and others settled on this land. Some would not come from Haywood County. Hutchison felt that they and John Mush should receive a money or other settlement in proportion to their number as the land settlement made to the others. This 630 acre reservation is the one on which the Tribe continues to reside today.

In 1849, fifty-six Catawbas were in Haywood Co., N.C.; 27 in Greenville Co., S.C.; 13 in Chester Co., S.C.; 14 in York Co., S.C.

Special Census of the Catawba Tribe in 1849. These are included under the chapter on Families and identified as in this census taken 29 Sep. 1849:

Residing N.C. Haywood County:

James Kegg 66 [d. fall of 1852]

Phillip Kegg 22 [to Arkansas 1851]

Billy George 33

Lewis Stephens 46 [to Charleston 1851]

Thomas Stephens 18

Antoney George 50

Jessey Harris 17

William Morrison 33 [to Arkansas 1851]

John Hart 30

Peter Harris 14

James Harris 16

John Harris 18

Nancy George 44

Rebecca George 36  
Harriet Stephens 44  
Susy Kegg 21 [d. 1852 in Haywood]  
Cynthis Kegg 30 [wife of Phillip Kegg; to Arkansas 1851]  
Mary Ayers 21 [to Arkansas 1851]  
Margaret Ayers 18  
Betsey Ayers 14 [to Arkansas 1851]  
Salley Harris 43  
Frankey Brown 27  
Rosey Cantey 36 [to Arkansas 1851]  
Julia Ann Ayers 15 [to Arkansas 1851]  
May Ayers 12  
Salley Readhead 60  
Polly Stephens 24 [to Charleston 1851]  
Sally Ayers 50 [to Arkansas 1851]  
Sally George 35

**In Greenville District, S.C.:**

Franklin Canty 23  
John Brown 12  
Billy Brown 20  
John Scott 23  
David Harris 40  
Polley Ayers 35  
Eliza Canty 23  
Caty Joe 50  
Jane Ayers 18  
Jenny Joe 43  
Mary George 18  
Patsey George 48  
Betsey Mush 18  
Patsey George 30  
Rachel Brown 35  
Esther Brown 28  
Polly Readhead 40 [to Arkansas 1851]  
Betsey Hart 26  
Peggy Canty 30

**In Chester District, S.C.:**

Allen Harris 35  
Sam Scott 50 [killed by 1854]  
Robert Mush 19 [killed in CSA]  
Rhody Harris 19  
Jiney Patterson 30



Martha Patterson 18  
Nancy George 70  
Little Nancy George 24

In York District on their old home:

Betsey Quash 60  
Lusey Quash 35  
Delphy Quash 32  
Nancy Quash 37  
Peggy Quash 25  
Rachel Quash 30  
Polly Ayers 35

[Note: Don't think there was a *Quash* family; think this was the *Mush/Marsh/Mursh* family.]

In 1763, Hagler was succeeded by Colonel Ayres. Ayres was succeeded by King Prow (variant spellings). In 1780, General New River [his wife was Sally New River—see *Recollections of the Spratt Family*] was the leader. He died 1796-1801. He was succeeded by General Jacob Scott who died ca. 1821. Scott was succeeded by General Jacob Ayres who died by 1837. General William Harris was succeeded by General James Kegg who signed the Treaty of Nation Ford in 1840. By this time, most of the Catawba men were in North Carolina with the Eastern Cherokees.

A North Carolina reservation was planned, but it never materialized. The Catawbas were back and forth from Haywood Co., N.C., and their original homes in S.C., 1847 and 1848. William Morrison was chief. Chief Allen Harris served until his death in 1859. Chief Samuel Taylor Blue, the last native speaker of the Catawba language, died in 1959. His widow, the last fullblood, died in 1963. She probably understood the language, according to her great-grandson, Roger Trimnal.

In 1848 and in 1854, the Federal government authorized funds to remove the Catawbas to the Indian country west of the Mississippi. The monies were never used because the Catawbas failed to find a new Reservation.

1850. Petitioned S.C. General Assembly for lands in Greenville Co., S.C.

By 1854, there were 15 Catawbas in the Choctaw country, Arkansas (those surviving the 22 who had set out for that area earlier), 84 in South Carolina on the reservation, 7 in North Carolina. Five had

gone to Charleston. Of the 91 in North and South Carolina there were 15 men, 29 women and 47 children. Only 5 were fathers and husbands with a wife and children at home. Of the 47 children, only 10 had a father in the household.

The Reports and Resolutions of the General Assembly of the State of South Carolina include reports from the Indian Agents.

Catawbas who served in the CSA include: Jeff Ayers, John Harris, Jim Harris, Peter Harris, Jr., John Scott, William Canty, Robert Marsh, John Brown, Alex Timins (? -Timms), Billy George, Bob Crawford, John Sanders, Bill Sanders, Gilbert George, Epp Harris, Nelson George, Bob Head.

Some of the families living in various counties in South Carolina were affiliated with the Methodist Episcopal Church South, at the Echota Mission in N.C.

1880. Recognized Catawbas consisted of 60 people on the reservation in York County and 19 others in adjoining counties of North and South Carolina. One of those on the reservation was a Cherokee who had married into the tribe—Sampson Owl.

1883. Mormon missionaries arrived in the area. This led several families to Texas and Colorado. The descendants of Pamunkey John Mush/Mursh moved to Salt Lake City.

1889. The Catawbas with 50 people in about 12 households were probably the largest Indian concentration in the state of South Carolina.

Letter to Nancy Harris, Gainesville, Texas from A.E. Smith . . . Smith states that "I am told by our member to the Legislature this year, that I am not allowed to pay any of the money appropriated by the state for support of Catawba Indians to those who are outside the state. . . . I would advise Agnes, if she thinks of going to you, to wait. . . ." Letter from Nancy Harris, Catawba Indian, Gainesville, Cooke County, Texas to Governor Tillman ". . . the last session of legislature has passed an act of law to cut out me and my children of our just rights. And if it be so, God help them . . . for trampling our old forefather." [Gov. Benjamin R. Tillman's papers, Box 9, folder 22, SCDA&H]

The 1900 census enumerated 15 households with 63 Indians and 2 White women married to Indians. One household was of a White missionary couple. There were 14 full-blood Indians.

1944. The Catawba Tribe included 69 households—40 of which

were headed by Catawba men married to Catawba women. The others were intermarried with Whites.

In 1943, South Carolina purchased 3,434 (or 3,384.3) acres within the original 1763 grant and conveyed this to the Secretary of the Interior in Trust for the Catawba Tribe.

1946. The Catawbas recognized by the federal government.

An Act of Congress in 1959 terminated their Tribal status effective 1962—that is their status from federal supervision. This was the policy of the United States—to give Indians the same status as other citizens. The 3,000+ government acres were divided among the members of the Tribe.

The 1961 Final Membership Roll [*Federal Register* 25 Feb. 1961, pp. 1680-1688] gives the Address, Date of Birth, and Parent on the 1943 roll. There are 631 names on the 1961 Roll. Places of residence mentioned other than in York County include: Salt Lake City, Utah; Chicago, Ill.; New Philadelphia, Ohio; Winston-Salem, N.C.; Portsmouth, Va.; Gaffney, S.C.; Camden, S.C.; Coward, S.C.; Spartanburg, S.C.; Chesney, S.C.; Pasadena, Ca.; New York, N.Y.; Pineville, N.C.; Charlotte, N.C.; Fayetteville, N.C.; Pontiac, Michigan; Gastonia, N.C.; Sanford, Col.; Columbia, S.C. [Note: This roll of 631 names and a current membership roll for 1993 were published in *The State*, Columbia, S.C. Saturday, December 3, 1994.]

In 1970, the York County Auditor and Tax Collector recognized the Catawba Reservation as bounded by the Catawba River on the east, the Passmon property on the north, Highway 188 on the west, and the Spencer tract on the south.

In 1971, Governor John C. West signed a bill providing that "all mobile homes on the Catawba Indian Reservation and on the one hundred acres held in trust for the Catawba Indians by the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints in York County are hereby exempt from all property taxes." In 1961, the Acting Commissioner of the Bureau of Indian Affairs had deeded the 100 acres and the tract containing the church cemetery to the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints in trust for the Catawba Tribe.

In 1973, the Catawbas elected Chief Gilbert Blue—the first chief which they had had since 1962—in an effort to reinstate their status as a federally recognized tribe.

A suit for the recovery of the original 144,000 acres in York and Lancaster Counties, S.C. was settled in 1993, and the Catawbas were again federally acknowledged as an Indian Tribe.



The first Catawba burial ground was across the river in Lancaster Co., S.C. This cemetery was abandoned in 1855 when the new cemetery was laid out on the Reservation. There is also another cemetery in use behind the LDS Church.

There are numerous publications on the Catawba Indians—both as separate compilations and as sections or chapters in compilations on Indians in general.

### **The Cherokees [Ani Yun'wiya—the Principal People]**

No attempt is made here to give a history of the Cherokee Indians. Probably everything that is available on this Tribe (except for the Lower Cherokee) has been published, and we will follow our thumbnail sketch by a list of some of these sources.

1715. Dennis: I have lately committed to my care a Mustee or half Indian, a Chereekee by Nation.

1716. First Treaty with the Cherokees.

1730. Treaty with the Cherokees between King George II and 6 Cherokee Chiefs who had gone to London with Sir Alexander Cuming.

23rd Nov. 1734. Twenty-three Cherokee headmen from Estatoxee, Oconee, Tamasee, and Keowee (town of the Lower Cherokee, in the northwestern portion of S.C.) and also from a number of towns belonging to the Overhill and Valley Cherokees in the present Georgia, North Carolina, and Tennessee, sold some land in the forks of the Seneca and Tugaloo Rivers in South Carolina for two pieces of Striped Duffils, two pieces of Strouds, two pieces of Striped Plains (all types of cloth), two hundredweight of gunpowder, four hundredweight of bullets, and four pounds of vermillion.

In 1734, the Committee on Indian Affairs reported that because of the Disturbances amongst the Indians and the apprehension of War with France and Spain, that it was necessary to establish a Garrison in the Cherokee Nation. Rules and regulations were set forth, and the fee for Licenses was to be appropriated for the support of the garrison.

On the 12th Feb. 1747, the Cherokees ceded all of the land to the southeast of a line beginning at the entrance of Long Canes Creek into the Savannah River, proceeding up Long Canes to its source, jumping across to the source of Big Mulberry Creek and running

down that stream to its entrance into the Saluda River; from whence the line straight north.

George Haig's map about 1748 shows 43 Cherokee towns and a total of 2,340 Indian gunmen.

In 1766 on the 8th of May, the English surveyed an imaginary line running straight northeast from the Savannah, reserving the land on the other side to the Cherokee; but in 1770, the Indians sold 278 square miles (less twenty acres) on the upper Saluda and Broad Rivers in order to pay a debt to a trader.

Account of Nations of Southern Indians in a Letter from the Rev. Elam Potter to the Rev. Dr. Stiles 1768:

... Cherokees ... live principally upon the river Tenisa (Tennessee) which empties into the Mississippi. The body of this nation is situate about 220 miles NW of Charleston in S.C., but some of their land and some of their settlements extend far northward and border eastward on Virginia, North and South Carolina. ... The Rev. Mr. Richardson of S.C. informs me that when he was amongst them about 10 years ago, they had about 1500 fighting men but since then greatly diminished. ...

... Of the Cataypas (Catawbas) ... a nation who lie upon the river Cataupa near the line that divides North and South Carolina and are situate about 180 miles from the sea. They live on a tract the king ordered the government to lay out for them. ... In 1760, they were so reduced by the small pox, that they accepted of but 15 miles square. They may consist of 20 or 30 families, and their number about 100 souls.

... of the Cheraws ... formerly a considerable nation, so depopulated that they have fled to the Cataupas for protection, and now live amongst them. They consist of about 50 or 60 souls.

... of the Creeks ... lies SW of Georgia and some of their settlements not far from the river St. Mary's. May be able to raise about 1600 fighting men. [The Creek [Muskogi] Indians had towns: Oakfuskee, Coweta, Cussitaw, Abehka, Tallapoosa, Okchai, Sugespoga, Fushatchee, Tallasee, Tuckabatchee, Caialezie, Weeoka, Puckantallahassih, Woccakoy.]

A map in 1770 shows 7 Lower Cherokee Towns (all in present-day Oconee Co.) with a total of 520 Indian men.

Again, the English burned all of the Cherokee Towns in South Carolina in the summer of 1776, and concluded a treaty of peace with those Indians at Dewits Corner on 20th of May 1777. The sec-

ond article of this treaty permitted the Cherokees during their good behavior to inhabit the Middle Settlements and Valleys westward of the highest point of Oconee Mountain. It left them with a tiny strip of land in the extreme northwest of the state which they sold in 1816 for \$5,000.00. This reservation in Oconee County corresponds to the present-day Sumter National Forest.

By 1841, the Cherokee had the Bible translated into their own language and had formed themselves into Christian churches with their own preachers; also other religious societies appointed preachers to minister to them. The Cherokee Indians called the Methodists the "Loud Preachers," the Presbyterians the "Paid Preachers," and the Baptists the "Drowners." [*History of South Carolina Methodism*, Betts]

On 8th August and 12th September 1912, the *Hartsville Messenger* had an article about a suit of the Cherokee Indians against the United States government. The Cherokees were seeking a settlement for land in the Cherokee Nation which had been allotted to Negroes (known as Freedmen) and Whites who had married into the Tribe. The claim was based on the fact that when the Cherokees went to the Indian Territory from Georgia in 1833 to 1836, they took many Negro slaves with them. These they kept the same as White owners to the end of the Civil War. At the time of the War, most of the Cherokees joined the Confederacy, and when the emancipation of the slaves was declared, the government decreed that the slaves of the Indians should not only be freed, but should share in all of the Tribal property of the Nation. The majority of the Cherokees took no part in this suit—convinced that it would be in vain.

#### Some Source Material for Cherokee and References to Other Indians:

*Cherokee By Blood*, Jordan. These are records from the Court of Claims. Guion Miller was the special Commissioner appointed to handle the 46,000 applications. In order to do this, he and his deputies took affidavits from those claiming Indian ancestry. They interviewed neighbors, friends, etc. of the applicants.

GWY YE *Cherokee Blood*, Hoskins. This is also based on the Court of Claims records.

*Cherokee Emigration Rolls 1817-1835*, Baker. After the American Revolution, Cherokees who were Tories (Loyalists) moved to the



west side of the Mississippi and petitioned the Spanish Governor at New Orleans in 1782 for land. In 1794, it was granted. Groups settled in what is now Southeast Missouri and Arkansas. In 1811, there was an earthquake, and the Cherokees believing that their land was doomed, moved *en masse* to the area between Arkansas and White River. In 1817 by Treaty, the Cherokees got land West of the Mississippi. In 1819 by another Treaty, the Cherokees got more land, but emigration to Arkansas was not encouraged. In 1828 by Treaty, the Cherokees ceded the lands in Arkansas for land in Oklahoma. The Cherokees who had moved to the Indian Territory voluntarily were called "Old Settlers." There was a census of "Old Settlers" in 1851. In 1832, more land was ceded, and those who agreed to move were to have the same benefits as under the 1828 Treaty.

*Those Who Cried, The 1600, 1974.* This is the 1835 official census of the Cherokees. In 1838, the Cherokees were moved to Indian Territory. This covers the Nation who were then in Alabama, Georgia, North Carolina, and Tennessee.

*Old Cherokee Families, Starr.*

*Cherokees of the Old South, Malone.*

*The Cherokee Indian Nation, King.*

*The Eastern Band of Cherokees 1819-1900, Finger.* This is the Tribe which stayed in North Carolina.

One interesting claim from the records of the Court of Claims concerned that of the descendants of Chief Donahoo who said that he was born in Virginia ca. 1700 and married Mary Wentworth, a White Woman. They had a daughter, Elizabeth (Betty) who married William (Bill) Pledge, a White man. The children of Elizabeth included: John Ayers and Junalusky (Choonoolahhuh-Skih—said to have been a full blood Cherokee who died 1853/54 age about 99). The children by Bill Pledge included: Elizabeth (Betty) Pledge who married Thomas Poindexter (White) and Frank Pledge. The claim was denied because Donahoo was not living where the government thought Cherokees were supposed to be living!

William Perry Johnson in his *North Carolinian* has an article about some families from Nantucket Island (south of Cape Cod) who in the middle 1700's and in the early 1770's migrated to Guilford, Randolph, and Surry (now Stokes & Forsyth) Counties, N.C. These included: Barnard, Beard, Bunker, Coffins, Coggeshall, Davis, Gardner, Gifford, Macy, Russell, Stanton, Starbuck, Swain, Sweet,

Way, and others. They afterwards scattered to East Tennessee, Indiana, and other states.

William Perry Johnson's stepfather had told him that it was a common practice for a widower to take an American Indian wife. This Indian wife would then be christened with the name of the husband's first wife, the date of death of the first wife would be obliterated from the records, and thus the Indian blood in the family would be covered up. Obed Swain's father (a White man) mnd. (1) a Macy (2) full blooded Delaware Indian, the latter being Obed's mother. Obed Swain was captured by Indians at the age of 10. He was scalped and thereafter named, "Old Bone Head." He married at the age of 14 to a full blooded Cherokee Indian, daughter of Chief Corn Tassle. Swain died at the age of 104 in Shelby Co., Ind. His wife died at the age of 108.

The Cherokee, Creek, Choctaw, Chickasaw, and Seminole Tribes became known as the five civilized tribes—by which the Americans meant those who could be taught to adjust to the American way, maybe even assimilated into American society.

The Cherokees who had not removed voluntarily (some who owned even larger plantation houses than their captors) were forced to move to the western Indian Territory. There was a division between the leaders of the Cherokees as to the removal of the tribe to the west which, ultimately, resulted in the assassination of some of the leaders by their own tribal members.

The Seminoles' resistance resulted in war.

## IV

### *Glimpses of the Colony 1695-1716*

BY 1694/95, SOUTH CAROLINA had colonists from many places including England, Ireland, France, Scotland, and Switzerland. Those speaking English outnumbered the French-speaking people by a margin of nearly 10 to 1, and the Swiss amounted to no more than a few scattered individuals associated with the French. Some of the Scots were refugees from Stuart Town. Others had returned to Scotland after the destruction of that town in 1686 by an invasion of Spaniards from St. Augustine, followed by a hurricane.

#### Archdale

One of the Lords Proprietors, John Archdale, a Quaker, served as Governor of both North and South Carolina from August of 1695 to October of 1696.

On 16th Mar. 1696, Governor Archdale signed a law the text of which states that the Indian nations of that part of this province of Carolina which lies south and west of Cape Fear have for several years past . . . been furnished with clothes and all sorts of tools necessary for making their provisions and have from time to time as often as they have had need thereof been protected and defended from their enemies at "our trouble, expense of time and charges and by our forces." Further, it declared that "they have not hitherto been any ways useful or serviceable or contributing to the inhabitants of this province. . . ." And thus, "the nations of Sante Helena, Causa, Wimbehee, Combehee, Edisto, Stonoe, Kiaway, Itiwan, Sewee, Santee, Cussoes, have freely and voluntarily offered and consented to be obliged to bring in to such persons as shall by the Assembly be appointed to receive the same in Charleston, for every Indian man capable of killing deer of every respective nation, yearly one wolfskin, one tigerskin or one bearskin or two catskins. . . ." Archdale



amended the persons to be appointed as receivers to those "that live near the Indians that are to pay." The cassiques and headsmen of the tribes named had to apply a whip to the back of every hunter neglecting to pay, and this within the sight of the Indians of the village, or consider their nation out of the protection of the colony. Conversely, a hunter who brought in extra skins could expect payment in the form of 30 bullets and a pound of gunpowder per surplus skin. Finally, Archdale or any one member of the Charleston Council would hear and judge any dispute between Indian and Indian or an Indian and a White man, and anyone caught selling any rum, brandy or any sort of spirits to any Indian would upon conviction have to pay a fine of 20 pounds.

Discussion of regulating the Indian Trade was begun in the Commons House March, 1696/7.

Ten or eleven years after returning to England, Archdale published some recollections of his stay in North and South Carolina. "The natives are somewhat tawny, occasioned in a great measure by oiling their skins and by the naked rays of the sun. They are generally very straight-bodied and comely in person and quick of apprehension . . . are great hunters. . . . It is a pity they should be further thinned with civil quarrels, being as their service is in all respects most necessary."

### Wappetaw

The Wappetaw Congregationalist Church was founded by 52 Congregationalists from New England, probably from Ipswich, Massachusetts, who shipwrecked at Cape Fear, N.C. in 1696, where they were taken in as guests by the Cape Fear Indians.

One child died at Cape Fear, and the other 51 were settled by Governor Archdale in Christ Church Parish, S.C. that same year. Two of them were brothers, John and Jonathan Whilden. They received their first pastor in 1699.

In 1744, the Rev. Levi Durand wrote to the London-based Secretary of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel in Foreign Parts concerning this congregation.

Services were held at Wappetaw until 1861. The pews were burned by the federal troops in 1865.

### Smallpox

We have four brief accounts of the smallpox and one rather doubtful report placing the Sewee tribe on Sampit River in 1700:

(1) A letter from the Charleston Council to the Lords Proprietors in London, March 12, 1698: "We have had the smallpox among us nine or ten months, which has been very infectious and mortal: We have lost by the distemper some two or three hundred."

(2) A letter from Council to the Proprietors Apr. 23, 1698: "In the meantime we have no reason to expect any mischief from the Indian trade—the smallpox has killed so many of them . . . that distemper having swept off great numbers of them four to five hundred miles inland, as well upon the seacoast, as in our neighborhood. . . ."

(3) A letter from Mrs. Affra (Harleston) Coming to her sister, Anne, in England, Mar. 6, 1699: "... the whole country is full of trouble and sickness. Tis the smallpox which has been mortal to all sorts of the inhabitants and especially the Indians, who tis said have swept away a whole neighboring nation, all to five or six which ran away and left their dead unburied, . . . ." She must mean either the Combohe or the Wimbecon, the only Indians seen about in South Carolina just before the great smallpox epidemic of 1697 and 1698 but never heard from afterwards. Mrs. Coming follows with a whole litany of other ills—the death of cattle, the loss of shipping, an earthquake, and a fire which wiped out a third of the buildings in Charleston.

(4) The travel journal of John Lawson, Jan. 4, 1701: "The smallpox has destroyed many thousands of these natives. . . ." Lawson arrived for the first time in Charleston from London in September of 1700. While writing about the Sewee Indians and their voyage to England, Lawson became sidetracked into a long digression on Indians in general.

The French who would eventually accept the Sewee as friends, only to destroy them in the end, survived the smallpox to the number of 438. [Letter from Peter Girard (Pierre Guerard) dated Mar. 14, 1699. He reports 195 survivors at Charleston, 31 at Goose Creek, 101 in the Orange Quarter, and 111 at French Santee.]

### Lookouts

In 1707, it was found that one White man was not sufficient for each look-out. Mr. William Edwards to appoint a watch somewhere on Chapman's Creek, consisting of two White men. Capt. John Whitmarsh to appoint a watch on Edisto Island consisting of two White men and two Edisto Indians.

Capt. Jonathan Drake to appoint a watch on Folly Island consisting of two White men and 18 hired Indians. John Huggins to appoint a watch on Bull's Island consisting of two White men and two Sewee or neighboring Indians. Mr. Thomas Grimball to appoint a watch on Watch Island, which lies to the southward of North Edisto River's mouth, two White men and one Edisto Indian.

Act in 1708 for regulating the Watch in Charlestown and maintaining a Watch at the Fort to be built on Windmill Point. It was completed by 1709 and was called Fort Johnson.

In 1710, Captain Capers appointed a watch on Bulls Island of 1 White man and 2 Seawee Indians.

In 1710, the Watches were reduced:

Capt. John Cochran at Port Royal. 2 White men and 2 Cusabo.

Capt. John Whitmarsh at Edisto Island. 1 White man and 2 Edisto.

Capt. Jonathan Drake on Folly Island. 1 White man and 1 hired Indian.

Capt. William Capers on Bull's Island. 2 White man and 2 Seawee.

In 1716, Maria, the wife of John Charlton, late of this province, vintner, was to procure the Huspaw King, then at St. Augustine, and his people to return and be subject again to the South Carolina government. Apparently, she was successful, as one of the patrols in 1737 was at Hoospa Neck or the Indian land (south side of Combahee River).



## V

### *Titles and Commissions*

THE TITLES OF CACIQUE (variant spellings) and *Captain* were in use with reference to leaders in the American Indian communities by the time the English settlers arrived. These titles were used in the earliest cessions of lands by the Indians.

*Cacique*, of Spanish origin and meaning "prince" or "lord," was also a title bestowed by the Indians upon certain of their new English neighbors. *Cacique*, along with *Landgrave* (German) and *Patiline*, was also a title conferred by the English upon themselves in their plan to establish a landed gentry nobility in South Carolina.

In the course of time and as the English gained control over the affairs of the Indians, they saw fit to confer commissions to the Indian leaders.

The terms *King* and *Headman* were eventually discarded. The chief became *General*. The General was succeeded by the *Colonel* after the General's death.

Following are some references to Indians with and without titles:

- 1716. King Simon, Kiawah Island.
- 1733. Ten Commissions (8 for the head Warriors of the Catawbas and 2 for the Cherokees). . . .
- 1735. Captain Johnny was commissioned to be War Captain of the Catawbas.
- 1738. Commissions for: Capt. Johnny of the Cape Fear Indians, King Cupid of the Cusaw Indians, Thomas—War Captain, Johnny—War Captain, Long Will, Capt. Billy.
- 1739. Commissions for: King Ozata, John Harris, Eno Jemmy Warrior, Captain Tom. Also for: Iscountgonita King of the Catawbas, John Harris King of the Charraws, Captain Harris of Sugar Town, Captain George of Nassau Town, Captain Peter of Sutrea Town.
- 1739. Act prohibiting purchasing of lands from Indians.

1739. John Harris, King of the Cheraws  
 Captain Harris of Sugar Town.  
 Captain George of Nassau Town.  
 Captain Peter of Sutrea Town.
1741. Wateree Indians: Tom, Donpaint, Jack.
1741. War Captain Thalthaboyhaho (Mad Dreamer).
1741. Ittameko, an upper Creek Indian.
1741. Capt. Twenty of the Peepees.
1741. Billy Waites to be King of the Peepees over Santee River in room of King Harry or Pinch.
1741. King Will, King of the Peepees over the Four Hole Swamp in room of Long Will.
1741. Commissions for Capt. Tom, Donpaint, Jack—Wateree Indians.  
 Commission for War Captain to Thalthaboyhaho (Mad Dreamer).  
 Commission to Ittameko, an Upper Creek.  
 Commission for the Young Warrior King of the Catawbas.  
 Commission for Thom Taylor Head Warrior and King.  
 Commissions for Capt. Twenty of the Peepees, Capt. Jeamy of Sugar Town, Capt. Jack of Soutry Town, Capt. Peter of Weapee Town, and Capt. Jeamy Harris of Old Sugar Town.  
 Commissions for the Cherokees: Skiagusta of Keowee, Capt. Tokescoy, Clococia, Tekenkiskee, Chiscononta, and Thiboe.  
 Commission for the Head Warrior Johnne to be King or Chief Ruler of the Cape Fear Indians.
1742. Savannah Eurauh to be head Captain and Warrior of the white dirt Town in the Catawbas.
1742. Special Commission for Billy Waites to be King of the Peepees over Santee River, in room of King Harry or Pinch.  
 Special Commission for King Will, King of the Peepees over the Four Hole Swamp, in room of Long Will.  
 Commission to Johnny chief captain under King Will.  
 Commission to Capt. Billy chief captain under King Billy.  
 Commission to Eno Jemy, Warrior of Charraw in the Catawba.  
 Commission for Savanah Eurauh to be head captain and warrior of the white dirt town in the Catawbas.  
 Commission for Johnney to be chief warrior of the Cape Fears.
1743. Commission for King Will and one for Robin chief warrior of the Peepees near Four Holes.

- 1743. King Will and Robin, Chief Warriors of the Peedees near Four Holes.
- 1744. Capt. Jack of Soutry Town was killed at Four Hole Swamp by Natchez Indians.
- 1753. King Tom of the settlement Utchee is mentioned.
- 1755. Lewis Jones was Chief of the Peedees.

### **List of Indian Towns and Head Men**

[From Colonial Records of South Carolina Series 2 Documents relating to Indian Affairs May 21, 1750—August 7, 1754]

Kewwhohee (Kee-o-wee)	Skiagun(s)ta, Old Warrior; Ozusta, the Catawba King; Chotee King
Estatowe (Estatoe)	The Good Warrior; Clugoitash
Tucksoie	Osquozuftoie; The Raven
Jommausee	Scholloloskie
Chewwhohee	Skiagusta
Oussazlay	Jemmy
Kewee	Jaccutee
Oustate	The Yellow Bird
Steecowee (Stekoe)	Tacitee (Tosetee)
Nequossee	
Jackasechee (Tukaseegee)	Chuchachee
Juforchee	The Raven and his Son (Moitoy), Skiakow; Tacitee (Tosetee), the Notchee Warrior
	Savanuthohee; Onatowe
Tolequo the Less	
Tommozlley	
Jollehee	The Prince
Chaztoge and	
Great Tellequo (Telliquo)	The Blind Warrior, and Seasar (Caeser)
Chewwhohee	





## VI

### *Indians, Indian Traders, Commissioners, and Agents*

[NS = New Style. The first date given, unless otherwise noted, was for a Bond for a License. Other dates without data noted were also for Bonds for Licenses. Sources: *Journals of the Commissioners of the Indian Trade* Sept. 20, 1710-Aug. 29 1718 and *Documents Relating to Indian Affairs* 1750-1754 and 1754-1765. Most dates of 1760 taken from *South Carolina Newspapers* 1760, Warren. See *Carolina Connections*, Hicks for additional data on the early colonial commissioners.]

WHEN PROBLEMS DEVELOPED with the Indian trade in South Carolina because of encroachments by traders from other colonies or traders within the territories of other traders, South Carolina began requiring a license for the Indian Traders to conduct business with various tribes.

These regulations resulted in a bureaucracy on the local and colonial-wide/national levels which came to include Commissioners, Agents, and Superintendents, and in time, Special Commissioners, Investigators, Inquirers, and Lawyers.

Since the Indian trade produced the primary exports from the colony in the early period—animal skins and furs and Indian slaves—its importance is obvious.

In 1680, the commission appointed to mediate differences between the Christians and the Indians and otherwise regulate the trade consisted of: Joseph West, Andrew Percival, Maurice Mathews, William Fuller, John Smith, Jonathan Fitch, and John Boone. After two years, the Proprietors revoked their authority because they were oppressing rather than protecting the Indians.

In 1707, an Act was passed requiring "those persons that trade among the Indians in amity with this government. . . . Now must take out licenses. . . ." In 1711, the South Carolina traders were com-

plaining about traders coming from Virginia and other colonies and not having licenses. In 1718, Joseph Boon, Stephen Godin, Samuel Barons, merchants of London, complained of the Indian Trade monopoly in South Carolina.

Generally, exceptions were made for licenses required to trade with the Settlement Indians.

The fact that Indians usually had three different names during their lifetime—one when they were young; one in their middle life; and one in their old age—may result in some confusion in identification.

Governor Johnson's report of 1719/20 mentions that prior to the 1715 War, there were almost 200 English Indian traders employed as factors by the merchants of Carolina.

*Lachlan McGillivray, Indian Trader*, Edward J. Cashin, is an excellent source for the Indian Trade and background of Clan Chattan, the Clan of the Cat, in Scotland, and those who fought for Prince Charles in 1746 at Culloden. This source covers migrations to Georgia (Darien, New Inverness District) and South Carolina of some of the Indian Traders. It also includes data on the various Partnerships formed by the Traders.

N.B.: In the following entries, additional data from wills and other sources containing a name identical to the subject of the entry is *not* conclusive that this was the same person. These are offered as possible clues for further research. Many of the Charleston merchants were involved in some manner with the Indian trade. They, in turn, had connections with merchants in other areas.

This does not purport to be a complete list of all Commissioners, Agents, or Traders, but it is a good sampling.

Other references will be found in Memorial Letters to England in 1782 from the Indian Traders and Federal Government Records in 1850 for the settlement of the Patriot Indian Traders re: ceded lands in 1772.

*James Adair—Adair's History of the American Indians*, Samuel Cole Williams, LL.D., Editor, was published in London in 1775 and printed in the U.S. in 1930. Most of the following information under this entry is from this source:

James Adair, a descendant of the historic Irish house of Fitzgerald, emigrated to America and appeared in S.C. in 1735, becoming an Indian agent. A trader to the Chickasaw nation in what is now north



Mississippi, . . . among the Chickasaws between 1761-68. . . . In 1768, he went north and later to London, where his book was published in 1775. After his return from London that same year, he settled in North Carolina where he left his blood strain among the Cherokee and Chickasaw.

James Adair . . . descended from Robert Fitzgerald, whose patrimonial estate was that of Adare, inclusive of the manor and abbey of that name, is said to have been the eldest son of Thomas Fitzgerald, 6th Earl of Desmond. There was a dispute over the succession to the estate of his grandfather, and Robert Fitzgerald killed his kinsman Gerald . . . he fled 1675 from Ireland to Galloway, Scotland . . . changed his name to Robert Adare from the Irish estate in county Antrim.

Currie who held the castle of Dunskey was declared a rebel, robber, and pirate. A proclamation was made that whoever should produce Currie, dead or alive, should be rewarded with his fortunes. Adare killed Currie and presented Currie's head to the king. He got the lands, and the family was known as the Adairs of Portree, and when a castle was built on the spot in Dumfriesshire where Currie was struck down, it was called Kilhilt.

Alexander Adair of Kilhilt held the barony, so obtained from Robert I of Scotland, during the reign of James V of Scotland. Sir Robert Adair, having sold his Scottish estate to Lord Stair, removed from Scotland to Ireland before the battle of the Boyne (1690).

James Adair was born county Antrim ca. 1709 . . . appeared in S.C. in 1735. [One source states that he first settled in Pennsylvania.] In 1736, he was a trader to the Cherokees. He traded in that section with George Haig. Thomas Brown in 1735-1747 had a large trading establishment at the Congaree. Haig was associated with Brown, and Adair may have had his first transactions as a trader from that post. He doubtless came in contact with Priber while the latter was among the Overhill Cherokees (Western) trying to establish his "red empire" in 1732-1743.

Christian Gottlieb Priber . . . had a wife and 4 children in Saxony; went from Amelia Township, S.C. into the Cherokee nation; called himself a German but was certainly an agent of the French; died in Frederica, Ga.

In 1743, Adair was resident with the Catawba Indians. In 1744, Adair moved to the Chickasaw nation in what is now North Mis-

issippi. The Chickasaw nation had an eastern band across the Savannah River from Augusta, Georgia, in South Carolina. Mentions John Campbell, a Carolina trader, who had been much longer among the Chickasaws and Choctaws than Adair. . . . In 1746, with the authority of Gov. James Glen, Adair made presents to Red Shoes. . . . The two leaders, white and red, planned a break with the French. Glen created the Sphynx Co. composed of his brother and two others to conduct the trade. Charles McNaire was entrusted by the company with the cargo of goods. Matthew Roche was one of the partners. [1738 Will of John Gough, Berkeley Co., planter. Sons: John, Edward, Neal, and Francis, all under 21, land on western branch of Cooper River; Richard. Daus: Ann and Mary. Ann under 13 and Mary, daus. of Mr. Francis Lejau. Exors: Son Richard and Mr. Francis Lejau. Wit: Fras. Roche, Matt. Roche, Daniel Horry.]

Adair then went to the Cherokee . . . headquarters at the home of James Francis, an Indian trader of Saluda Town, then said to have left for the Overhill towns with a son-in-law of Francis, Henry Foster. She (Mrs. Flood) said that Adair told her he was going to Jamaica.

Galphin's copy of Adair's book with his name and the year 1775 was in the Charleston Library. George Galphin, a Scotchman, located ca. 1739 at Silver Bluff, later Galphinton, on Savannah River, S.C. side, a few miles below the site of Augusta, Ga., where he built a trading post and engaged in the Indian trade. On 2 Oct. 1775, he was appointed commissioner of Indian affairs for the Southern District. He d. 1780. [See later entry for for George Galphin.]

Among the traders of Adair's early period as a trader: Thomas Welch, James Alford, John Chester, James Welch, John Buckles, John Brown, Thomas Andrews, Wm. McMullian, Augustine Smith, Jerome Courtonne, John Tanner, Benjamin Sealey, John Smith, Richard McCully, Francis Underwood.

Adair traded with the Overhill or Western Cherokees in the Tennessee Country and also with the Catawbias in 1743. After his return from London in 1775, he settled in North Carolina.

James Adair married a woman of mixed blood and had two known children: John Adair who married (1) Ga-ho-ga (2) Jennie Kilgore (an Indian); Edward Adair who married Elizabeth Martin (an Indian daughter of General Joseph Martin). There were probably other children among the Catawbias, Cherokees, and Chickasaws.

General Joseph Martin was an Indian agent of Virginia among the Cherokees. He md. Elizabeth (Betty) Ward (who md. then \_\_\_\_\_ Hughes) d. 1793 (daughter of Nancy Ward (Ghi-ga-u who had md. (1) Kingfisher) b. 1738 d. 1824, Cherokee, Indian wife of Bryant Ward whose White wife was Ann \_\_\_\_\_) and had a daughter, Elizabeth Martin (md. Edward Adair) and a son, John Martin (later a Judge of the Cherokees). General Joseph Martin had married also Sarah Lucas of Virginia. They had 7 children. When Sarah Lucas died, General Martin married Susannah Graves who bore him 11 children.

In 1773, Adair moved to Wilkerson Swamp in what is now Robeson County, N.C., to land containing an "Indian Old Field" and spent the rest of his life (except for time spent in England) there, dying in 1780. His two White daughters, Sarah Tyner and Elizabeth Hobson Cade, continued to live there, near Rowland, N.C. Note: In 1773, James Adair purchased 200 acres in Bladen Co., N.C., on Wilkerson's Swamp, . . . bounding N side of sd. Swamp . . . below Patchett's lower line & near a Ford about 1/4 miles above a Beaverdam . . . an Indian Old field Surveyed for Benjamin Fuller this 5 Sep. 1771.

Note: Will of James Stephenson, 1773, Craven Co., S.C., names executors James Adare, Sr. and James Fowler.

According to *The Darlington Cannons and Their Kin* by Thomas Evans Cannon, Sir Robert Adair, a physician and planter, immigrated to America from County Antrim Ireland, and settled in Robeson County, N.C. developing a plantation which he called "Fairfields." His daughters: Agnes Adair married a \_\_\_\_\_ Gibson, Elizabeth Hobson Adair married John Cade, Sara Ann Adair married in 1758 William McTyer. The North Carolina Colonial Dames in 1934 erected this marker at the site of Dr. Robert Adair's plantation in Robeson County: "James Robert Adair 1709-1780, Pioneer Physician, Patriot, and author of *History of American Indians*, published London, England, 1775."

#### *Ahele/Ahela*

Creek Indian woman. Kin to the Soogela King. Agent John Wright declared her free and then sold her. 1713.

#### *Airs/Ayers*

See Catawbias.



*Ephraim Alexander*  
Trader 1750.

*James Alford*  
Trader. 9 March 1711 NS.

*Shippy/Sheppy Allen*  
Trader. 14 March 1712 NS. 20 May 1714. Was buying slaves from Indians.

*Captain Allick*  
"Speaker of the Lower Creeks"—flourishing 1760.

*Thomas Andrews*  
Trader during Adair's early period.

*Antonio*  
Yamassee Indian.

*Archy*  
Half-breed Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Peter Arnaud*  
Employed by Mr. Beamer, Indian trader. Put to death in the Upper Cherokee Nation. Flourishing ca. 1760.

*John Ash*  
Commissioner in 1707.

*Assento*  
Yamassee Indian.

*At(t)akulla-kulla*  
Same as Little Carpenter—Cherokee.

*Edmund Atkin*  
His Majesty's Agent for and Superintendent of Indian affairs. He was formerly a Charles Town merchant, in partnership with John Atkin. Member of Council in 1748. Edmond Atkin, Esq., native of city of Exeter, England, had a will dated at Congaree 22 May 1760. He named his wife: Lady Ann, dau. of Rt. Hon. George (McKenzie) Earl of Cromertie. He also named his brother: William Atkin of Exeter, Esq. Sisters: Elizabeth, Mary, Susannah, Ann and Rebeckah Atkin. Kinsman: William Carwithen. Exors: wife, Gabriel Manigault and Peter Manigault. Wit: George Mackenzie, Edward Wallace, John Wagenfeld. He held a pew at the Independent or Congregational Church in Charleston. As Superintendent for Indian Affairs in the

southern part of British North America, Atkin forbid British traders and Indians of the Upper Creek and Talapoosa areas from sending goods of British origin to the Alabama Indians or other friends of the French. Persons who accompanied Atkin into the territory of the "Allbahma Indians" 1758-59 were: Isaac O'Daniel, Evan Morgan, Peter Lester, Edward Wallis, Nathaniel Wade, Thomas Keesee, James Anderson, Zachariah Fenn, John Reed, George Bennet, William Tinley, William Mitchell, John Goodman, William Bolsover, John Murray, James Geddes, John Venning. [Article in *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*]

*Joseph Axson*

One of the interpreters at the treaty signed 26 Dec. 1759. Killed by the Cherokees Jan., 1760.

*Thomas Ayers*

Trader. 27 July 1711.

*James Baldridge*

Trader 1750.

*Charles Banks*

Cherokee Trader.

*William Bannister*

Trader. 22 March 1711 NS. 24 Nov. 1714.

*Isaac Barksdale*

Trader 1751.

*John Barnwell*

Commissioner.

*Thomas Barton/Burton*

Trader. 24 Nov. 1714. 14 Dec. 1714.

*William Bates*

Trader 1750.

*James Beamer*

Trader in the Cherokees since 1724 in 1751. James Beamer, his mark, Stono River, Colleton Co., joiner, about to voyage to Island of Barbados, in his will 13 Nov. 1687 names wife: Margaret and sons: John and Jacob, under 21 years and son-in-law Joseph Tatnell, under 21 years. The will was probated 1693/4. Margaret Beamer administered on the estate of James Beamer, dec'd. Col. Joseph Blake and Mr. James Stanyarne, all of Colleton Co., were on the Bond in

the sum of 3,000 Pounds sterling 17 Mar. 1693/94. The Governor and Council questioned whether the meaning of the will meant that the widow should be appointed executrix and should have the 1/3 of the real estate during her life and 1/3 of the personal estate forever. It was agreed that the widow should have this. James Stanyarne, Daniel Courtis, Ralph Elmes (his mark) inventoried the estate. [*Records of the Secretary of the Province 1692-1700*] 1695/6. John Beamer wit. will of Thomas Bolton, his mark. 1711. Will of Thomas Perriman, planter. Dau: Elizabeth, under 19 years and unmd. Sisters: Mary Sanders and Sarah, wife of Jacob Beamer. . . . 1713. Sarah Beamor of this province, widow and ex. of estate of Jacob Beamor, late of this province, dec. of the first part and William Gibbon of Charles Town of the other part. . . . 1716. Sarah Beamor of Berkeley Co., S.C., widow, bound to Capt. Michael Cole of London, mariner, in amt. of 1,200 pounds current money. . . . 1720. John Beamour, ex. of Robert Penney, Granville Co. 1720. John Beamor wit. will of James Gilbertson, Colleton Co., planter. 1720. Mary Barker, Berkeley Co., widow. Leaves dau. Ann Neve under care of Mrs. Sarah Beamer. She mentions son, James Banister under 21 years. Exors: Mrs. Sarah Beamer and John Barton. 1738. Will of John Beamor, Granville Co. Wife: Eleanor. 1761. Will of Thomas Beamer, late Indian Trader in the Cherokees. Nuncupative will. At the house of James Beamer in Amelia Township. Thomas Beamer, son of said James Beamer. My father James Beamer; cousin Peggy; cousin Charles. [Thomas Beamer is called a "half-breed son of James Beamer"—*South Carolina Gazette* 1760.] See The Young Warrior or Serowee. *Prince William's Parish and Plantations*: The widow of second Landgrave Edmund Bellinger in 1747 gives an affidavit in which she states that in the division of Tomotley Barony, she gives 50 acres to the commissioners, in accordance with direction in the will of her husband, for the building of a church. Tomotley Barony, which contained 13,000 acres, was bounded on the E by Sheldon plantation, then the property of Col. William Bull. It is therefore reasonable to believe that the 50 acres was the tract upon which the church [Sheldon] was afterwards built. Memorial N3:36. William Bellinger. 7 Apr. 1733—535 acres of land in Colleton Co., S.C. part of 1400 acres granted 12 Sep. 1694 to Mrs. Margaret Beamor on N side of S branch of Stono River, SE on said branch and marsh of Stono, NW on lands not laid out and partly on lands laid out for Jonac ????, SW on John Farr, NE part on vacant and part on creek and marsh. Said



535 acres conveyed to William Bellinger by deed of Release 2 Feb. 1727 signed by Sarah Beamer and James Beamer her son... bounding to the W on lands formerly given by Margaret Beamer to her eldest son, John Beamer, to the N on lands of Margaret Williamson, E and S on Stono River. Charleston Deed XXX:271-275. Indenture 13 Dec. 1771. Mary Beamer, an American Indian woman living on Johns Island, seamstress, to John Stanyarne... for 65 Pounds... 130 acres on Johns Island... bounding to the N on said John Stanyarne, to the E on lands late occupied by William Mathewes, belonging to the said Stanyarne, to the NE on lands lately belonging to Alexander Hext, deceased, to the W & SW on lands of Abraham Waight. S/ her mark. Wit: William Sams, Elizabeth Sams. Will of John Stanyarne, of Colleton Co., S.C., planter. 27 Aug. 1772. Mentions 130 acres which I bought from Mary Beamer, her sister Sarah, and others. John Stanyarne owned numerous tracts including Kiawah Island. He willed 3 tracts of land on John's Island to his granddaughter, Elizabeth Sams. One of these was the 130 acres which he bought from the Beamers. Charleston Deed VV:699. Jacob Beamer owned 535 acres in Colleton Co. and by will 1710 bequeathed to his wife Sarah and his only son, James Beamer, Indian Trader. James having come of age... by Lease & Release, Sarah and James conveyed in 1727 to William Bellinger the tract formerly given by Margaret Beamer to her son Jacob Beamer. Margaret Beamer was the grandmother of James Beamer. Margaret Beamer's eldest son was John Beamer. According to the *Biographical Directory*...: John Beamer (1681-1739) md. 1701 Florence Morton (d. 1707), daughter of Governor Joseph Morton. John Beamer then md. in 1710 (name unknown who d. in 1716). He then md. in 1719 Mrs. Judith Stewart who d. 1731. His fourth wife was Eleanor. John's brother, Jacob who d. 1712 had md. Sarah Perriman.

*Thomas Beamer*

See above entry.

*John Bee*

Had a trading factory on the upper Ocmulgee. In 1725 took out licenses for traders to the Choctaw.

*Bench*

A soldier who had a Cherokee wench and two children among them and was saved, came with his family to Tuxoweh. [*South Carolina Gazette* 27 Sep. 1760]

*Samuel Benn*

Trader ca. 1751.

*Richard Beresford*

Commissioner in 1707.

*William Bennet*

Indian Trader. Will 1732. Wife: Mary. Daughter: Mary. Exors: Mr. James LeBas, Mr. Charles Holiday. Wit: Jno. Summers, Patrick Brown, George Littell (his mark).

*Jethro Bethridg*

Trader. 24 Nov. 1714.

*Big Sawney's Son*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*John Blackluck*

1667. Permission given to Mr. John Blackluck, master of a trading frigate, to trade from Ashley River with the Spaniards or any of the Indians.

*William Blakeway*

Indian Trader and Lawyer. D. 1727. Md. Sarah Daniell, dau. of Landgrave Robert Daniell and Martha. Children: William; Sarah md. (1) \_\_\_\_\_ Logan (2) Richard Beresford (1720-1772); Anne; Mary md. Richard Smith.

*John Boone*

Researchers on early Boon(e) families in South Carolina believe that there were three distinct families. One of these may have moved to North Carolina and come back into South Carolina at a later period and settled in the northwestern part of the colony/state. So far as is known, no relationship between this John Boone and the family of Pioneer Daniel Boone (b. 2 Nov. 1734/5, Pa. d. 1820) of a Quaker family has been established. It is interesting to note that Pioneer Daniel Boone's nephew, Samuel Boone, Jr. (b. 21 Mar. 1758 on Yadkin River, N.C.) lived in what is now present-day Richland Co., S.C., and went with his father, Samuel, and his uncle, Daniel, in 1779 to Kentucky.

*Thomas Bosomworth*

Anglican Minister and Agent to the Creek Nation. See entry under John Musgrove.

*Elias Boudinot*

Native halfblood Cherokee. Editor of the *Cherokee Phoenix*.

*Edward Brailsford*

Commissioner.

*Brannon*

Trader with the Cherokees—flourishing 1760.

*William Bray*

Trader and Interpreter. 27 July 1711. Interprets for the Yamasee. 28 July 1711. Knew that a free Yamasee man of Yoa Town was sold. Has to retrieve an Indian woman and child, enslaved wrongly by him, from bondage in New York. 15 Aug. 1711. To be prosecuted for settling on Yamasee Indian land. 14 March 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 15 Mar. 1712 NS. Petitions against Mr. Hilden. 21 Mar. 1712. Wrongly sent a slave to war. Bray and his wife to testify against John Cochran. 17 Apr. 1712. Testifies against Hilden. 18 Apr. 1712. Says he sent the slave to war but the slave had 1/2 his freedom and got the other half by going to war. 16 May 1712. At Pocotaligo Town (Yamasee). Forced slaves from indians. 25 Mar. 1713. Agent John Wright wrongly freed the slave of Wm. Bray and Captain Maggot. 26 Mar. 1713. Owitka complains against him for seizing a free woman. 16 Apr. 1713. William Bray had been convicted for selling 2 Indians. 16 July 1713. Agent John Wright rewarded for informing on Bray. 12 Apr. 1715. On the way to St. Augustine to retrieve slaves. A Yamasee told Mrs. Bray that he had a matter to tell her, the Creeks design to kill the traders and then attack the settlement, and it was very near, but he loved her and her 2 sisters. When it was very near, he would come again and they should then go to Charleston. Will of William Maggot, his mark, Edisto Island, planter. Wife: Mary, house and land where I live for life. Sons: Eldest John, plantation at his mother's death, and other lands; second James, land called Jeffinge's. Daus: Mary McCoy; Magdalen, unmd. Exors: wife; son John; Mr. Richard Stevens. Wit: George Norton, Jno. Champney, Henry Childs. 2 Sep. 1725.

*William B. Brett/Britt*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 24 Nov. 1714.

*William Broadway*

Interpreter. His father and brother were in James Beamer's employ.



*Edward Broody*

Interpreter ca. 1751. Probably the same person as Edward Broadway.

*Thomas Broughton*

Commissioner. 1719.

*John Brown*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*Patrick Brown*

Trader at Congaree. Brother of Thomas Brown. Will 1755 at which time he was a Trader of Augusta, Ga. in partnership with Daniel Clarke. Patrick's Creek in Richland Co., S.C. was probably named for him. In Charleston deeds, he is also described as "Indian Merchant." Patrick Brown's will names executors: partners Mr. Daniel Clarke and Mr. Laughlan McGillivray of Augusta; Mr. William Dewes of Savannah; and Mr. Thomas Corker of Charles Town, merchants.

*Thomas Brown*

Trader at Congaree. Petition [Council Journal Upper House No. 7:140] setting forth that he always has taken out a license to trade with the Catawbass—dated 18 Jan. 1739. Will 1743 / probated 1747. He had a son, William Brown b. ca. 1730, of a free Catawba woman, and a daughter Elizabeth Brown who md. Robert Tweedie of Georgia. Robert and Elizabeth Tweedie had a daughter, Jane Tweedie, who married 16th June 1765 Patrick Cunningham who died ca. 1800 in Wilkes Co., Ga. Their children were: David, Alexander, Richard, Robert, John, and Margaret Cunningham.

Thomas Brown conducted an extensive trade with the Catawbass and other Indians at the trading post at the Congarees. On the 13 March 1735, he purchased from the Wateree Indians all of the land from the confluence of the Wateree and Congaree (then called Santee) Rivers as far as the Catawba Fording Place and was paid by the colonial government for:

	Pounds	1 bus. salt	3
38 & 1/2 strouds	154	40 doeskins	40
16 yds. plains	24	Beef and corn	<u>12</u>
3 guns	48		581
50 wt. gun powder	100	Interest at 10%	451
100 wt. bullets	50	Charges coming & going	100
15 white blankets	90	Advice & conveyance	<u>40</u>
15 gals. rum	60		1,172

*Brothers and Sisters:*

- I. Thomas Brown (will 1743—of Congarees—probated 1747). Indian Trader. Owned land in what is now Richland Co. and Saxe Gotha, S.C. Had a trading post near Ft. Congaree. Had at least the following children:
  - A. Patrick Brown (eldest son) [Charleston Deed 5V:317-319]
  - B. William Brown (born of a free woman of the Catawba Nation) b. ca. 1730. He filed a Memorial 2 Aug. 1763 for two tracts on Patricks Creek, Craven Co.—one for 175 acres with a chain of title to a grant to Neilson and one for 186 acres with a chain of title to a grant to James Crawford of 18 March 1744.
  - C. Elizabeth Brown md. Robert Tweedie/Tweedy of Georgia:
    1. Jane Tweedie md. 16 June 1765 Patrick Cun(n)ingham who d. 1800. Family lived in Wilkes Co., Ga.
- II. Patrick Brown (will 28 June 1755/pr. 15 Aug. 1755). Indian Trader. Styled as "Indian Merchant" in Charleston Deed SS:162. At time of will—of Augusta, Ga., now in Charles Town. Exors: partners Mr. Daniel Clarke and Mr. Laughlan McGillivray of Augusta; Mr. William Dewes of Savannah and Mr. Thomas Corker of Charles Town, merchants. Wit: William Glen, William Michie, Jno. Remington.
- III. William Brown (of Londonderry, Ireland):
  - A. Alexander Brown (of Dublin, Ireland), gilder & carver [could have been a son of John Brown]
- IV. Catherine/Katherine Brown (of Dublin, Ireland)
- V. John Brown (d. by 1755, late of Dublin, Ireland) md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_:
  - A. Alexander Brown (of Dublin, Ireland), gilder & carver [could have been a son of William Brown]
- VI. Jane Brown

On the 4 Dec. 1745, Thomas Brown deeded to his son William Brown 175 acres and 186 acres near Saxe Gotha Township which was originally granted to Matthew Nelson & James Crawford. [Charleston Deed 3A:182-187]

Frídáys' Ferry

WEST SIDE

Fort

SAXE GOTHA TOWN

Henry Webber | John Hubert & Jacob Spear  
(1739 | John Wildrick Miller  
Patrick Brown | Old Garrison  
(300 acres 1735 )  
Henry Coleman | Jacob Coleman  
(1738) | (350 acres, 1736)  
Herman Geiger | Patrick Brown | John Gibson  
(1740) | (1738) | (1735)  
J.J. Rode/Rhod | Herman C. Dataring (alias  
| Pordick/Perdrick)  
Jacob Haghebucker | Jacob Huckaboe/Hakaboe  
(1742) | (1735)  
Hans U. Bachman | Anthony Stack (1735)  
Roodie Cooplet (1736)  
John Gallman | Stephen Crell (1736)  
Joseph Crell (350 acres, 1736)  
Joseph Crell (150 acres, 1736)  
Hannah Maria Stolea (1737)  
Jacob Reimensperger (1737)  
John Galliser (1737)  
John Gibson (50 acres, 1737)  
Ulrick Busser (1737)  
John Gibson (300 acres, 1736)  
Jacob Theiler (1740)  
John Frasher  
Anthony Stack | Thomas Berry (1736)  
The Mill |  
Jacob Hans Stainer (1739)  
John Sondrick (1741)  
Solomon Aberlin (1759)  
Robert Lang, Sr. (1737)  
Robert Lang, Jr.  
(alias St. Lang) (1741)  
  
Hans Buss (1741)  
George Haig (1741)  
Richard Myrick (1737)  
Christian Richtelsperg (1742)  
William Baker (1738)  
Elizabeth Mercier (1758)  
Joseph Pavay (1736) | Geo. Haig (1736)

Township Line

See map in Meriwether's *The Expansion of South Carolina 1729-1765* from which this outline is adapted to indicate proximity of land owners and settlers. Thomas Brown's store was at the Old Congaree Garrison.

EAST SIDE

Isaac Porcher (1751)  
James Hopkins (1735)  
Thomas Brown (1733)  
Robert Steill (1749)  
  
Daniel Gibson (1732)  
  
Jacob Satur (1732)  
Thomas Stitsmith (1732)  
  
Henry Gignilliat (1732)  
  
Thomas Stitsmith (1732)  
  
Thomas Howell  
Elizabeth Verdity  
Nicholas Hayne (1735)  
Mary Hyde (1744)  
Thomas McPherson (1747)  
James Leslie (1747)  
William Howell (1742)  
Gilbert Gibson (1745)  
Thomas Wallexellson  
John Fairchild (1743)  
Jacob Young (1745)  
Abraham Crouch (1756)  
  
Edward McCraw (1745)  
Richard Jackson  
Elizabeth Verdity  
John Pettinger (1746)  
William Greenland  
John Jacob Geiger (1743)  
  
*Notchee Gut*  
John Pearson (1746)  
James Jenkins (1746)  
Elihu Baker (1741)  
  
Conrad Scheiss/Sness  
George Croft (1748)  
John George Lykes (1748)  
William Busby (1749)  
William Moore (1752)

C O N G A R E E R I V E R



*Daniel Bruner*

Trader of the Creek Nation.

*John Buckles*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*Stephen Bull*

Trader.

*William Bull*

Commissioner. 1719.

*James Bullock*

1741. Special Commission to be Agent to the Creeks.

*Robert Bunning*

Trader among the Cherokees since 1714 in 1751. Same as Bunyon.

*Dr. Charles Burnham*

Committee of the House to Settle the Indian Trade. 1698.

*Butler*

Trader with the Cherokees—possibly the same as John Butler, their interpreter—flourishing 1760.

*John Cain*

Descendant of a free Indian Woman. 1823. [Miscellaneous Records 4Z:299]

*Nathaniel Cain*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*Daniel Callahan/Callahane*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712. Disclaims his rum debts. 15 Mar. 1712 NS. Petitions against Mr. Hilden. 16 May 1712 at Pocotaligo Town, he forced slaves from Indians. 26 Mar. 1713. Agent John Wright says he had sent goods to Mr. Callahan's. 16 May 1713. About Goods. Will of Daniel Callahan, Colleton Co. Wife: Honour. Son: Daniel, unmd. all estate and 2 lots in Beaufort, Port Royal Island. Daus: Honour Burroughs and Mary Bedon. Exors: son-in-law Stephen Bedon, Capt. John Raven. Wit: Thomas Jones, his mark; Daniel McFarland; Thos. Ladson. Dated 17 Apr. 1721. Will of George Beadon, the elder, Charles Town, cooper. Wife: Elizabeth—land on Cooper River. Sons: George, Richard, Thomas, Stephen, and Henry. Daus: Sarah and Elizabeth—3 latter children under 21 yrs. and unmd.; plantation fronting on Ashley River; Patrick Scott; Richard

Cartwright. Exors: wife; Benjamin Lamboll and Mr. James Peartree, both of Charles Town. Wit: James Burt, John Laroche, Tho. Martin. Dated 21 Dec. 1705. Will of William Livingston 17 July 1723 mentions land on Port Royal River purchased of Stephen Bedon. Ste. Bedon witnessed 1734 will of John Ramsay, his mark, son of David Ramsay and Helen Neems, als. Ramsay, his wife, dec'd. born in Parish of Laughters, Shire of Fife, North Britain, now inhabitant of Charles Town, shopkeeper. According to an article in the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*: Will of Stephen Bedon of Charles Town, South Carolina, and now of St. Clement Danes, Middlesex, merchant. To my brother-in-law Isaac Nichols half my estate in trust to pay the rents to my wife for life and after her death equally to my brothers Benjamin Bedon and George Bedon and my sisters Sarah and Rebecca Bedon. The other half of my estate to my brothers and sisters named. My cousin George Bedon to manage my business affairs in England . . . Executors: my wife Ruth, my uncle Henry Bedon, my brother Benjamin Bedon, my brother-in-law Isaac Nichols, and my cousin George Bedon. Dated 10 May 1750. Witnesses: Robert James, Richard Severn, R. Richardson. Footnote: The testator's parents were Stephen and Mary Bedon. They had the following children recorded . . . in the St. Philip's Parish register: Thomas, b. 30 Sept. 1711; John, b. 28 Apr. 1714; Stephen, b. 30 June 1718, m. 25 Aug. 1743, Ruth Nicholls (Nicholas); Sarah, b. 24 Nov. 1725; Benjamin, b. 21 Apr. 1728; Rebecca, b. 14 Apr. 1730.

*John Campbell*

Trader in the Chickasaw and Choctaw Nation before Adair.

*Martin Campbell*

Trader.

*Alexander Cameron*

Deputy Commissioner of Indian Affairs. Loyalist during the American Revolution.

*William Cantey*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 9 Mar. 1711 NS. Wm. Canty, son of Capt. Canty in contempt of the Board. 12 May 1711. To sue Wm. Canty, Jr. for not taking out a license. Will of Teige Cantey, his mark, of Ashley River. Wife: Elizabeth, ex. Sons: William and George. Daus: Mary Smericke and Catherine Maner. Grandchildren: Francis Smericke under 21 yrs.; John son of George Cantey under 21 yrs. Wit: John

Stock; John Donnoho his mark; Ralph Marshall. Dated 21 Sep. 1678. Will of Richard Baker, Esq. Wife: Elizabeth, ex. Sons: Edward; William and John. Dau: Elizabeth. Son: Richard. Sons-in-law: John Palmer and Wm. Canty. Wit: Wm. Canty, James Hulbert, Wm. Baker, Edward Baker. Dated 28 Jan. 1697/8. Will of Abigail Stevens, St. George's Parish. Sons: Samuel, ex.; Joseph, under 21 yrs.; John. Dau: Elizabeth Canty. Grandson: Willm., under 21 yrs. son of dau. Elizabeth Canty. Granddaus: Martha under 16 yrs. dau. of son John Stevens. Elizabeth, Mary, and Sarah daus. of said dau. Elizabeth; all under 16 yrs. Nephew: Joseph, son of brother Rev. Joseph Lord in New England. Mentions: Rev. Hugh Fisher. Wit: Joseph Smith, Richard Baker, Nathaniel Sumner. Dated 31 Mar. 1733.

*Cappy*

Cherokee—son of Old Hop. Flourishing 1760.

*Robert Card*

Trader and Interpreter. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 3 Indians that trade for him and Weaver. 14 Mar. 1714. Clea pays 7 Pounds 10 Sh. for the license of an Indian factor belonging to Mr. Card. 4 May 1714. Supposed to have heard the Cherokees say they would cut off Chestowee 10 days before it happened. The Cherokees designed to invite the Yuchi Indians at Chestowee to a ball play to cut them off. The Governor's letter to Card was detained behind the mountains until after the Yuchi were cut off. 5 May 1714. James Douglas mentions the Governor's order to Capt. Card to treat the Yuchis civilly arrived too late. 6 May 1714. Card interprets for Partridge, the Cherokee, and for Skiacasea.

*Caesar*

Indian Slave (Cherokee) to John Stephens. 1713.

*John Chaplin*

Trader. Flourishing at the time of Henry Woodward.

*Chenallotohee/Cherallotohe*

Lower Cherokee of Keowee. Brother of Tistoe. Flourishing 1759-60.

*Chenohe*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*John Chester*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 4 May 1714. Clea says John Chester said



George Sheel said Alexander Long said he would be revenged of the people of Chestois (the Yuchi Indians of Chestowee). 5 May 1714. John Trumbull said John Chester said Long said at Mr. St. Julian's he would never let the Cherokees rest until they cut off Chestowee.

*George Chicken*

Commissioner. 1719. Agent among the Cherokee. Died 12 Mar. 1726, intestate.

*James Child*

Trader ca. 1706. [Journal of the Commons House]

*Chislu*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Chisquatalone*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Chistanah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Alexander Clark*

Trader. 5 Sep. 1709. 16 July 1713. States that Agent John Wright declared Ahele, a Creek Indian, free and then sold her. 17 Aug. 1713. Clark knows about Ahele being free. Will of John Godfrey, Sr. Wife: Mary. Son: Capt. John Godfrey (all my law books, etc.); Richard (gold ring which I had at the funeral of Sir Jno. Yeamans, plantation purchased of James Sheppard and John Chaplin where Alexander Clarke now lives; Benjamin, plantation purchased of John Chaplin and his wife on N side of Stono River. Dau: Mary, her husband Lt. William Davis, her 2 former husbands Robert Browne and Dr. Henry Woodward. Grandsons: John Woodward (my physical books); John son of Capt. John Godfrey, land I purchased of Henry Blanchard which formerly belonged to John Bullin. 200 Pounds left for debts in the hands of Benjamin Ball, Gent, in Island of Barbados; all my grandchildren now living when they attain the age of 12 yrs. To dau. Mary Davis, my land near Shembee; to Mary Browne, half of Hobcaw Point and the tract adj.; Capt. Robert Daniell; children of Dr. Henry Woodward by my dau. Mary. Exors: son Capt. John Godfrey, Capt. Henry Symonds; Mr. Henry Samways. Wit: Thomas Fawcett, Henry Leise his mark, George Francklin. Dated 12 Mar. 1689/90.

*Daniel Clark*

Trader 1750.

*Benjamin Cles/Clee/Clea*

Trader. 9 Mar. 1711 NS. In contempt of the Board. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 3 Aug. 1711. The Wacsaw, Esaw, and Cuttabau [Waxhaw, Iswa, Catawba] headmen to meet at his house; the Savanna [Shaawanwa] headmen to meet at his house. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. His account for provisions delivered to the Indians. 25 Mar. 1714. 4 May 1714. Swore he heard Card say the Cherokees planned to cut off Chestowee. Says Long was mad at the Yuchi Indians of Chestowee for scalping him. 5 May 1714. All Yuchi held by Clee to be released. 6 May 1714. Produced letter of 7 Oct. 1713 from the Governor saying he was pleased the Yuchis were cut off.

*Cloguitah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*James Cochram*

Commissioner in 1707.

*Capt. John Cochran*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 28 July 1711. He had sold a free Indian of the Youhau (Yoa) Town (Yamasee). 15 Aug. 1711. To be prosecuted for selling a free Indian man. 13 Sep. 1711. Had sold rum to Indians. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 15 Mar. 1712. Petitions against Mr. Hilden. 21 Mar. 1712. 17 Apr. 1712. Testifies against Hilden. 14 May 1712. Had told Hilden he ought to go to Charleston . . . also Mr. Maggot in town has evidence against Cochran. 20 June 1712. At Tomatley Town [Yamasee]. Extorted a slave from Nenehebau and took rum debts from Nekebugga there. 26 Mar. 1713. Has the rights to a disputed slave. Goods at Dawfuskey. Cochran to restore certain seized goods back to Bray, Fraser, and William Maggot. 16 Apr. 1713. John Wright refuses to pay Cochran. 16 May 1713. Joseph Wright to pay Cochran 6 Pounds for charges of seizing goods. 20 May 1714. Cochran had a note of Alexander Mackey's for 400 skins, from Egabugga for 80 skins.

*John Cockett*

Interpreter and Trader. 21 Sep. 1710 Interpreter for the Apalachia [Apalachee—Florida Indians in the Tallahassee area] Indians. 27 July 1711. 28 July 1711. Interpreter for the Yamasee. 12 Sep. 1711. Asks for trader's license. 10 Apr. 1712. He had arrested Charleton

who seized Cockett's skins and slaves for trading without a license. Has since taken out a license and his goods to be returned. 18 Apr. 1712. Depositions. 15 May 1712. Mentions the late Tumela King [Yamasee?]. Is forgiven all of his past offenses for the service he has done the public. 16 May 1712. Complains of what other traders did at Pocotaligo Town. 25 Oct. 1712. Asks for 40 Pounds for the 2 slaves who had run away from Charleston. 25 Mar. 1713. Yamasee man named Assenta and King Lewis complain against Cockett. Affidavits about his debts to the Indians.

*James Colbert*

Lived among the Chickasaws from his childhood, became their leader.

*Cold Weather*

Of the Chilhowih—Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Colonnah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Connasoratah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Joseph Cooper*

Cherokee trader 1730-35.

*Coosah Ekah*

Same as the Second Man of Sugar Town/Kullasatchih (Cherokee)—flourishing 1760.

*Corn Tassel*

Cherokee—the Corn Tassel of Tuquoh or Toquoh—flourishing 1760.

*Joseph Cornel*

Travelled in the Upper Creeks—flourishing 1760.

*Jermyn Courtong/Jerome Courtonne*

Trader during Adair's early period. Trader with the Choctaw in the 1750's. Trader with the Chicasah/Chickasaw at the Breed Camp (a town in the upper Creek Nation)—flourishing 1760.

*Capt. Craft*

Special commission to be Agent to the Creeks. 1736.

*James Craford*

Trader. [Charleston Deed]



*Charles Craven*

Commissioner.

*David Crawley*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. Traded with the Yamassee; returned to Virginia and from there to England.

*Childermas Croft*

Secretary to Indian Affairs ca. 1732-1734.

*Jess Crosley*

Trader. Beat and abused an Apalachia Indian man. 21 Sep. 1710.

*Joseph Crosley*

Trader. 5 Sep. 1709. Bond 9 Mar. 1711 NS. In contempt of the Board. 20 May 1714. He knows that Mr. Probert (a trader among the Creeks) sends his slaves to war. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond.

*Joseph Cundy*

Trader. 22 March 1711 NS. 24 Nov. 1714. Indian wife to one of the traders said the Savanna [Shaawanwa] plan to leave.

*George Cussings*

Trader.

*William Dalton*

The burial of William Dalton Indian Trader is recorded in 1758 in the Parish Register of St. Philip's Parish.

*Nicholas Day*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 13 Sep. 1711. Had sold rum to Indians.

*Anthony Deane*

Cherokee trader 1730-35.

*John Dickson/Dixon*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 28 Oct. 1710. John Dixon and 2 other men swear they heard the Tomolla King declare Masoony an Apalachee a slave. 12 Sep. 1713. Board does not believe his denial of having burned the Governor's order sent by Capt. Haistings. Thomas Welch threatened Dickson's life if he said any more to 3 of Welch's Indian slaves. 6 Oct. 1713. 20 May 1714. Trading without a license. 31 Aug. 1714. A letter from him dated 7 June 1714.

*Diego*

Appalachee Indian. 1710.

*Cornelius Doherty/Dougherty*

Referred to as "old trader" in 1753. Trader in the Cherokees since 1719 in 1751.

*James Douglas*

Interpreter for Cherokee. 5 May 1714. Interpreter for Partridge, a Cherokee. 6 May 1714. The Yuchis detained by him to be released. The Euchees killed their own people in the War House to keep them from falling into the hands of the Cherokees. 7 May 1714. States that Long threatened the Cherokees of Euphase—that he would cut them off as he did the Yuchis because they of Euphase gave him no more meat and oil.

*David Dowie*

Cherokee trader 1730-35.

*Downing*

Trader ca. 1751. George Downing among the Cherokees in 1760. John Downing of Noucassih, a half-breed Cherokee.

*Jonathan Drake*

Commissioner. Will of Jonathan Drake, Cutcaw [Cawcaw], Berkeley Co., planter. Wife: Mary. Son: Jonathan. Daus: Mary Coachman; Sarah, Anne, and Margaret, latter 2 under 18 yrs. and unmd. Son-in-law William Drake. Granddau: Herreot, under 18 yrs. and unmd., child of my dau. Elizabeth Drake, dec'd. Land at Santee and Winyah. Brother Samuel Drake's children, Edward excepted. Exors: Wife; son Jonathan. Trustees: Mr. Thomas Lamboll, Capt. Michael Darby. Wit: Thomas Wesbury, Jonth. Wesbury, John Benethwit. Dated 25 Oct. 1731.

*William Drake*

Commissioner—flourishing 1734.

*Thomas Duvall*

Cherokee trader.

*Duvall's Landlord*

Creek—flourishing 1760.

*Thomas Edwards*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*John Edinburgh*

Trader.

*Egabugga*

Indian. 1714.

*Samuel Elchinor*

A trader to the Lower Creek Towns—flourishing 1760.

*John Elliot*

Storeowner killed by Cherokees Jan., 1760.

*Edmund Ellis*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 13 Sep. 1711. Prosecuted for selling rum to Indians. 16 May 1712. Asks to leave town. He is losing money. 26 Mar. 1713. Bond. 25 Sep. 1713. Lewis, King of the Yamasees at Pocolaligo, says the Pocolabo King [Yamasee] is coming to complain against Dr. Ellis. Edmund Ellis to be arrested for trading without a license. 6 Oct. 1713. An Indian testifies against Dr. Edmund Ellis—apparently already in town and in jail. He asks to be let out of jail. Will of Richard Hughes, late of Cary Parish, Co. of Montgomery, North Wales, now of this province, merchant. Brothers: Price Hughes (Welshpool Co. aforesaid, Esq.), and Valintine Hughes, Parish of Cary, Co. aforesaid, Gent. Executors. Mentions: estate in Carolina and Cary, Co. of Montgomery, and merchandise purchased of Lords Proprietors; in said brother's absence from province. Roland Evans, at whose death Rice Price, at whose death Edward Ellis, to serve as executors. Wit: Henry Wigington, Will. Jefferis, Charles Noble, Joseph Keys. Dated 24 Oct. 1711.

*Samuel Elsnear/Elshanner*

Trader 1750-1751.

*Emanuell*

Indian. 1714.

*Enaclega*

Yamasee Indian of Huspa Town. 1712.

*Henry Evans*

Trader. 24 Nov. 1714.

*John Evans*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*John Evans*

Trader and Interpreter. Report to Governor Glen in 1756 about the Catawba Nation. At that time, Evans had a grown son by a Cheraw Indian, also named John Evans. [CJ 27 Apr. 1748]



*Nathaniel Evans*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*Samuel Eveleigh*

Commissioner.

*John Fenwick*

Commissioner in 1707.

*Robert Fenwick*

Commissioner in 1707.

*Tobias Fitch*

Agent to the Creeks in 1725.

*Flint*

Cherokee Indian living on "Cussata" River. 1713.

*William Ford*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 13 Sep. 1711. Had sold rum to Indians. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 15 Mar. 1712. Petitions against Mr. Hilden. 27 June 1712. Wrongly took a slave from Enaclega, a Yamasee Indian.

*Stephen Forest/Forrest*

Trader 1750.

*James Francis*

Trader of Saluda Town. Henry/Harry Forster/Foster was his son-in-law. James Francis wit. will of Hannah Stack, Saxe Gotha Township. 1748. Will of John Turk, Berkeley Co., merchant. Wife: Agnes, "articles I was bound to give her by agreement before Capt. James Francis, . . ." Children: William, John, Thomas, Meomy (dau.). Mentions wife's son Theodore; Henry Foster's brand; William McCart, son of Peter McCart, dec'd. 1755.

*William Franks*

A packhorseman killed in an Upper Creek Town 1760.

*John Fraser*

May be the same person as John Frazier. Scots Indian trader who immigrated ca. 1700. Md. Judith Warner. Their son: Alexander Fraser (1722-1791) b. in S.C. md. 10 Nov. 1749 Ann Harvey. She d. 2 Nov. 1750. He md. then Mary Grimke, dau. of Frederick Grimke and Martha Emmes. [*Biographical Directory* . . .]. Fraser Honeywood died in 1764 in England. He left 20,000 Pounds for the benefit of his blood

relations. Four hundred fifty-six claims were made from England, Scotland, Spain, Portugal, Antigua, Jamaica, and South Carolina. The South Carolina applicants were: Alexander Fraser of Charles Town, S.C. and Ann Roberts, wife of Owen Roberts of Charles Town, S.C. These were the children of John Fraser b. Wigton, Galloway, Scotland, died testate 1754 in S.C. Ann Fraser md. (1) William Cattel (2) in 1755 Owen Roberts. [Article in *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*] According to this article, the nearest relation of Fraser Honeywood at the time of his death was a daughter of his grandparents, Hugh Fraser and Mary Fox, formerly Mary Wolfe.

*John Frazier*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 1 Aug. 1711. Had beat the Tomatly King [King of Tamathli a Yamasee Town] and often beats Indians. He is refused bond for license. 13 Aug. 1711. Reprimanded for selling an Indian boy but ordered to keep him. 13 Sep. 1711. His villanies among the Yamasee. 15 Mar. 1712 NS. Petitions against Mr. Hilden. 21 Mar. To testify against John Cochran. 17 Apr. 1712. Testifies against Hilden. 14 May 1712. Complaints against Frazer are submitted. 16 May 1712. At Pocotaligo Town. He forced slaves from Indians. 20 June 1712. At the Pallachuclas [Apalachicola, a Creek Town]. He wrongly bought an Indian slave. 25 Oct. 1712. He is to be examined before the Council. 26 Mar. 1713. Has the rights to a disputed slave. His goods to be restored to him.

*Robert French*

Packhorseman, lately arrived in Augusta from the Upper Creek Nation in 1760.

*George Galphin*

Born ca. 1710 d. 1 Dec. 1780. Different sources state that he came to America between 1737-1752. His widow, Catherine, stated that he left Ireland in 1737 for Georgia, while she remained in Ireland. He was appointed a Commissioner for Indian Affairs in the Southern Department in 1775.

**George Galphin and the Creek Congress of 1777**

paper by Robert Scott Davis, Jr.

George Galphin, the Patriot Indian Commissioner for the Southern States . . . had achieved some success in winning the Creeks away from the influence of British Indian Superintendant John Stuart. . . .

Galphin was a major Indian trader, planter, cattle rancher, merchant, mill operator, and slave owner. At the time of the Revolution, he was elderly and largely retired from the Indian trade, with agents working his stores in the Creek lands. His operations in Georgia and South Carolina centered around his brick mansion or "hospitable castle" at Silver Bluff, S.C., on the Savannah River between the two provinces. Much of his financial dealing was based upon his success in race relations. For example, the cattle that his slaves, of whom he was described as "such an indulgent master," raised at the cowpens at his white settlements on the Ogeechee River, were herded through Creek lands, with Indian consent, to markets in East Florida, during the years before the Revolution. Galphin also served as Creek agent for Georgia's governor, Sir James Wright, . . . James Adair felt Galphin would have made a more "efficient" superintendant than the "improper, haughty, mercenary," John Stuart.

Galphin was the only major Indian trader who helped the American cause but even he wrote of the Whigs, "I wish that they were in Hell what with so many brave men being killed and God knows when there will be an end to it [the Revolution], now as there is independency declared." In the fall of 1775, he was the most important of the three men that the Continental Congress, acting upon the recommendation of the South Carolina Council of Safety, appointed as Indian commissioners for the Southern Department. . . .

In the spring of 1777, Galphin sent out a call for this meeting, to be held at his cowpens on the Ogeechee River, the boundary between Georgia and the Creeks, the following June. So many Creeks had been murdered by the settlers that Galphin was afraid that the Indians would be harmed if they attempted to pass through white settlements unescorted to his home at Silver Bluff. . . .

. . . Handsome Fellow (Creek Indian) was Galphin's in-law. . . .

After the congress at the cowpens, Galphin, Handsome Fellow, and eight of the leading Creeks present were escorted to Charleston as guests of the State of South Carolina. . . . The Indian ambassadors arrived in the city on July 9 and were shown the city's fortifications that had turned back a British invasion in 1776, some of the state's military forces on parade, and the French vessels in the harbor.

*From additional correspondence from Robert S. Davis, Jr.:*

Georgians under Dr. George Wells who were trying to start an



Indian war. John Carey of Queensborough Township, Georgia, was murdered by an Indian. Galphin influenced the Indians to execute the murderer.

Galphin promoted the establishment of the Negro Baptist Church at Silver Bluff, S.C.

### **Galphin Family**

Thomas Galphin, linen weaver of County Armagh, Ireland, d. 1734/35 md. Barbara Box. Parents of the following children: (I-VII)

- I. George Galphin b. 1709/1710. Immigrant and famous Indian Trader. d. 1 Dec. 1780. His will dated 6 Apr. 1776—several codicils with various dates. Md. 1 July 1741 or 1742 Bridget Shaw. Md. 28 Dec. 1736 or 1738 in Enniskillen, Diocese of Clogher, County Fermanagh, Ireland, to Catherine Sanderson/Saunderson. She d. 31 Oct. 1795, Placentia, near Savannah, Ga. Her death notice: "her late husband George Galphin of Silver Bluff, S.C." and "Mrs. Galphin, widow of George Galphin, Esq. . . ."

- A. Thomas Galphin b. 1762/3 (by Rachel Dupee/Dupre)—his will 5 May 1812, Barnwell Co., S.C. d. 5 May 1812 age 49 md. 20 March 1782 Sarah Smith (dau. of Stephen Smith of Good Hope, Steel Creek, S.C. Will 1788) who d. 6 Nov. 1802 in the 38th year of her age. Md. 21 Feb. 1804 Rebecca Swicord. His obituary states that he was a Revolutionary Soldier.

#### *Children:*

1. Martha b. 22 Feb. 1785 (by Sarah) d. Dec. 1803 md. 7 Oct. 1800 Capt. Timothy J. Barnard
2. Barbara Rankin Galphin b. 24 June 1787 (by Sarah) d. 15 Nov. 1858 md. 16 May 1805 David Holmes b. 1785 d. 9 Aug. 1812. Md. then the Rev. Charles Odingsell Screven. She d. Savannah, Ga. Bd. Midway, Liberty Co., Ga.
3. George Galphin b. 29 Sep. 1789 (by Sarah) d. 7 Sep. 1807, age 18, Barnwell Co., S.C.
4. Ann Galphin b. 2 Jan. 1792 (by Sarah) d. 4 Apr. 1876 md. 4 Sep. 1810 Barna McKennie b. Mar. 1779 d. 11 May 1833

5. John Milledge Galphin b. 23 Dec. 1794 (by Sarah) d. 14 Apr. 1857 at Beach Island, S.C. md. 9 Dec. 1819 in Beach Island, S.C., by the Rev. Hugh Smith to Miss Elizabeth Ardis b. 8 Aug. 1800 d. 30 June 1837 then md. Ann H. Swan b. 29 Aug. 1822 d. 1 May 1899
6. Thomas Jefferson Galphin b. 8 Sep. 1797 (by Sarah)
7. Catharine b. 7 Jan. 1808 (by Rebecca) d. 16 Oct. 1808
8. George Galphin b. 9 Jan. 1811 (by Rebecca) md. Matilda H. \_\_\_\_\_
- B. Martha Galphin b. 7 Apr. 1764 (by Rachel Dupee/Dupree) d. 5 Nov. 1811 md. Gov. John Milledge b. 1757 d. 9 Feb. 1818. He md. 28 May 1812 Ann Lamar b. 11 Oct. 1785 d. 23 Feb. 1860
- C. Rose Galphin (by Nitchuckey or Nitehucky—variant spellings)
- D. George Galphin (by Metawney a Creek Indian) md. Judith or Frances?
- E. Judith Galphin (by Metawney a Creek Indian) md. William Dunbar (1752-1798). She d. without issue. William Dunbar md. then Elizabeth Robison. He md. then Mrs. Sarah Platt Myddleton. She md. then Jeremiah Miller.
  1. George Robison Dunbar (by Elizabeth)
- F. John Galphin (by Metawney a Creek Indian)
- G. Barbara Galphin (by Rose)
- H. Rachel Galphin (by Sapho)
- I. Betsey Galphin (by Sapho)
- II. Margaret Galphin md. Holmes:
  - A. Robert Holmes
- III. Judith Galphin md. John Holmes
- IV. Susannah Galphin
- V. Robert Galphin
- VI. Martha Galphin md. William Crossley. Their children:
  - A. George Crossley
  - B. Mary Crossley
  - C. Henry Crossley
  - D. Elizabeth Galphin Crossley md. John Newman
    1. Jane Newman b. 1768 d. 1843 md. 1 Jan. 1797 Benjamin F. Foreman b. ca. 1760 d. 1850 age 90

- a. Caroline Armour Foreman md. Samuel Burgess  
(1) Elizabeth Burgess md. John Bush

VII. Barbara Galphin

Note: the two below may be the same persons as some of the above.

Mrs. Taylor

Sister Young in Ireland

Metawney was a daughter of Tustenogey Mico (variant spellings), Great Warrior of the Cowetas (a Creek tribe). Mico or Micea is translated as "Chief" although it may have had a different meaning to the Indians. Metawney could be considered one of our equivalents of Pocahontas. Metawney was the daughter of the King of the Creeks.

7 Dec. 1777, Metawney deeded land between the Great and Little Ogeechee Rivers up to Pen Creek to her 3 children: Judith, George, and John. This was the tract which the "King's headmen and warriors, Creek Nation" deeded to "sister Matanway."

George Galphin of Silver Bluff, S.C. deeded "in trust" for Martha Dupee, daughter of Rachel Dupee, 1000 acres next to Rae in Augusta, Ga., 50 acres in Augusta where James Grey lived, and slaves. The trustees were Lachkin [sic] McGillivray, John Robinson, Alex. Wyly, George Galphin, Jr., Thomas Galphin, and John Galphin. This was dated 2 Feb. 1775 and recorded 27 Dec. 1780 in Georgia Deed Book KK, p. 121.

Charleston, S.C. Deed Book G5, pp.504-505 records an Indenture made 2 Feb. 1775 between George Galphin of the one part and Lacklin [sic] McGillvery, John Parkinson, John Graham, Alexander Wyly, George Galphin the younger, Thomas Galphin, and John Galphin . . . for Love & Affection for Judith daughter of Indian woman Matawney . . . tract whereon said Judith now lives adjoining John Newman . . . 250 acres . . . and also 50 acres joins the river . . . In trust. This was proved in Orangeburg District in 1782.

George Galphin's Will (a copy of which is in our files) "contained in nine Sides of Paper" is dated 6 April 1776. He appointed executors: James Parsons, John Graham, Laughlin McGillvery Esqrs., John Parkinson Merct., "the said George, Thomas, and John Galphin's" and the Survivors and Survivor of them. . . . Witnesses were: David Zubly, Michael Meyer, John Sturzenggar. Provisions included:



First . . . that all and every of the Legatees herein after named or mentioned who are not free shall from and immediately after my Death be and remain forever free and discharged from all and all manner of Slavery and Bondage, particularly I will that my mullato girl named Barbara be free . . . my mulatto Girls Rachel and Betsey / Daughters of a mulatto woman named Sapho . . . my half breed Indian Girl Rose / Daughter of Nitehuchay. . .

Also . . . to Thomas Galphin son of Rachel Dupee . . . his and his sisters cowpen in Ogechee . . . to the said Thomas . . . for and during the Term of his natural life the use occupation and Enjoyment of my Grist Mill and Saw mill Situate lying and being on the north side of Town Creek together with all the Lands on the Same Side of Said Creek containing about one thousand acres. Also the use of my Brick House with four hundred acres of Land belonging to it and all the Improvements thereon Situate in the province of South Carolina. Also the use of all the land from Mr. Shaw's lower line upon Savannah river at the Spanish Cutoff down Said River to Mr. McGillvery's lower line containing about one thousand three hundred acres in the province of Georgia. Also one tract of land on the out Side of the Swamp in said province of Georgia which I bought from James McKenry. Also two thousand acres of Land of the Ceded Land in any part he may Chuse that belongs or may belong to me. Also three hundred and fifty acres of Land upon Ogechee which I bought of Patrick Denneson. Also a Tract of land on the Back Swamp in the said province of South Carolina containing four hundred acres. Also the use work and Labour of the following Slaves . . . and at the death of the said Thomas . . . unto the child or children of the said Thomas . . . as Tenants in Common and not as joint Tenants. . .

Also to Martha Galphin / Daughter of the said Rachel Dupee for and during the Term of her natural Life . . . the use of two Tracts of Land containing five hundred acres each, Situate lying and being above Mr. Raes above Augusta . . . Also the use of two Lots of Land in Augusta. Also fifty acres of Land in Augusta which I bought of John Joachim Zubly where Gray lived . . . Also one Tract of Land on the (blurred) side of the River I bought of Wade joining McHenry's Land in the Said Province of Georgia. Also two thousand acres of the Ceded Land in any part She may that belongs or may belong to me . . . and upon the Death of the Said Martha . . . to her or her heirs . . . as Tenants in Common and not as joint Tenants, . . .

Also I give to George the Son of Metawney (an Indian woman) . . . his own and Sister Judith's and Brother John's mark and Brand . . . unto the said George for and during the Term of his natu-

ral life . . . the old Brick House with one hundred acres of land whereon it stands. Also two hundred acres joining, one hundred acres more joining all below Said Brick House in Said province of South Carolina. Also all that Tract of Land containing five hundred acres above the Spanish Cutoff on Savannah River in the province of Georgia. Also . . . unto the Said George, and John his Brother the Saw Mill on the South Side of Town Creek with the Tract of land whereon it Stands containing about one hundred acres together with all the Land I (Town or run) upon the South Side of and joining the Said Creek above the Said Sawmill containing about one thousand acres to hold them Jointly, Also . . . to the Said George two thousand acres of the Ceded Land in any part . . . Also . . . the use work and Labour of . . . , except Rose whose freedom I have herein given . . . upon the Death of the said George, . . . unto the child or children of the Said George . . . as Tenants in Common and not as Joint Tenants . . . Also I give to John/Son of the Said Metawney, . . . tracts of Land upon Ogechee in the province of Georgia called the old Town . . . containing about one thousand and five hundred acres. Also that tract of land below it that was John Callers's Also that tract of land in the Swamp called Dunifin's place which I bought off him Also Two hundred acres of land which I run out joining it with the Tract of Land I bought off Joel Walker behind it; Dunifin's place fronting the River . . . Also . . . to the Said John two thousand acres of Ceded Land . . . the use work and Labour of . . . Sapho/a Mulatto woman, her children and future Issue/except her Daughters Rachel and Betsey whom I have herein before made free, . . . Also Delia a half Breed Indian woman, She to serve him seven years, then to be free, . . . upon the Death of the Said John . . . unto the child or children of the Said John . . . Also I give unto Judith/Daughter of the Said Metawney, for and during her natural life . . . the use of the upper half . . . said tracts run from Mr. Newman's line down to the point, containing in the whole about thirteen or fourteen hundred acres with the Dwelling house . . . where she now lives called Silver Bluff in the province of South Carolina. Also I give to the said Judith Two thousand acres of the Ceded Land . . . and upon the Death of Said Judith . . . unto the child or children of the said Judith . . . as Tenants in Common and not as Joint Tenants. . . .

Also to Barbara . . . Tracts run from Newman's line down to the point containing in the whole about thirteen or fourteen hundred acres with all the Improvements thereon called the Silver Bluff in the Province of South Carolina. Also . . . two thousand acres of the Ceded land . . . and upon the Death of the Said Barbara . . . unto the child or

children of the Said Barbara . . . as Tenants in Common and not as Joint Tenants, . . . in case any of the Six Devisees and Legatees herein before mentioned, namely George, Thomas, John, Judith, Martha, Barbara, shall happen to die without leaving Issue . . . the Estate, Slaves and Issue of Slaves . . . shall be shared equally by my Executors or the Survivors of them amongst the Survivors of the Said Six Devisees and Legatees, . . . I give and devise all the rest residue and remainder of my real and personal Estate of what nature or kind soever and wheresoever to and between the said Thomas and Martha and their children. . . .

Also . . . to David Holmes five hundred pounds Sterling also two Tracts of Land on the Long Reaches (?) where Galfin lives and one Tract on the long Reaches . . . I Bought off Benjamin Stedham and Two thousand acres of the Ceded Lands. . . .

. . . to Judith Galphin my Sister one hundred and fifty pounds Sterling. . . .

. . . I leave Catherine Galphin living in Ireland. . . .

. . . my Sister Margaret Holms . . . to each of her children now in Ireland . . . her son Robert now living here fifty pounds Sterling and one thousand acres of the Ceded Land. . . .

. . . to Mrs. Taylor Fifty pounds Sterling. also five hundred acres of the Ceded Lands to each of her children. . . .

. . . my Sister Crossly . . . and each of her children Fifty pounds Sterling and five hundred acres of the Ceded Lands. . . .

. . . my Cousin George Rankin in Ireland. . . .

. . . to George Newman. . . .

. . . to my Aunt ?Sennard's [Lennard?] Daughter in Ireland. . . .

. . . Cousin John Foster. . . .

. . . to Rachel Daughter of Sapho . . . Tract of Land where John ?Raton lived called Clouds place between Macbean and Briar Creek to her and her children but if she Dies without Children then to her Sister Betsey . . . to Betsey Tract below the cowpen on Macbean . . . if they both die without Children then the whole to fall to the Said Thomas/Son of Said Rachel Dupee. . . .

. . . to Betsey Callwell/Daughter of Mary Callwell Tract of land at the Three Runs at the old Stomp above Tims Branch. . . .

mentions poor widows and fatherles children and poor of Eneskillung and Armagh in Ireland. . . .

. . . to Timothy Barnard . . . orphan children I brought up . . . Billey Brown to be bound out to a Trade. I leave John McQueen and Alexander his Brother . . . and their wives . . . to Mr. Nethercliff and his wife . . . to Mr. and Mrs. Wylly . . . their Daughter Suckey



Wylly . . . to Mrs. Campbell . . . Mr. Cartan Campbell . . . to Mrs. Frasier . . . to Mr. Newman . . . to widow Atkins . . . her two Sons William and Alexander . . . and her Daughter . . . Mr. and Mrs. Grierson . . . Parson Seymour and his wife . . . to George Parsons . . . to Quintin Pooler five hundred acres of the Ceded Lands and to all the rest of my Cousins Poolers . . . my Sister Young in Ireland . . . to each of her children five hundred acres of the Ceded Lands . . . to Clotworthy Robson five hundred acres of the Ceded lands . . . the Said Thomas, Martha, and John be sent to Charlestown or Savannah to School . . . the maintainance Schooling and Cloathing of the Said Six Legatees . . . [Thomas, Martha, George, Judith, John, and Barbara.].

George Galphin then proceeded to amend his will by Codicils dated the 14 February 1778; 16 March 1780; 26 September 1780. He revoked the three tracts of land between Judith and Barbara and left them to Thomas. He bequeathed to Judith the place whereon she "now lives" adjoining John Newman's land . . . 300 acres. He mentioned his Sister Martha, the wife of William Crossley; he revoked the land on Long Reaches and left it to his sister Martha Crossley, and not to David Holms. He adjusted the legacy to George Nowlan. He forgave David Holmes all the Money he "may be indebted to me" and did the same for Timothy Barnard. He mentioned George Grierson the youngest Son of James Grierson. He adjusted the legacy to his Sister Young. He revoked seven parcels of the Ceded Lands. He appointed William Dunbar of Silver Bluff an Executor with the others. Witnesses were: Jonah Horry, David Zubly, Clotworthy Robson. He then gave Brin/the Son of Hannah a Negro wench, and Sally the Daughter of Clarissa/a Mulatto wench, their freedom. The debts owed by David Holms and Timothy Barnard were not to extend to any debts they may owe in England, whereof "I am Security." He extended the residue and remainder of the Estate to include John as well as Thomas and Martha. He names George, Mary, and Henry Crossley the Sons and Daughter of his sister Crossley and leaves them one hundred and fifty acres which he bought of "one Friar" on Savannah River in Georgia and two hundred acres in South Carolina on the said River opposite the said one hundred and fifty acres. Witnesses were: Wm. Harding, Richd. Henderson, Clotworthy Robson. Betsey had died so he gave that legacy to William Holms, in trust for his Son, Thomas Holmes. Rose had died. He revoked legacies to the Negroes "on account of their Ingratitude" except Kelly's Dick and Tina. Witnesses were: John Anderson, Michael Walsh, Clotworthy Robson.

The will was probated 6 April 1782 on the oaths of John Sturzenegger and Clotworthy Robson before John Ewing Colhoun, Esqr. Ordinary of the District of Ninety Six.

[Note: The copy which we have is a copy taken from the original. It may contain errors. George Nowlan appears to refer to George Newman. John Foster has been copied as John Trotter. Great care should be taken in interpreting this copy and any others.]

George Galphin's cousin, Quentin Pooler, came with the first Irish settlers to Queensborough (Georgia) in 1768.

George Dunbar was agent of James Oglethorpe during the settlement of Georgia. It's possible that he was connected with William Dunbar above.

In 1850, the heirs of George Galphin filed a claim with the Federal government. Only the children and grandchildren of Thomas Galphin (1762/3-1812) shared in this settlement.

1790 Census, Orangeburgh (South Part) p.101 (printed census):

Rachel Galphin 1 White Male 16+ 1 White Female 5 Slaves

George Galphin 5 "Other Free Persons" 15 Slaves

Silver Bluff Baptist Church, composed wholly of Negroes, was constituted in 1781. [Townsend's *History of South Carolina Baptists* . . .]

*Robert Gandey*

Cherokee Trader ca. 1751.

*James Germany*

Trader of Macculassah (the Muklasa—a tribe in the Creek Confederacy)—flourishing 1760.

*Barnaby Gilbert/Barnabus Gillard*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 6 Dec. 1726. Jacob Wright, Barnabas Gilbert, and Rand. Evans his mark, witness will of John Woodward, Granville Co. Wife: Elizabeth, houses and lands near Beaufort on Port Royal Island. Sons: John, under 21 yrs. (Doctor Tom's Island, etc.); Richard, under 21 yrs. (tracts bought of James Hatcher and of David Alexander formerly belonging to Col. John Barnwell); Thomas. Dau: Mary Gibbes; Eliz. Exors: wife; then son John; son-in-law John Gibbes; brother-in-law Thomas Stanyarne.

*Phillip Gilliard*

Trader. 21 Sep. 1710. Ventusa, an Appalachia Indian, and his wife

are to continue as free People until Phillip Gilliard by a hearing before the board can prove the contrary. 30 May 1711. We take note of Phillip Gilliard's behavior. He is trading among the Yamasee Indians.

*Guess/Gist*

Christopher Gist was the Deputy of Edmond Atkin in Maryland. George Gist b. ca. 1760-1775, the son of Nathaniel Gist (1733-1796) and Wut-teh, a Cherokee Indian, was Sequoyah, who wrote the Cherokee Alphabet. Sequoyah's and South Carolina Governor William H. Gist's common ancestor was Christopher Gist who immigrated to Maryland and married Edith Cromwell—through their son, Captain Richard Gist b. 1683, Baltimore Co., Maryland, married 1704 at the Quaker Meeting House to Zipporah Murray. Another cousin of Sequoyah and Governor Gist was Brigadier General Mordecai Gist who died 1792 in Charleston, S.C., who was the ancestor of Brigadier General States R. Gist.

*Charlesworth Glover*

*The Good Warrior of Estatoe*  
Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Richard Goer/Gower*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 14 May 1712. Capt. Fitch writes to him complaining of the Apalachee Indians killing his ram. Says the Uche [Yuchi] Indians are leaving. 23 June 1713. Agent John Wright gave Goer several slaves and this caused the Alibama [Alabama] Indians to desert to Mobile. 18 Aug. 1713. Goer bought a woman who ought to be free. The Euchees to replace her for him. 20 May 1714. Goer knows that Mr. Probert sends his slaves to war. 31 Aug. 1714. Col. Parris wants 89 Pounds 5 Sh. 9 P. from Gower and Pearce due him on bond. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond.

*Robert Gowdie/Gowdey/Gowdy*

Trader 1750.

*Hugh Grange*

Commissioner.

*Ludowick Grant*

Cherokee Trader 1730-35. Trader in the Cherokees since 1725 in 1751.



*John Graves*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond.

*Great Elk*

Indian from the French Fort L'Assumption—flourishing 1760.

*Edward Griffin*

Trader. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond for license. May be same as Giffen who had bond 22 Mar. 1711 NS for license.

*Joseph Griffin*

Trader among the Cherokees flourishing 1734.

*John Guerard*

Commissioner.

*The Gun Merchant*

A Creek Indian flourishing 1760.

*Haclantoosa*

Yamasse Indian. 1713.

*King Hagler*

See Catawbas.

*George Haig*

Trader. Killed by Indians in 1748. Md. Elizabeth Seawright. She md. 1752 Peter Mercier of Congaree Fort who d. 1755. Will of William Sewright, Beaver Creek, Gent. Brothers: Robert, James and Samuel Sewright. Sister: Jennet Scott's children John, Robert, Samuel, and Joseph Scott. To them the plantation where "I now live" near Beaver Creek Bridge. Niece: Sarah Sewright, dau. of my brother James Sewright. Mentions: James Carney, plantation known as Beaver Dams; to Margaret Mercier, dau. of Elizabeth Mercier; residue of estate divided between nephew William Scott and niece Sarah Sewright; if brother Samuel comes to province. Exors: brother Robert Sewright; nephew William Scott. Wit: Elizth Mercier, Maurice Jones. 1760. Margaret dau. of Peter & Elizabeth Mercier b. 25 July 1753. Suscept: William and Esther Seawright, Elizabeth Mercier. [Giessendanner records] John James Haig. Sheriff of Orangeburgh Dist. 1775.

John James Haig. Paymaster 1777 of Col. William Thomson's Regt.

This outline based on will of John James Haig and Richland Co. Chancery Bill #137 and Leonardo Andrea Files.

- I. George Haig md. Elizabeth Seawright. She md. 1752 Peter Mercier; she md. then David Webb.
- A. John James Haig. He of Orangeburgh. Will in Richland Co., S.C. 1806. md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_. She md. then Henry David Ward.
- B. Margaret Mercier b. 1753 md. \_\_\_\_\_ Blake:
1. Martha F. Blake md. William Washington
  2. Margaret W. Blake md. Nathaniel Bowen
  3. Harriet Haig Blake
  4. Elizabeth M. Blake
  5. Mary Blake
  6. Edward Blake
    - a. John Haig Blake
  7. John Haig Blake (minor in 1817 d. by 1833) md. Eliza H. (whose aunt was Eliza D. Howell). Her will 1832. Her brother-in-law John J. Chappell. Eliza D. Green md. Malachi Howell who d. 1821. Their adopted dau. Eliza Howell Goodwyn md. John Haig Blake. Eliza Howell Goodwyn was dau. of James Goodwyn and Jane Green (dau. of Col. John Green of Ga.) Sophia Maria Green b. 7 Sep. 1793 d. 26 Sep. 1834 md. 10 May 1811 John Joel Chappell b. 19 July 1782, Fairfield Co., S.C. d. Mississippi.

*Gregory Haines/Haynes*  
Cherokee Trader 1730-35.

*Handsome Fellow*  
A Creek Indian flourishing 1760.

*Charles Hart*  
Commissioner.

*Thomas Hasfort*  
Indian Trader d. by 1732. His brother, Joseph Hasfort (will probated 1748), married Hannah Keys Pendarvis (widow of John Pendarvis). One Joseph Hasfort had a daughter Elizabeth Hasfort (a half-breed Indian) who married in 1746/47 Phillip Jennings.

*Theophilus Hastings/Haistings/Hastings*  
Trader. 5 Sep. 1709. 12 Sep. 1713. He had by order from the Governor led Indians into the Choctaw War. 4 May 1714. The Coosata King [of Kashita, a Creek Town] complains that Hastings had him

send off slaves from N.C. Hastings acknowledges that he did. He is ordered to pay the Coosata King 1,120 skins for the 7 slaves.

*Richard Hacher/Hatcher*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts.

*John Hatton*

Trader 1750.

*Rachel Hatton*

Half-breed Cherokee of Keohwee flourishing 1760.

*William Hatton*

Charles Town Indian Trader. Will 1734. Has Copy Hold estate lying at Cowley nigh Oxford. Children: John and Sophia.

*Thomas Hawkins*

A White man amongst the Indians—among the Cherokee in 1760—called "the Indian's Secretary of State."

*John Herbert*

Commissoner. 1719. He drew a map of the Cherokee Indian Country in 1720. George Hunter revised this map about 10 years later.

*Robert Hicks*

Virginia Trader in South Carolina with Catawbas. His goods were seized.

*Samuel Hilden*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 1 Aug. 1711. Probably among the Yamassee Indians. 13 Sep. 1711. Had sold rum to Indians. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 15 Mar. 1712 NS. 8 other traders petition against him. 17 Apr. 1712. Has been buying slaves of the Indians before they bring them to their towns and extorted a slave of the Indian Wenoya. 18 Apr. 1712. He must forfeit his license. 14 May 1712. States he did not know that it was wrong to buy slaves from Indians out of their towns. 15 May. He is ordered not to leave town. 16 May 1712. Before the Board. 25 Sep. 1713. He and Macarty beat and stripped 2 Yamasee men. 20 May 1714. Sheppy Allen made his debts over to Hilden. 9 June 1714. The Board wrote Hilden that the Pocotaligo King complains of his insistence that the said King owes Hilden and of his threats to take a slave.



*Charles Hill*

Commissioner. Will of John Abraham Motte. Berkeley Co., merchant. Wife: Sarah Mary. Son: Jacob. Daus: Sarah Katherine and Ann. Exors: brother-in-law Charles Hill, now of Jamaica, merchant; Col. George Logan; James Kinloch, Berkeley Co., merchant. Wit: Thos. Hasell, Henry Wigington, Stephen Sarrizon, Joseph Hanlinks. 24 Aug. 1710.

See *Carolina Connections*, Hicks.

*John Hilliard*

Trader. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts.

*Jacob Hite/Height*

Trader. Killed by Tories. His wife and 3 children carried away. Children: George, a Revolutionary Soldier; John (will in Berkeley Co., Va. 1776) who had a son, Jacob Obanion Hite; Thomas (d. by 1784) who had children James and Francis Hite; Mary Manning, widow; Elizabeth wife of Col. Taverner Beale. Jacob Hite had purchased lands in South Carolina from the Indians and Richard and George Pearis [Parris].

*John Hogg/Hog*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 17 Apr. 1712. 14 May 1712. Testifies against Hilden.

*Holford*

Trader. 22 1711 NS.

*John Hook*

Trader 1750.

*Roger Hoskins/Hoskin*

Trader. 5 Sep. 1709. 20 May 1714. Knows that Mr. Probert sends his slaves to war. 19 Nov. 1714. Was drunk and guilty of committing great indecencies against the Agent. He acknowledged it and begged pardon, promised to do better. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond for license.

*Capt. Job Howe*

Committee of the House to settle the Indian Trade. 1698.

*Bernard Hughes*

Trader ca. 1750.

*Price Hughes*

Killed by Indians by order of the French at one of the Chickasaw Towns. Marked on later map as killed at Tensaw, or the Town of the Taensa Indians. See Ellis.

*Humochtah*

A Creek Indian from Coweta—flourishing 1760.

*John Hutton*

Trader with the Cherokees—flourishing 1760.

*James Ingerson*

Commissioner.

*Ingetange*

Indian. 1714.

*Ralph Izard*

Committee of the House to settle the Indian Trade. 1698. Commissioner in 1707. D. 1710/11. Will of Ralph Izard, Berkeley Co., Gent. Son: Ralph, under 21 yrs.; Walter, under 21 yrs. Mother Mrs. Elizabeth Izard. Brothers: Benjamin Izard; Calverly Bewick of London. Suit my mother is presently engaged in to recover estate of her brother Prior. Congregation at Goose Creek. Ex: Col. Thomas Broughton, Mr. Arthur Middleton. Wit: Pickford Allen; Edward Webb his mark; Elizabeth Allen. Owned land on Goose Creek, Ladyes Swamp, Wassamassaw Swamp, Dorchester on Ashley River. Mentions: Mr. Jacob Allen; Capt. Gignilliat; Dr. Porcher; Mr. Bosseau; Mr. Moses Way; Mr. Arthur Middleton, deceased; Mr. Mollock. Dated 1706.

*Ralph Izard*

B. 1688 D. 1743. Commissioner in 1719. Will dated 1740. Wife: Magdalene Elizabeth. Sons: Henry, Charles. Daus: Charlotte, Martha. Wit: Isaac Mazyck, Richd. Waring, Burrell M. Hyrne, Henry Hyrne. He had an estate in Great Britain. See *Carolina Connections*, Hicks.

*Jack*

St. Helena (Escamacu) Indian. 1712. Thomas Parmiter took Tuckabugga slaves from him.

*Jockey's Son*

Chickasaw—flourishing 1760.

*John Jones*

Trader. In 1705, he owned 280 acres in Colleton Co. 5 Sep. 1709. 20 May 1714 bought 2 Tuscarora slaves from a Coweta [Creek] Indian at the Apalatias. Bought a slave girl from a Chatahooch [Creek] Indian coming from the Tuscarora War at the Toomela [Creek] Town. 24 Nov. 1714. 12 Apr. 1715. The Creeks more dissatisfied with John Jones than with any other trader.

*Richard Jones*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*Kataetoi*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Martin Keane*

Trader. Will 1738. Wife: Martha. Dau: Martha.

*John Kelly*

Trader 1750. One John Kelly, a White man, was killed in the Cherokee Town of Notally 1760.

*John Kennard*

Trader 1752.

*Kettagusta*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Kilcannoken*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Alexander Kilpatrick*

Trader, b. ca. 1690 d. 1737/38, S.C. md. ca. 1715 a daughter of Farquhar McGillivray. She d. by 24 June 1737. He md. then Margaret Barcus, widow. Lived in area of Congaree River. Children: Thomas Kilpatrick b. ca. 1716, Alexander Kilpatrick b. 1718 d. 1808 md. Judith Clarke, Elizabeth Kilpatrick. These children were in the Catawba Nation at the time of Alexander's will. He also mentions an unborn child. He owned land on Jackson Creek in 1734 and land on Beaver Creek in 1737. Alexander Kilpatrick and wife Judith sold the Beaver Creek tract to William Scott.

*Moses Kirkland*

Messenger for John Stuart. Deputy Superintendent of Seminoles. Md. (1) Patience Raiford (2) in 1783 Catherine \_\_\_\_\_. Lost at sea 1787. Will recorded 1789 in England.



*Jeremiah Knott*  
Trader.

*Thomas Lamboll*  
Commissioner.

*Anthony Lantague*  
Trader 1750.

*John Lawson*  
Trader. Had a Tuscarora Indian wife and left a son.

*John Legrove*  
Trader killed ca. 1750.

*Cornelius Le Mott*  
Trader. 11 Mar. 1711 NS. 24 Nov. 1714.

*Louis Lentiniat*  
A French officer who traded 4 years with the Cherokees and Creeks.

*Even Lewis*  
Trader. 27 July 1711. 13 Sep. 1711. It is well he has surrendered himself and satisfied his Indian creditors. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims rum debts.

*Lewis*  
Indian King of Pocotaligo Town, the main Yamassee Town. 1713.

*Col. George Logan*  
Commissioner in 1707. Commissioner in 1719.

*Alexander Long*  
Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 4 May 1714. Clea says Long was mad at the Yuchi Indians of Chestowee for scalping him. [See above.] 4 May 1714. Long said he'd cut off Chestowee in Green Corn time. 5 May 1714. James Douglas testifies. Wiggan testifies that 2 or 3 years ago there was a difference between Long and 1 or 2 Yuchi. 5 May 1714. Long says the Eucheas scalped him 2 or 3 years ago, and the Cherokees attacked the Eucheas on their own accord. His license is revoked. 6 May 1714. Partridge, the Cherokee, testifies about Long through an Interpreter. Skiacasea also testifies about the war with the Yuchis. 7 May 1714. Long was the cause of the Indians [Cherokee] deserting Euphase Town. 20 May 1714. His license delivered up. Cherokee trader 1730-35.

*James Lucas*

Trader. 5 Sep. 1709. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. He was at Oakmalgoes [Creek Town]. 12 July 1710. Complains that Capt. Musgrove stole 2 slaves from him. 18 Aug. 1713. Lucas sold 2 slaves to Agent John Wright on 10 June 1713. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond for license.

*John Lyles*

Trader. Newberry County area.

*Cornelius Maccarty/Macarty/Meckarty*

Trader. 15 Aug. 1711. He took away the wife and child of an Indian gone to war. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 15 Mar. 1712 NS. Petitions against Mr. Hilden. 20 June 1712. Testifies against John Cochran at Tomatly Town. States the Yamasee Indians fear the loss of their land. 12 Oct. 1712. Informs that Alexander Nicholas has been beating Yamasee Indian women and children. 26 Mar. 1713. Complains that Capt. Nairne had taken his [MacCarty's] slave. 17 July 1713. He is allowed 20 Pounds. 25 Sep. 1713. He and Hilden beat and stripped 2 Yamasee men. 11 Nov. 1714. He to attend the Board next Tuesday. 24 Nov. 1713. He produces 2 affidavits saying he did not beat any one.

*Alexander Mackey*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 4 May 1712. The Coosato King had 7 slaves from N.C. which by agreement, Col. Mackey transported. 20 May 1714. Mackey demands his debts as assignee from Sheppy Allen. Mackey got a slave from Egabugga and did not pay. Will of Col. Alexander Mackey, his mark. Wife: Helena. Mentions: Alexander son of William Maclintock; Espalamaga or Mackey's Island; John Wallis; Henry Guston; John and James Vollentine; John Frazer. Exor: Mr. Andrew Allen. Wit: Jehu Barton his mark; James Milliken. Dated 5 Sep. 1722. Charleston Deed N:65: Helena (heretofore called Ellinor Dicks otherwise called Ellinor Mackey, widow of Col. Alexander Mackey, Indian trader of Granville Co.) md. William Osborne, mariner of Charleston. They deed 1734 to Charles Pinckney—Mackeys Island, formerly called Lookout Island, on W side Port Royall River or Sound, granted 1710 to Alexander Mackey. Alexander Mackey md. Helena Dicks, dau. of Arthur Dicks (his will 1720).

*Gabriel Manigault*

Commissioner.

*The Mankiller of Nuquasse/Noucassih/Neucasih*  
Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Massony/Masoony*  
Appalachee Indian. 1710.

*Maurice Mathews*  
See references concerning his negotiations with and reward for purchasing land from the Indians. Trader and Surveyor General.

*Robert Matthews*  
1679. Have sent some "Indian trade" for the purpose of purchasing from the Indians, of Edistoh or Colleton River.

*Arthur Middleton*  
Commissioner. B. 1681 D. 1737.

*The Miser*  
A Creek Indian flourishing 1760.

*William Mitchell*  
Packhorseman to John Ross—killed the same time Ross was—flourishing 1760.

*The Moittoi of Hywasse*  
Cherokee—flourishing 1760

*Molton*  
Half-breed Creek—flourishing 1760.

*James Moore*  
Indian Trader and Governor of S.C. Emigrated from Barbados to South Carolina. Managed William Walley's plantation at one time. [William Walley had married Margaret Foster, widow of Benjamin Berringer and John Yeamans.] Md. Margaret Berringer, step-daughter of Sir John Yeamans. D. 1706. Their son, John Moore d. 1729, md. Justina Smith. This John Moore is often confused by researchers with John Moore who d. 1736 and lived in St. Thomas and St. Denis Parish. See *Carolina Connections*, Hicks.

*John Moore*  
Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*Abram Mordecai*  
A Jew. Dwelt 50 years in the Creek Nation.

*William Morgan*  
Trader. 17 Aug. 1713. On being asked why he had not taken out



a license, he replied that he gave the money to Mr. Saunders who told him Agent John Wright had sent the license by an Appalattia Indian. 20 May 1714. He knows that Mr. Probert sends his slaves to war. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond for license.

*James Morson*

Trader. Will 1732. Wife: Eleanor. Wife & child in Ireland.

*The Mortar*

Creek Indian flourishing 1760.

*John Abraham Motte*

Commissioner in 1707.

*Isaac Motte*

Trader of New Windsor. Inventory of Estate 1753.

*Captain/Colonel John Musgrove*

Trader and Interpreter. Had an Indian wife ca. 1706. 21 Sep. 1710—The Apalachia Indians . . . they complain against Capt. Musgrove . . . he is to free Massony. 28 Oct. 1710—He complains that the Creek Indians owe him. James Lucas complains of Captain Musgrove's detaining 2 of Lucas' slaves at Oakmalgoes [Ockmulgee, a Creek Town] 15 May 1712. He complains of an Indian slave being kept from him at the Savana Town. 10 Jue 1712. He becomes one of the Commissioners of the Indian Trade. In 1713, he interpreted for the King of the Yamasees at Pocotaligo Town. Coosaponokeesa (Mary), dau. of a sister of the Emporer of Coweta, reputed dau. of Henry Woodward, md. Johnny Musgrove (interpreter and trader), 1/2 Indian son of Col. John Musgrove. After the founding of Savannah, she md. Jacob Matthews (Johnny Musgrove's indentured servant). She md. then English Vicar Thomas Bosomworth. She was declared Queen of all of the Creeks.

*Francis McCartin*

Trader. Partner of Martin Campbell.

*John McCord*

Trader 1750.

*James McCormick*

Called "Ocunnahstotah's trusty servant"—1760.

*George McCullough*

Packhorseman killed at the Caiolegees (an Upper Creek Town) 1760.

*Richard McCully*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*Daniel McDonald/McDaniel*

Probably same as David McDonald/MacDaniel. Indian Trader. Born Scotland ca. 1723 died in Lancaster Co., S.C., ca. 1777 married in Scotland Rebecca Middleton. Family:

- I. Middleton McDonald (1746-1810). His children included:
  - A. William McDonald (1774-1801) md. 1794 Mary McDonald who d. 1796. He md. then Charlotte, the widow of Henry Harrison. Charlotte Harrison McDonald md. then Hugh McMullen.
- II. Mary McDonald (1748-1779) md. 1766 George Wade (1747-1823). He md. then Martha Taylor, widow of Nathan Center.
- III. William McDonald (1751-1808) md. Charlotte Massey. Children included:
  - A. Mary McDonald md. 1794 William McDonald (1774-1801)
- IV. Hester McDonald (1758-1818) md. John Woodward.
- V. Eleanor McDonald md. Col. Wm. Farrell (2) Wm. Stubbs (3) Stum.
- VI. Annie McDonald md. (1) Patrick Glass (2) Shem Thompson.
- VII. Sarah McDonald md. Frederick Kimball (1746-1812)

[Note: One Daniel McDonald changed his name to Daniel McGillivray. I think he was the Daniel McGillivray of Mississippi Territory.]

*Archibald McGillivray*

Trading in the 1730's at New Windsor, S.C.

*John McGillivray*

Licensed Trader by 1730. Will 1 Apr. 1736. Wife: Elizabeth. Daus: Mary, Catherine, and Anne. Brother-in-law: William Hazzard, Jr. Sister-in-law: Mary Hazzard. Sister: Margaret's children. Cousin: Catherine Snell. Father-in-law: Col. William Hazzard. Died Apr., 1736. His widow, Elizabeth, md. June, 1736 Ephraim Mikell. [Charleston Deed Y:202]

*Laughlan McGillivray*

B. ca. 1719 d. 16 Nov., 1799, Scotland. Came to Georgia age 16 in 1736 on the *Prince of Wales*; moved to S.C. 1738/40; moved back to Ga. Md. Sehoy Marchand (dau. of Captain Marchand & a Muscogee or Creek maiden of the Clan of the Wind—of the Creek Nation).

Parents of: Gen. Alexander McGillivray b. 15 Dec. 1750 (educated in Charleston and later returned to the Creek Nation where he became a principal Chief) d. in Pensacola in 1793; Sophia McGillivray b. 1747 md. Benjamin Durant of S.C.; Janet md. Leclerc Milfort/LeClerk de Milfort. Their 1/2 (or adopted?) sister was Sehoy Marchand or McPherson who md. David Tate/Taitt, then Charles Weatherford and was the mother of Davey Taitt and William Weatherford (Red Eagle). There is another version of this family from the Wetherford genealogy which has that Sehoy b. 1721 (dau. of Capt. Marchand) md. (1) Malcolm McPherson (2) ca. 1745 Laughlan McGillivray (3) ca. 1757 a Tuckabatchee chief. Sehoy, a dau. of the Tuckabatchee chief md. (1) 1774 William Dixon Moniac (2) md. 1778 John Tate (d. 1780)—had son David Tate (3) md. Charles Weatherford b. ca. 1752—parents of William (Red Eagle) (1780-1824), Elizabeth, John, and Rossannah. [It should be noted that the marker for William Weatherford (Red Eagle) is dated 1765-1824. The marker was erected by the Baldwin County Historical Society which also erected a marker for his mother: Sehoy Tate Weatherford/Creek Nation Princess/Wind Clan-Mother of/William Wetherford.] [See also *Saxe Gotha Neighbors, Hicks*]

*Charles McGunningham*

Interpreter for the Cherokees—flourishing 1760.

*Lachlan McIntosh*

Trader—killed at the Caiolegies (an Upper Creek Town) 1760.

*George McKay/McKoy*

Trader 1750.

*Charles McLamore*

Had great influence among the Cherokees—flourishing 1760.

*Barnard McMullen*

Associated with the Cherokees—flourishing 1760; reported dead in 1760.

*William McMullian*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*Charles McNaire*

*Alexander McQueen*

Trader ca. 1750



*William McTeer*

Among the Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Nancy*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Thomas Nairne*

South Carolina's first Indian Agent/Commissioner. Served 1707-1709; 1712-1715. Killed in Yamasee War. His Journals covering the 1708 expedition to the Mississippi River have been published.

*John Nel(l)son*

Trader with the Choctaw in the 1750's.

*William Newbury*

Trader in the Chickasaw Nation.

*Alexander Nicholas*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims his rum debts. 25 Oct. 1712. Detailed allegations that he has been beating and sometimes beating to death Yamasee Indian women and children.

*Nicholehe*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Charles Nicols*

Trader. 24 Nov. 1714.

*Edward Nichols/Nicols*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims rum debts.

*Thomas Nightingale*

Trader with the Catawbas. 1755.

*Ocayoulah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Oconoeca*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Old Caesar*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Old Hop/Hopp*

Emperor of the Cherokees. Of Chote—reported dead 16 Feb. 1760.

*The Old Warrior of Estatow*

Cherokee. Also called Eccuwee of Estatowee or the Old Warrior of Estatowih.

*Omau-U-Toeta*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Osceola*

Seminole Indian. Buried Sullivan's Island, S.C. D. 1838.

*Ouconnostotah/Oconostata*

The Great Warrior of Chote. Overhill Cherokee Indian Chief. He was inducted into the St. Andrew's Society in 1773. [*East Tennessee Historical Society Publications* Vol. 44]

*Otassite/Otassitih*

Cherokee of Watago—flourishing 1760.

*Oucah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Ousanatah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Ousanolitah*

Cherokee of Cowetche—flourishing 1760.

*Paleathuckles*

Indians who lived southward of the Yamassees ca. 1708.

*Panchio*

Appalachee Indian. 1713.

*Anthony Park(s)*

Trader flourishing 1758. Newberry County area. His 1/2 brother, Col. Thomas Dugan. [*O'Neill's Annals of Newberry*]

*Partridge*

Cherokee Indian. 1714.

*Richard Pearis/Parris*

1769. The Warriors and Headmen of the Lower Cherokee Indian Nation conveyed to Richard Pearis and his son by an Indian wife, George, a tract 12 miles square on waters of Saluda, Enoree, and Ready Rivers. The tract was surveyed and laid out in the presence of 14 Chiefs and 70 other Indians by William Gist, Deputy Surveyor, and contained 92,160 acres. Richard and George Pearis conveyed 30,720 acres to Jacob Hite. Richard and George Pearis conveyed 11,000 acres to Col. John Neville. Jacob Hite bought this tract. Jacob Hite and Richard Pearis purchased from the Indians 57,840 acres adjoining the tract 12 miles square. Colonel Richard Pearis was an

Indian Trader appointed by Governor Dinwiddie to take charge of all the Southern Nations of Indians until Mr. Atkins was appointed to Superintendent. At that time, he was removed into the Maryland and Pennsylvania service. Much of the data about Richard Pearis comes from his claim as a Loyalist. He was a prisoner in Charleston for 9 months and went by foot to West Florida. In 1783, he lived on St. John's River in Florida. He emigrated to the Island of Abaco/Abaco in the Bahamas and there had a large Indian Store, slaves, and English blooded horses. He was in debt to Gen. Nathaniel Guest, Wade Hampton, Jacob Hoyt/Hite/Hiot, and others. He was a native of Ireland and came to America when he was 20 years of age. He had 2 sons in service: one in the Cherokee Nation and one an Ensign in Col. Brown's Regiment. He had a natural son by a Cherokee Indian "who lived with them" and procured a tract of 150,000 acres which was to be sold to Richard, but 10,000 acres was reserved to his son who was naturalized. Richard sold 30,000 acres to Jacob Hiot and reserved above 20,000 acres about 1768, at which time he moved into S.C. or to this property. 21 Dec. 1773, deed by Uconnastotah (in Cherokee: Ogana-stota; Groundhog Sausage), Willinwawaugh, Ewe, Principal Chiefs of the Cherokees to George Pearis. He has since been naturalized. 27 Apr. 1774, deed from George Pearis, natural son of Richard Pearis conveying 150,000 acres described as "The Great Plains." Richard Pearis also had a daughter, Margaret Pearis, who married William Jones, Esq. (as his second wife), Judge of the Court of Vice Admiralty, who died 20 May 1799. Jones' first wife was Henrietta Bourquin (daughter of Henri Francois Bourquin) and widow of Henry Lewis Bourquin (son of Jean Baptiste (John) Bourquin). Margaret Pearis Jones had a nephew, Richard Cunningham of Charleston. The Pearis and Cunningham families returned from Nassau to Camden Co., Ga., after the Revolution.

Richard Parris' daughter, Susan, was engaged to a son of Col. Height.

*Lewis Pasquereau*

Commissioner in 1707. 1700 will of Robert Weatherick, late of New England, now of Sommerton, Berkeley Co., mentions Lewis Pasquereau.

*James Patteson/Paterson/Pattison*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims rum debts. 16



May 1712. 26 Mar. 1713. Bond for license. 24 Nov. 1713. His affidavit states Maccarty did not beat the 2 Yamasee men.

*Peg*

Half-breed Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Abrahm Peirce/Pearce*

Trader 5 Sep. 1709. 31 Aug. 1714. Col. Parris claims debt from Pearce and Gower. [Note: One source states that *Poythress*, *Poyers*, *Pyers* are forms of spelling the modern *Pierce*, *Peirce*, *Pearce*.]

*Charles Pierce*

Trader. 24 Nov. 1714.

*William Pettypoole*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*Andrew Percival*

1679. Have sent some "Indian trade" for the purpose of purchasing from the Indians, of Edistoh or Colleton River.

*William Pinckney*

Commissioner for Indian affairs, 1751.

*John Pight*

Trader. 21 Sep. 1710. He is to free Wansella, a Yamasee of Ilcombe. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 21 Sep. 1710. Holding the Indian woman Coloose as a slave. 12 June 1712. He was owed a debt by the headman of the Cussetau Town. 14 July 1713. Complains that Capt. Musgrove took a slave which Pight had bought from Oboyclackoe. 19 Aug. 1713. Col. Parris to be certain that John Pight pays his license money before Pight leaves the province. 18 June 1714. Pight to be prosecuted for his scandalous reflections on the Board. 19 Nov. 1714. The 5 Commissioners of Indian Affairs ready to answer the charges in Pight's letter. They take the answer to the House of Commons. The House of Commons continues to consider this through 4 Dec. 1714. Will of John Pight, Gent. Wife: Mary. Dau: Mary. Aunt: Elizabeth Bayly. Cousin John Bayly, 2 tracts of land at Cape Fear, 12 miles above the old town called Red Bluff and Rocky Point. Exors: wife; cousin John Bayly. Wit: Jno. Herbert, Wilson Saunders, Catherine Snelle. Dated 20 June 1726. Mary Pight witnessed will of James Moore, St. James Parish, Goose Creek. 1 Mar. 1723/4.

*Pocotaligo*

Indian town.

*Poosi-Ma-Ta-Haw/Pushmatahaw/Pusomatoy*

Choctaw. He and his son killed in 1760.

*Christian Gottlieb Priber*

Went from Amelia Township, S.C. into the Cherokee Nation. Called himself a German, but was certainly an agent of the French. D. Frederica, Ga. He had a wife and 4 children in Saxony.

*Moses Price*

Trader at Sugespoga in the Upper Creeks—flourishing 1760.

*Richard Prize/Price*

Indian trader. Will 1707. Daus.: Elizabeth and Sarah. Mentions "an Indian woman of mine by whom I have two Children Elizabeth and Sarah Prize her liberty;" Mathew Porter. Exors: Mr. James Peartree and Elizabeth his wife. Wit: Da. Ferguson; Mathew Porter; Patrick Ballentine, his mark; David Prize. Dated 19 May 1707/probated 22 Sep. 1710. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. Bond for license. Mathew Porter was a sawyer in Charleston. His will 15 Nov. 1717 mentions wife: Susanna. Mother: Mary Porter. Brothers: John and James Porter. Sister: Hannah, late Hannah Porter. Mentions: mother, brothers, and sister all living in Great Britain; Mrs. Ann Ramsey and her daughter-in-law; Elizabeth and Sarah Price, under 21 years and unmd.; Richard Harris; Thomas Hepworth; brother William Bryan; George Flaxen. Exors: wife; Andrew Allen; Robert Tradd. Wit: John Ramssay, Elizabeth Allen, John Warner. Will of Mary Porter, Reading, County of Berks, widow. Son: John, ex. Grandchildren; [not named]. Mentions: estate in Carolina and Great Britain. Wit: Edward Wooten; Christopher Hyde, his mark; John Cashin, Jr. Dated 12 Mar. 1723. James Peartree, Charles Town, shipwright. Wife: Elizabeth. Mentions at wife's death 200 Pounds for ministers of Presbyterian Church, Charles Town; Elizabeth Joy. Exors: wife, Robert Tradd, Patrick Marten. Wit: Henry Wigington, Edmund Bellinger, Mary Vanderhorst, Mary Belcher. Dated: 29 Nov. 1711. Patrick Ballentine, his mark, Charles Town, gunsmith. Sons: John and James, part of lot and house at White Point. Grandchild: Catheron Van Velsen, part of said lot and shop thereon. To son John, lot in Providence, and land at Port Royal next to Richard Hatcher, dec'd. Exors: sons. Wit: John Fraser, John Stone, Jos. Massey. Dated 15 Sep. 1720. David Ferguson is mentioned as a cordwainer in will of John Cariere, Colleton Co., cooper in 1722/3. George Beadon, the elder, Charles Town, cooper mentions in his will 1705 Mr. James Peartree of Charles Town.

*Anthony Probat/Probert*

Trader. 5 Sep. 1709. 17 Aug. 1713. He testifies that a Creek woman named Ahele/Ahela is free. 20 May 1714. Sends his slaves to war. 12 Nov. 1714. Said to have sent an Indian, Paul, to take away Saluma, a woman slave for 10 years past of Dorcas, an Indian. He is to give her to the Ilcombe King [Yamasse]. 12 Nov. 1714. Bond for license.

*Pusomatoy/Pushmatha*

Choctaw 1750.

*Pyamingo/Piamango*

Chief of the Upper Chickasaws—flourishing 1760.

*Quarrasattahe*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Benjamin Quelch*

Commissioner.

*John Rae*

Trader.

*William Rae*

Trader/storekeeper at Oakfuskee, an Uppper Creek town—killed 1760.

*The Rat*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*The Raven*

Of Chotih. Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*The Raven*

Of Estatowih. Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*The Raven*

Of Neowee. Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*John Raven*

Commissioner.

*Major Repele*

Special commission to be agent to the Cherokees. 1736.

*William Rhett*

Commissioner. B. 1666 d. 1723.

*Richardson*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.



*James Risbee*  
Commissioner.

*John Roberts*  
Packhorseman killed at the Caiolegees (an Upper Creek Town)  
1760.

*William Robertson*  
Packhorseman killed at the Upper Creek Town of Oakfuskee 1760.

*William Robinson*  
Packhorseman to William Rae and killed along with him 1760.

*Jordan Roche*  
Merchant who lived as a factor among the Indians. Had a trade  
to the Chickasaw.

*John Ross*  
Indian Trader at Augusta, Ga. Killed at Oakfuskee, an Upper  
Creek Town, in 1760.

*The Round-O*  
Cherokee—flourishing 1757-1760. Seems to be no connection  
between the place called *Round O* in South Carolina and a Cherokee  
headman named *Round O*. [See *South Carolina Gazette* Feb., 1760.]

*Charles Russell*  
Agent and Trader. See entry for George Sterling.

*Francis Ryal*  
Trader. 18 Nov. 1713. He is a French deserter from Mobile, settled  
as a trader among the Alabamas. 6 May 1714. An order that he be  
sent down. 18 June 1714. The House of Commons does not want  
Richardson brought down. The Board requests that the Governor  
show the Board an intercepted letter from the Governor of Mobile  
to Ryall. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond for license.

*Saleetchi/Saletchi*  
A Head Warrior of the Creeks—flourishing 1760.

*Bryan Sallamon/Salmon*  
Trader 1750.

*Sanaoeste*  
Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Roger Saunders*  
Trader. 24 Nov. 1714. Bond for license. William Adams, Berkeley

Co., planter. Will 5 Aug. 1730. Mentions land on Wassamassaw—division of the Wassamassaw land made by myself and Mr. Roger Sanders. Names Roger Sanders as one of ex. Roger Sanders named as one of ex. of Thomas Smith, Jr. in 1729. Roger Sanders named as ex. of Susannah Fitch.

*William Sanders*

Trader.

*John Savage*

Commissioner.

*Scalp-Jack*

Of the town of Toxaway. Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Peter Scarlett*

Trader. 24 Nov. 1714.

*William Scarlet*

Trader. 5 Sep. 1709.

*Samuel Scott*

Indian Trader. Will 1771. Formerly of St. Mark's Parish, but now of Charles Town. Dau: Elizabeth, daughter of Mary Wade. Brother: John Scott. In 1775, Aaron Loocock, executor of Samuel Scott, sold 300 acres on Beaver Creek to Frederick Freeman who in 1789 deeded the tract to John Willson. [Fairfield Co. Deed Book C.]

*Thomas Seebrook/Seabrook*

Trader. 27 July 1711.

*Benjamin Sealey*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*The Seed of Settiquah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*George Sheel or Sheed*

Trader 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 4 May 1714. He heard Long say he would endeavor to get the Euchees cut off.

*Thomas Shubrick*

Commissioner. B. 1710 D. 1779.

*The Sifter*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Thomas Simond/Simonds*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 13 Sep. 1711. His villanies among the Yamasee

indians. 14 Mar. 1712. Disclaims his rum debts. 21 Mar. 1712. To testify against John Cochran. Has sold his debts and quit trading.

*Skaliloske/Skililoske*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Skiagusta*

Of Stickowee. Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Peter Slann*

Commissioner.

*The Slave-Catcher*

Of Conasatchee. Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*William Sludders*

Trader.

*Mathew Smallwood*

Trader. 5 Sep. 1709. 17 Aug. 1713. Knows that a Creek woman named Ahele/Ahela is free. 12 Nov. 1714. He delivered to be read the examination of Emanuell. 13 Apr. 1725. Matthew Smallwood witnessed will of Capt. Richard Woodward. Killed 1727. [*Collec-tions . . .*]

*Abraham Smith*

Cherokee Trader ca. 1751.

*Augustine Smith*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*George Smith*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*John Smith*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*Richard/Dick Smith*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. Cherokee Trader ca. 1751. 1760—Richard Smith's wench mentioned. Dick Smith, interpreter for the Cherokees.

*Thomas Smith*

Commissioner. B. 1691 D. 1724.

*Thomas Smith*

Packhorseman at the Cherokees—1760.



William Smith

Trader. 5 Sep. 1709.

Standing Turkey

Emperor of the Cherokees; succeeded Old Hop. Same as Cunni Calogue, the Standing Turkey.

James Stanyarne

Trader.

William Stead

Had an Indian wife ca. 1706.

Robert Steill/Steel

Trader. On Congaree. Killed by the Cherokee Indians.

George Sterling

I. George Sterling (Sterland) was probably the first settler in Orangeburg District—in 1704 on Lyons Creek. [570 acres 14 Mar. 1704. Grant V.38:497] He was an Indian Trader and d. 1706/7. He came to Orangeburg from St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish. It's possible that he came to S.C. from Barbados. Tradition is that he bought land from an Indian who proposed that they enter a partnership combining the rule of the tribe with the ownership of the plantation. When he refused, she placed a curse on the land telling him that what he had obtained was "Woman's Land" and that man could never rule it well nor for long. [RUSSELL REGISTER I/1] Children:

A. George Sterling d. 18 Jan. 1716 [*South Carolina Begins . . .*] and estate descended to William Sterling.

B. William Sterling and his wife Hannah sold the Sterling plantation to Capt. Charles Russell in 1731. [Charleston Deed]. His will 1738:

1. George Sterling

2. William Sterling

3. Ann Sterling

C. John Sterling d. and estate descended to William Sterling.

D. Mary Sterling b. ca. 1699 d. 5 Jan. 1754 lived here 26 years [Giessendanner Records] md. (1) 5 Nov. 1714 [St. Thomas & St. Denis Records] Richard Heatly of Limerick, Ireland who d. by 1722. They moved from St. Thomas & St. Denis to Santee River (Congarees) ca. 1719. She md. (2) Capt. Charles Russell—will Charleston, S.C. 1 Jan. 1736/7.

Charles Russell had lived in Virginia and had married (1) Elizabeth King, the widow of John Davis. After Charles Russell had moved to South Carolina, he was a factor and commander at the fort at the Congarees. As Major Russell, agent to the Cherokees, he d. 1736/7 on a journey to that Nation. See grant 1739 to Mrs. Mary Russell wife of Charles Russell—in trust for her children. This land was near McCord's Ferry over the Congaree from Amelia Township. The Rev. John Giessendanner held services in her home. St. Matthew's Parish church was built on her plantation in 1757.

1. Rachel Heatly b. 1715, St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish md. Capt. John Lloyd (will 1770) as his second wife:
  - a. Joseph Lloyd b. 19 Feb. 1756
  - b. Rachel Elizabeth Lloyd md. Morgan Sabb
2. Col. William Heatly b. ca. 1718/20 in the area of the Congarees d. 1787 md. 1746 Marie Elise (Mary Elizabeth) Courtonne d. age 71: [Will of Jeremiah Courtonne 1761 names sister wife of William Heatly and their children.]
  - a. Charles Heatly b. 15 Nov. 1749 md. 10 Apr. 1776 Ann Sabb
  - b. James William Heatly b. 27 July 1750
  - c. Mary Heatly b. 3 Mar. 1753 md. Francis Goodwyn
  - d. Elizabeth Heatly b. 28 Feb. 1755 d. 1815 md. (1) the Rev. Paul Turquand (2) in 1789 the Rev. James O'Farrell who d. 1817 aged 63.
    - (1) Mary Elizabeth Turquand md. Edward Richardson
  - e. Rachel Heatly b. 24 Aug. 1758 d. 1820 md. March, 1776 Edward Richardson d. 1808
  - f. Andrew Heatly b. 14 Aug. 1760
  - g. William Heatly, Jr. [May have been the William Heatly, Esq. Revolutionary Soldier who d. 1802 in St. Matthew's Parish.]
  - h. Anne Heatly b. 1757 md. (1) William Reid (2) Major James Lovell
  - i. Sophia Heatly md. 5 Feb. 1785 Joseph Dulles

3. Charles Russell, Jr. b. 22 May 1723 d. 6 Jan. 1768 md. 22 Aug. 1754 Ann Dargan [Giessendanner Records] b. ca. 1735 d. 1756/60 (dau. of Timothy and Catherine Dargan). Md. then Grace, widow of Thomas Howell. Children by Ann:
  - a. Charles Russell b. 3 Dec. 1755
  - b. Mary Ann Russell bapt. 13 Mar. 1757 d. 14 Jan. 1818 md. Charles Spann b. ca. 1752, N.C. to S.C. ca. 1778 d. 6 June 1844, Sumter Co., S.C.
    - (1) Charles Spann b. 1782 d. 1834 md. Eleanor Crowley
    - (a) Dr. Charles C. Spann b. 1812 d. 1891 md. Mary Gertrude Glen
    - (2) John Russell Spann md. Margaret Richardson
    - (3) Ann Spann b. 1785 md. \_\_\_\_\_ Rice
    - (4) James G. Spann md. Leonora Davis
    - (5) Timothy Spann b. 1789 killed in a duel in 1812
    - (6) Mary Ellis Spann b. 4 Feb. 1792/93 d. 1 Jan. 1854 md. William Washington McConnico
    - (7) Sarah Eugenia Spann b. 1796 md. John Knox
    - (8) William Spann b. 1798 d. 1835 md. Mary Britton
    - (9) Richard Russell Spann b. 1803
4. John Russell d.s.p. ca. 1785
5. Joseph Russell md. 24 Oct. 1737 Mrs. Margaret Price Russell in "the village of Beystein a possession of the English Crown." [Giessendanner Records] Or may have been the Joseph Russell who d. by 1760 and left a widow Sarah Russell.
6. Sophianisba/Sophonisba Russell d. 16 or 25 Sep. 1784 md. 5 Feb. 1751 Capt. John McCord, Indian Trader. [He "late of St. Mark's Parish; she of Amelia Township"] d. by 1768. John McCord of Co. Antrim, Ireland was in S.C. before 1748. Had rights to McCord's Ferry. [SCHM XXXIV] [Richland Co. Equity #188] Children:
  - a. Charles McCord b. 7 Nov. 1751 d. 17 Dec. 1773
  - b. Mary McCord b. 11 Dec. 1753 md. \_\_\_\_\_ Brown
    - (1) John Brown
    - (2) Sophonisba Brown
  - c. John McCord b. 26 Jan. 1757 d. 29 Nov. 1784



- d. David McCord b. 12 Mar. 1759 d. 18 May 1801 md. Mary Howell (granddau. of Thomas and Grace Raiford Howell). Mary Howell McCord md. then Robert Weston. David McCord succeeded in the rights to McCord's Ferry. Children:
  - (1) Mary Eliza McCord d. a minor
  - (2) Maria McCord md. Timothy Lee, then \_\_\_\_\_ White
  - (3) Sarah Howell McCord md. James Patterson
- e. William McCord d. 6 Aug. 1797 md. 1796 Catherine Muldrop (a foreigner and daughter of Christian and Honoria Muldrop); she md. then in 1800 Dr. Isaac Chandler. William McCord d. childless.
- f. Joseph R. McCord d. 25 Nov. 1807 md. Martha Turquand. Went to Ala. bd. at Benton.
  - (1) John Turquand McCord md. Mary Richardson Bee (dau. of Rachel Heatly and Edward Richardson)
  - (2) Joseph McCord
  - (3) Harriett McCord
  - (4) Elizabeth McCord
- g. Russell McCord b. ca. 1765 d. 26 Oct. 1797 md. Hannah Turquand
  - (1) Russell Paul McCord b. ca. 1793 d. 1874 md. Eliza Mary Hall. Settled at Benton, Ala.
    - (a) Elizabeth May McCord md. Junius Reynolds
    - (b) Sarah Goodwyn McCord md. Wm. Spann Knox
    - (c) Charles Russell McCord md. Mary Louise Price
    - (d) Elin/Ellen McCord d. unmd.
    - (e) Edward McCord d. unmd.
    - (f) David McCord md. Anna Powell, then Sallie Riggs
    - (g) Catherine McCord b. 1823, Camden Dist., S.C. md. Judge R.L. Campbell
    - (h) George McCord md. Amelia Rives
  - (2) David James McCord b. 13 Jan. 1797 d. 1855, a lawyer, editor of the *Telescope*, edited "McCord's

Reports," completed the editing of the *Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, cotton planter in S.C. and Ala., Intendant of Columbia in 1825, Member of the Legislature. Md. Emmeline Wagner, then in 1840 Louisa Susannah Cheves.

- (a) Charlotte McCord (1818-1879) md. Langdon Cheves, Jr. She is bd. Magnolia Cemetery, Charleston, S.C.
- (b) Lorain McCord (1820-1840)
- (c) Turquand McCord (1821-1823)
- (d) Edward Richardson McCord (1823-1824)
- (e) Mary Eliza McCord (1825-1903) md. Judge A.J. Magrath
- (f) Turquand McCord (1826-1827)
- (g) Emma McCord (1820-1850) md. Edward Parker
- (h) Dr. Russell McCord (1833-1885) md. Anne Eliza Ferguson. Went to Brazil; returned and settled in Selma, Ala.
- (i) Henry Junius McCord. Went to Tenn. Md. Emma Hood. Went to Texas.
- (j) Julia McCord (1837-1920) md. Henry Wemyss Feilden, an Englishman. After the War, he returned to England d. 1921. No children.
- (k) Turquand McCord b. 1839
- (l) Langdon Cheves McCord b. 17 Apr. 1841 d. 1863 md. Charlotte Reynolds
  - i) Langdon Cheves McCord md. her cousin Henry C. Cheves
- (m) Hannah Cheves McCord b. 17 Sep. 1843 d. 1872 md. John T. Rhett
- (n) Louisa Rebecca Hayne McCord b. 10 Aug. 1845 d. 7 Jan. 1928 md. 27 June 1865 Augustine T. Smythe of Charleston (son of the Rev. Thomas Smyth, D.D. and his wife, Margaret Adger). She was the first President of the Charleston Chapter of UDC.

- i) Louisa Cheves Smythe md. Samuel G. Stoney
  - ii) Hannah McCord Smythe md. Anton P. Wright of Savannah, Ga.
  - iii) Susan Dunlap Adger Smythe md. John Bennett of Ohio
  - iv) Langdon Cheves Smythe, D.D.
  - v) Augustine T. Smythe md. Harriott Ravenel Buist of Charleston.
- (3) Charles McCord d. a minor
7. Eugenia Russell b. ca. 1733 d. 1809 md. 14 Aug. 1755  
Col. William Thomson b. 16 Jan. 1727, Pa. d. 22 Nov. 1796, Sweet Springs, Va.
- a. Eugenia Thomson b. 25 June 1756
  - b. Mary Thomson b. 3 Oct. 1757
  - c. William Russell Thomson b. 22 Apr. 1761 d. 7 Apr. 1807 md. 25 Feb. 1783 Elizabeth Sabb (dau. of William Sabb) b. 27 June 1761 d. 1838
  - d. John Paul Thomson b. 1770 d. 1809/1811, Phila. md. 1801 Carolina Eliza Theus d. 1839 (she md. then Jean Rose Marie Desire Raoul de Champmanoir who d. 1827)
  - e. Harriet Rachel Thomson md. 1790 Charles Burnham Cochran b. 1766 d. 1833
  - f. Charlotte Thomson md. Elnathan Haskell

*George Stevens*

Trader among the Cherokees. Dead by 1734.

*Robert Stevens*

Committee of the House to settle the Indian Trade. 1698.

*Charles Stuart*

Younger brother of John Stuart, was Deputy Indian Commissioner prior to the Revolution.

*John Stuart*

Superintendent of Indian affairs at the South from 1762 to the end of the colonial era. His brother, Henry, handled his affairs in S.C. Mrs. Sarah Graham, wife of James Graham and eldest daughter of John Stuart, died in London in 1774 in the 24th year of her age. In 1776, John Stuart's wife, Sarah, and her daughter, Mrs. Edward Fenwicke, were in South Carolina.



*George Summers/Sommers*

Indian Trader. Md. Henrietta Rose. He became a storekeeper of Savannah Town. [Charleston Deed Book P:164]

*Thomas Summers*

*Sympoyossee*

Same as Fool Harry—a Creek Indian—flourishing 1760.

*The Tail*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*David Taitt*

Scotsman. Deputy Superintendent of Indian Affairs in the South.

*Tallitahe*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Tallochama*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Henry Tally*

Trader of Virginia. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*John Tanner*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*Samuel Taurence*

Interpreter for the Cherokees—flourishing 1760.

*William Tennent*

Indian trader. Will. Brother: John Tennent, Burn Head, Shire of Sterling, Parish of Slamannan, Scotland. Sisters: Agnes, Jennet, and Bethea Tennent. Mentions: Susanna dau. of John Frasier of Charles Town, merchant. Exors: Mr. John Fraiser and Mr. James Paine, merchants, and Mr. Twedie Somerville of Charles Town. Wit: Jon. Buchanan, James Cussing, Charles Burley. Dated: 10 Oct. 1731. He d. 22 July 1732. [Charleston Deed Y:202]

*Samuel Terron*

Trader. Living with the Cherokees from 1755. Became "Secretary of the Over Hills headmen" by 1760.

*William H. Thomas*

Trader. Flourishing 1841. An orphan adopted by the Cherokee Chief of the Upper towns ca. 1819.

*Thurston*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*Tistoe/Tistowe/Tiseowe/Tissowe/Tistowee/Tistowih*

Of Keowee. Lower Cherokee. Brother of Chenallotohee. Flourishing 1759-60.

*Tom*

Half-breed Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Tony*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Robert Tool*

Trader 1750.

*Totaiah-Hoi*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Richard Tranter*

1700. A great traveller among the Indians, and also a factor amongst them.

*Patrick Troy*

Cherokee Trader.

*Trumbal*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*Tupahatki/Tuppahatei*

Creek—flourishing 1760. Also called White-Cabbin.

*Tuskeegi/Tahee*

A leading fellow of Settiquah—Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Francis Underwood*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*Unnacanoi*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Uscoh Cunnaluski*

Of Tomawtley. Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*David Vann*

Cherokee. Flourishing 1845. National Treasurer of the Cherokee Nation in 1852.

*Samuel Warner*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 14 Mar. 1712. Disclaims rum debts. 15 Mar. 1712. Petitions against Mr. Hilden. 20 June 1712. At the Pallachuclas. Wrongly bought an Indian slave. 12 Apr. 1715. Said the Palachocola Indians told him the Creek Indians were dissatisfied with the trad-

ers. Had made complaints but to no avail. He was sent off to the Yamasee, Apalachicola, and Creek Indians to meet at Savannah Town.

*Warrin*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS.

*William Waties*

Thomas Waties (1730-1762) md. Anne Alston 1 Sep. 1751, St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish. She was dau. of William Allston b. 1698 d. 1744 and Esther LaBruce/LaBrosse de Marboeuf. Will of Thomas Waties, Prince George's Parish, Craven Co. Wife: Ann. Sons: William, Thomas and John, under 21. Dau: Ann, under 21 and unmd. Brother-in-law: William Alston, Sr. 1762.

*Weaver*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 3 Indians trade for him and Card.

*Weehoffki/Weoffki*

Creek—also called The Long-Warrior. Flourishing 1760.

*Jack Welsh*

A White man among the Cherokees—flourishing 1760.

*James Welch*

Trader during Adair's early period.

*Thomas Welch*

Trader. 24 Nov. 1714. Will of Thomas Welch, Savannah Town. Bequests to Joseph Wragg, Charles Town, merchant, and Joseph Meade, executors. Wit: Jno. Cradock, Wm. Blennerhasset, Thos. Curffman his mark. 29 July 1729. Will of Walter Welsh, Willtown, merchant. Father: Thomas Welsh of London, all estate. Exors: John Watson of Charles Town, merchant, William Stoboe, planter. Wit: James Wilhameson, John Watson. 30 Aug. 1735 at Willtown.

*Caleb Westbrook*

Trader at St. Helena in 1684. Warrant for 260 acres due to him [Caleb Westbrooke] . . . for himselfe one woman Servant & two man Servts: arriveing in December 1680 . . . dated 24 Oct. 1682.

*Andrew White*

Half Blood Indian ca. 1751.

*The White King's Son*

A Creek of Coweta—flourishing 1760.



*Eleazer Wiggin(s)*

Trader. 22 Mar. 1711 NS. 4 May 1714. The debts of Wiggin and Long helped purchase [Yuchi] slaves. 5 May 1714. Wiggin said the Cherokees were mad at the Yuchis about losses in war. The Cherokees Flint and Ceasar said they would cut off the Yuchis. The Yuchis detained by Wiggin to be released. Wiggin is guilty of inciting the Cherokees to attack the Yuchi. 20 May 1714. His license delivered up. Ca. 1716, Eleazer Wiggins was appointed to try to get the Catawbas to settle at the new garrison at Congaree. He accompanied 7 of the Cherokee head warriors to England. He was still trading 1730-35 with the Cherokees. His Indian name: Cheesto Kaiehre, the old rabbit. The burial of Samuel Carr, a servant to Mr. Wiggin Indian Trader, is recorded in 1737 in the Register of St. Philip's Parish.

*Henry Wigington*

Commissioner.

*Will*

Of Nuquasse. Half-breed Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Willanahw/Willanahwa/Willarahwa/Willanawah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*John Williams*

Trader in the Cherokee Nation ca. 1751.

*Dove Williamson*

1706. Was declined by the Commons House an appointment as Indian Agent. Will 1711. Of Berkeley Co., Esq. Bound for Great Britain. Mother: Sarah Williamson. Brothers: Robert and John Williamson. Sisters: Sarah and Susannah Williamson. Exors: Nathaniel Williamson and John Morgan, Charles Town, merchants.

*Francis Wilson*

Possibly a Catawba trader.

*Woahatche*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Woeyah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*The Wolf*

Cherokee of Keeohwee. Flourishing 1760.

*Alexander Wood*  
Trader.

*Henry Woodward*

B. ca. 1647, Barbados or London, England. D. ca. 1686. Md. (1) Elizabeth Yeardley (2) Margaret Midwinter (3) Mary Godfrey (daughter of John Godfrey and widow of Robert Browne). See outline of family in chapter on Families.

*George Wright*

Trader. 27 July 1711. 15 Aug. 1711. Took a free woman who had a [Yamasee] husband in Tomatley Town. 14 Mar. 1712 NS. Disclaims rum debts. 15 Mar. 1712 NS. Petitions against Mr. Hilden. 15 May 1712. Tells what he knows of an Indian slave. 20 June 1712. Reports on what the Yamasee Indians said and did. 28 June 1712. 26 Mar. 1713. 24 Nov. 1713. His affidavit states Mackarty did not beat the 2 Yamasee men.

*John Wright*

Indian Agent. Served 1709-1712. Killed in Yamasee War.

*Samuel Wyly*

Agent to the Catawba Indians.

*Yauctanah*

Cherokee—flourishing 1760.

*Emporer Youmouses*

Flourishing 1715. Mentioned by Capt. Cockran, Commissioner of the Peace for Granville County.

*Francis Yonge*

Commissioner

*The Young Lieutenant*

Creek—flourishing 1760.

*The Young Twin*

Cherokee of Toxaway—flourishing 1760.

*The Young Warrior*

Cherokee of Estatoe; also called Serowee/Serowih. "... desires to see Thomas Beamer (his wife's brother) who is known to have been one of the most active men against the Cherokees, as well as chief guide, during the whole of Col. Montgomery's expedition." [The South Carolina Gazette—23 Aug. 1760.]





## VII

### *An African Slave Trader*

SAMUEL HOLMAN EXECUTED his will in England and appointed William Hynam, John Sherwen, and John Peacock as trustees for the legatees. In compliance with the will, Samuel Peacock, when he reached the age of 21, changed his name to Samuel Holman. He brought suit against the trustees, who had discharged their trust except for a legacy the testator left his brother, John Holman, who was believed to be a resident in South Carolina. Another brother of Samuel and John was Ary Holman who left an only son, John Jones Holman. [*National Genealogical Society Quarterly*, "Genealogical Gleaning in England" Vol. 59.]

John Holman had written to his brother, Ary, in 1785 and sent his love to his Brother "Samme" who was in London. In 1788, Samuel Holman and Ary Holman wrote to Henry Laurens concerning letters from their brother, John, requesting a loan. In 1790, John Holman wrote to his brothers, Samuel and Ary, stating that he had arrived at Charleston with his "family" of 75 people. Upon arriving, he found that a new Act had been passed that no "Nigers" should be admitted. Colonel Laurens advised John Holman to go to Savannah which he did. Later, Colonel Laurens advised him to come to Charleston to make arrangements for a plantation. Henry Laurens was an agent for John Holman. [The Laurens papers have been published and may have more detailed information about John Holman.]

Most of the following information comes from Equity records, Wills, and Deeds of Charleston, S.C.:

John Holman went to Africa where he was a Merchant and Slave Trader. About 1765, he took an African wife, Elizabeth, and fathered:

- I. John Holman, Jr. born ca. 1769. He became an African Slave trader. His wife was Sally. His will 1821.
- II. Samuel Holman. He became an African Slave trader and may

have been the same person who joined the Brown Fellowship and resided in S.C.

III. Hester/Esther Holman married James Anderson.

IV. Elizabeth Holman married Elias Collins.

V. Margaret Holman married Robert Collins.

The following children appear to be from a different alliance:

VI. John Cameron Holman

VII. Richard Holman

VIII. William Holman. He became an African Slave trader.

John Holman, Sr. was a resident of St. Thomas Parish, S.C., when he executed his will and died in 1792.

The Holman family became closely connected with the Collins family.

Robert Collins (White) of St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish, S.C., had a wife, Susannah, and the following children and grandchildren:

I. Nelly Collins

II. Esther Collins

III. Rachel Collins

IV. Charlotte Collins md. \_\_\_\_\_ Boone

V. Rebecca Collins

VI. Gersham Collins

VII. Elias Collins d. 1842 md. Elizabeth Holman:

A. Margaret Mitchell Collins md. Randal Harris

B. Robert Michael Collins (by an unknown wife—out of wedlock)

C. Jonathan G. Collins (by Mary Collins—his mistress)

D. Elizabeth Collins (by Mary Collins—his mistress)

*Brothers:*

Robert Collins of St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish md. Margaret Holman:

Sarah Collins md. \_\_\_\_\_ Boag

Robert Collins

Martha Collins

Charlotte Collins

Jonathan Collins of St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish d. ca.

1848 md. Nelly Fowler:

Jeanette/Janet Collins (only child) md. John Myers

Nelly Fowler was also from a mixed family.

Michael Fowler of Christ Church Parish was White. The mother of his children was non-White. His estate was divided among his children:

John Fowler  
Jacob Fowler  
Stanhope Fowler  
Nelly Fowler Collins  
Becky Fowler  
Isabella Fowler Dereef





## VIII

# *Families*

### Catawbas and Allied Families

THE CATAWBA INDIANS USED the surname of their father and/or of their mother and/or of their stepfather interchangeably.

The practice of polygamy in the Catawba Nation seems to have ceased by the 1770's. Generally, couples were faithful in their monogamous marriages. However, it was common for women who were not formally married to have children by different fathers.

#### *Ayers*

In 1755, "Mr. Ears," an English-speaking Catawba man, was an interpreter in South Carolina.

Captain Jacob Ayers led 33 Catawba warriors from South Carolina in the French and Indian War in 1758. In 1759, twenty-nine Catawbas, among them the famous King Haigler and seven women and children, visited the Governor of South Carolina. Jacob Ayers and his daughter were in the delegation. An interpreter, named George, spoke English. King Haigler died August, 1763, and was succeeded by Jacob Ayers as the Chief.

In 1792, Col. John Ears, Jammy Ears, Jacob Ears, John Ears, and Billy Ears were among 31 Catawba men who signed a petition.



Edmond Ayers d. in the 1830's md. Rebecca Mush; she then md. Billy George. Her paternal grandfather was a Pamunkey Indian from Virginia. Children:

Margaret Ayers (full-blood) b. ca. 1831 d. 1922 md. John Brown d. 1867, then md. Samuel Blue, then md. Joe Wiley.

Sarah Jane Ayers (full-blood) b. ca. 1831/40 d. 1917 md. James Harris (full-blood) b. 1833 d. 1874.

These two daughters were reared by Anthony George and may appear in the records with this surname.

Polly Ayers b. ca. 1813/14—living 1854—her husband was Jacob or William Ayers. She was one of the 110 Catawbas counted in North Carolina and South Carolina in 1849—counted twice (among the 14 Catawbas in York District in their "old home," and again among the 27 Catawbas temporarily camped in Greenville District). Her son was:

Jefferson Davis Ayers b. ca. 1840/45, Catawba Reservation d. ca. 1864 md Emily (half White) b. ca. 1843-1845, Chester Co., S.C. She was enumerated in 1880 as Emily George, age 35. Said to be the dau. of Lucy Watts. Taught the art of making Catawba pottery. Emily was nee Cobb and md. Taylor George after her marriage to Jefferson Ayers. She d. 1925-1926, Catawba Reservation.

Son of Jefferson and Emily Ayers:

Jefferson Davis Ayers b. Dec., 1861 d. 1928 md. 1886 Harriet Berry Ayers (White) b. ca. 1865, N.C. Their son: Johnny Jefferson Ayers b. Sep., 1898 d. 11 Sep. 1929, York Co., S.C. md. Ruth b. 25 Apr. 1898 d. 10 Mar. 1929, dau. of Lewis Gordon

Children of Taylor and Emily George:

Alice George b. 17 Dec. 1866 d. ca. 1895 md. Wesley Harris:

Emma J. Harris b. 6 June 1889 md. Henry Canty, then Early Morgan Brown

Allen Spencer Harris b. ca. 1891 d. young

Theodore Harris b. 27 Mar. 1893 md. Artemis Harris (1st cousin)

Wesley Harris then md. Nancy Gordon:

Walter Harris b. ca. 1902/03

Mary Dovie George b. 1877 d. 1972 md. Benjamin Perry Harris

Child of Emily:

Daughter b. ca. 1878

1880 Census:

Taylor George	30
Emily	35 wife
Epperson George	19



Alice George	14
Mary J.	10
Minnie H.	8
Willie W.	7
Dove C.	4
Margaret D.	6 months

29 Sep. 1849. Catawba Indians residing in Haywood Co., N.C.  
Cherokee Nation.

Mary Ayers 21.	[To Ark. 1851]
Margaret Ayers 18.	[Margaret Wiley Brown]
Betsey Ayers	[To Ark. 1851]
Julia Ann Ayers 15.	[To Ark. 1851, a cripple]
May Ayers 12.	
Sally Ayers 50.	[To Ark. 1851]

1849. In York District on their old home.

Polly Ayers 35. [Polly Ayers counted twice in 1849.]

1849. In Greenville District, S.C.

Jane Ayers 18.

[Sarah Jane Ayers, a dau. of Edmond Ayers and of his wife whose maiden name was Rebecca or Becky Mush; listed in 1849 as Rebecca George 36, one of the Catawbans on the Cherokee Reservation.]

1854 Census:

Jefferson Ayers  
Polly Ayers

### Blue

Parents from England:

I. Samuel Blue (White) b. Fort Mill, S.C., ca. 1825 md. Sarah

\_\_\_\_\_:

A. Araminta Blue

B. John Blue

C. Samuel Blue md. Margaret Ayers widow of John Brown d. Sep., 1867. She was b. ca. 1831 or May, 1838. She was called Margaret Wiley Brown since she later married a White man named Wiley. See 1880 census. In 1910, she had had 6 children.

1. Chief Samuel Taylor Blue/Brown b. 15 August 1873 d.

- 16/18 Apr. 1959 md. (1) July, 1887 Minnie Hester George  
 b. 19 Sep. 1871 d. 1897 (2) 8 May 1897 Louisa Hester  
 Jean Canty b. Dec., 1880 d. 9 July 1963. The last reputed  
 full-blood Indian in the tribe.
- a. Frederick Nelson Blue b. 25 Oct. 1889 d. 8 Aug. 1980  
 md. Leola Watts (White)
  - b. Nora Lillie Blue b. May, 1894, living 1910
  - c. Herbert Blue b. 25 Apr. 1898 md. (1) 17 March 1915  
 Lavinia Harris d. 2 May 1918 md. (2) Lula Addie  
 Mae Blankenship (White)
  - d. Andrew Samuel/Samuel Andrew Blue b. 15 Jan.  
 1900 d. 18 Sep. 1960 md. Doris Belle Wheelock b. 14  
 Jan. 1905
  - e. Joseph Harvey Blue b. 3 Mar. 1903 d. Jan., 1914
  - f. Lula Samuel Henrietta Blue b. 3 May 1905 md. Major  
 John Beck (White)
  - g. Henry Leroy Blue b. 14 Aug. 1907 md. 21 Jan. 1933  
 Eva Mae Bodiford/Erma May Bodyford (White) b.  
 19 Oct. 1905, Bradleyton, Ala.
  - h. Vera Louise Blue b. 21 Aug. 1909 md. Albert  
 Henderson Sanders
  - i. Guy Larson Blue b. 3 Dec. 1911 md. Eva Bell George  
 b. 7 June 1910
  - j. Elsie Inez Blue b. 1/3/21 March 1914 md. Landrum  
 Leslie George
  - k. Arnold Lee (Donny) Blue b. 23 Nov. 1917/18 md.  
 Lillian Harris b. 27 Aug. 1925

### Brown

#### Brothers & Sisters:

*Thomas Brown*—(White) Catawba trader. Resided near Congaree Old Fort. Will 1743:

William Brown (born of a free Indian woman) b. ca. 1730.  
 Captured in 1748 with Captain Haig by Northern Indians.  
 Later returned to the Catawbass.

Elizabeth Brown md. Robert Tweedie. Lived in Georgia in 1755:

Jane Tweedie md. Patrick Cunningham

*William Brown*—Lived in Londonderry, Ireland, in 1755.

*John Brown*—d. by 1755 md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_. Lived in Dublin, Ireland.

*Patrick Brown*—Will 1755, of Augusta, Ga. Indian Trader. Had lived in S.C.

*Jane Brown*

*Katherine/Catherine Brown*—Lived in Dublin, Ireland, in 1755.

William Brown filed a Memorial in 1763 for two tracts on Patricks Creek including one granted to Matthew Nelson.

When one Thomas Brown died intestate in Richland Co., S.C., by 1836, he owned 151 acres on Patrick's Branch. He had a number of children including: Jane (Jenny) Brown who married Archibald Fetner and Mary Ann Brown who married Alexander B. Fetner. The Fetner family claims descent from Thomas Brown, the Indian Trader.

What relationship, if any, the above are to the following is unknown:

John Brown and Patrick Brown, Catawbass, served in the Revolution in 1780.

John Brown was a Major in the Catawba tribe by 1785.

No relationship has been established between the above and the following:

Betsey Brown, mother of:

Patsey George/Patsey Brown (She was Margaret Wiley Brown's Aunt.)

Billey Brown alive in 1818, father of:

Nancy Brown

Harriet Brown

Jamey Brown d. by 1820 md. Sarah/Sally Mush (Pamunkey) b. 29 March 1790.

John Genet Brown—Captain and Major in 1818 and 1819; Colonel by 1821, father of:

Nancy Brown (may have been adopted dau. of Billey) md. Richardson Kennedy.

Major Thomas Brown md. Jinney/Janey \_\_\_\_\_.  
1849 Census:

In Haywood Co., N.C.:

Frankey Brown 27



## In Greenville Co., S.C.:

John Brown 12

Billy Brown 20

Rachel Brown 35

Esther Brown 28

## 1854 Census:

Rachel Brown 40 and her son John Brown 17.

Betsey Brown with 2 children.

William Brown 25.

Mary Browne 23 with 2 children.

Esther Brown 33 with 3 children.

## 1863. Head of Family

John Brown 26

Request that Agent R.L. Crook be removed as Agent and replaced  
by William David White:

Margrt. Brown

John Brown (Catawba son of Rachel Brown) b. ca. 1837 d. 1867 (bd.  
in the old Catawba Cemetery) md. Margaret Ayers b. ca. 1831/37 d.  
1922. She md. then Samuel Blue. She also md. Joe Wiley. She was  
known as Margaret Wiley Brown and Margaret George Brown.  
Children:

I. Sallie Brown b. 1863 d. 22 Nov. 1952 md. 1886 Louis/Lewis  
Gordon b. Aug., 1869 (?) d. 1927:

A. Nora Brown/Gordon (by a different father)

B. Ruth Gordon b. 25 Apr. 1898 d. 10 March 1929 md. Johnny  
Jefferson Ayers.

II. John William Brown b. 21 Oct. 1867 d. 20 June 1927 (son of a  
White man, John Cherry) md. 13 June 1889 Rachel Wysie  
George b. 22 Aug. 1873 or 21 Aug. 1874 d. 20 Sep. 1960. He  
was chief in 1923/24.

A. Early Morgan Brown b. 26 Jan. 1891/2 d. 16 March 1963  
md. 4 July 1910 Edith Berthe Harris, then Emma (Harris)  
Canty b. 6 June 1889

B. Sallie Rebecca Brown b. 22 Sep. 1893, living 1986 md. 24  
Dec. 1914 Fletcher John Beck (White) b. 11 March 1893

C. Arzada Brown b. 3 July 1896, living 1986 md. 5 July 1912  
John Idle Sanders

D. Cora Brown b. 13 Aug. 1898 d. 9 Oct. 1918 md. 22 Apr.  
1917 Ernest Sanders

- E. Maggie/Abbie Brown b. 17 Mar. 1901 d. 5 Oct. 1918 md.  
6 Apr. 1916 Richard J. Harris
- F. John William Brown b. 13 Apr. 1903 d. 4 Oct. 1918
- G. Roy Brown b. 28 Jan. 1905 md. 23 May 1931 Edna Mae  
Wheelock b. 14 May 1911. Both living 1975; she d. since  
1986.
- H. Mary Rachel Brown b. 11 July 1907 md. 9 Dec. 1924 Olin  
Flow Plyler (White)
- I. Henry Brown b. 31 Mar. 1909 d. 12 June 1911
- J. Ethel Alberta Brown b. 6 Oct. 1911 d. 8 Oct. 1918
- K. George Brown b. 16 Sep. 1914 md. 15 Oct. 1952 Mildred  
Tomlinson (White)
- III. Samuel Blue (N'meh Pahtkee, Big Bear) b. 15 Aug. 1873 d. 18  
Apr. 1959 (by a White man of the same name). In 1957, Sam  
Blue was 80 years old according to one source—which would  
mean he was born ca. 1877; however other sources have the  
date as 1873. He was the last speaker of the Catawba lan-  
guage on the reservation.
- IV. Annie Blue b. 15 Aug. 1873 (twin of Samuel Blue).

#### *Bunch*

Signed petition about Agent J.R. Patton 1863:  
Delphia Bunch

#### *Cant(e)y*

#### 1849 Census:

Haywood Co., N.C:

Rosey Cantey 36 [To Ark. 1851]

Greenville Co., S.C.:

Franklin Canty 23

Eliza Canty 23

Peggy Canty 30

#### 1854 Census:

Eliza Canty 28 with 3 children.

Peggy Canty 35 with 3 children.

#### 1863. Head of Family:

Eliza Canty 37

Billy Canty

24 Apr. 1877. Catawba Indians requesting William White to be their Agent:

George Canty

5 May 1877. Catawba Indians located in the eastern portion of York Co. requesting that William Whyte of Rock Hill be appointed their agent:

George (his mark) Canty

1880 York Co. Catawba Township.

Lonzo Cantey 22 farmer

Harriet 23 wife

Nettie H. 7 dau.

William W. 4 son

Lottie Elberta 2 dau

James J. 1 son

[Family moved to Utah in 1889.]

George Canty 30 farmhand

Betsy 23 wife

Franklin 5 son

Robert 2 son

Children of Franklin Cantey md. 1843 Eliza Scott b. 1826:

[John Alonzo Cantey, Mary Jane, & Frances were 1/2 siblings to the others. These three were children of Eliza Scott and Thomas Whitesides (a White man) but went by the surname of Cantey.]

I. George Washington Cantey b. 16 Jan. 1851, Union Co., S.C.:

A. Louisa Cantey b. 1880 d. 3 July 1963 md. Sam Blue

B. Henry Cantey

C. Frank Cantey

II. Bill (?) Cantey md. Betsy George

III. Mary Jane Cantey b. 13 Feb. 1855 (3/4 Catawba) md. 1880 James Wat(s)

IV. John Alonzo Cantey b. 9 Nov. 1858 md. Georgia Henrietta Patterson b. 1870, dau. of James Goodwin Chappell (a Catawba who took his mother's name of Patterson) and Elizabeth Missouri White Patterson. John Alonzo Cantey's grandmother was Caty Joe a Catawba b. ca. 1799. She has to be Eliza Scott's mother because the other side is Thomas Whitesides (White).



- A. Wilford b. 1893
  - B. John b. 1895
  - C. Eddie b. 1898
  - D. William b. 1901
  - E. LaZelle b. 1904
  - F. Alma b. 1912 son
- V. Frances (Fanny) Cantey twin sister b. 9 Nov. 1858 md. James Harris (full blood Catawba) b. 1858 d. 1912

### *Chappell/Patterson*

James Goodwin Chappell/Patterson b. 8 Nov. 1849 in Chester Co., S.C. (son of Laban Chappell (White) b. 4 May 1821, Richland Co., S.C., and Martha Patterson, b. 1 Jan. 1828, Chester Co., S.C., (dau. of John S. Sitgraves and Jenny) md. Elizabeth Missouri White b. 3 Sep. 1849, (dau. of George White b. 10 Apr. 1807, York Co., S.C., and Margaret Marsh b. 17 Jan. 1827, dau. of John Marsh and Bessie Scott). Laban Chappell's parents were John Chappell and Grace Goodwin. Laban Chappell was enumerated in 1850 in Fairfield Co., S.C., White school teacher. Children:

- I. Georgia Henrietta Patterson md. John Alonzo Cantey
- II. Lizzie Patterson (illegitimate) b. ca. Oct., 1873—3/4 Catawba md. Jim Harris full blood Catawba as his first wife
- III. Abby md. Rufus Garcia
  - A. Guy Garcia
  - B. Ben Garcia
  - C. Elbert Garcia
- IV. Martha md. Pinkney Head
  - A. Harry Head

Note: James Goodwin Chappell/Patterson went to Monassa, Colorado in 1887. He was baptized a Mormon in York Co., S.C., in Nov. 1883. John Alonzo Cantey went to Monassa, Colorado in 1889. Pinkney Head went to Colorado and then moved to Farmington, N.M. Ben Garcia returned to the Catawba Nation and married in the Nation.

### 1849 Census:

Chester Co., S.C.:

Jiney Patterson 30  
Martha Patterson 18.

*Clinton*

Jamey Clinton—received rents. "Now Sally Ayers his wife 1819."  
In 1816, Jamey Clinton willed his rents to Jamey Kegg and Betsey Kegg now Ayers (she had son John Ayers).

Sugar Jamey in the records 1780-1814. He is succeeded by Jamey Clinton.

Peggy Clinton—rent on the lands of Spell Kimble was originally assigned to her. Then her name crossed out for "Sus. Redhead."  
General Jacob Ayers received all the rent money.

*Cook*

Tom Cook served in the Revolution in 1780. Signed a petition in 1792 as Capt. Tho. Cook. Disappears from the records in 1812. In October 1812, rent was "paid for a Child to Capt. Cook."

The child who was paid for in 1812 may have been the second Capt. Thomas Cook, who was living in 1839-1840.

Tom or Thomas Cook signed every Catawba petition from 1792 to 1811.

*Crawford*

1863 Head of Family:

Peggy Crawford

*Evans*

John Evans (White Englishman) Indian Trader had a son by a Cheraw Indian:

John Evans (grown in 1756)

Note: This John Evans may be the same person as John Evans who went with Captain Charles Russell in 1718 to build the Congaree Fort near the deserted Congaree Indian Town.

One John Evans was associated earlier in the Indian Trade with Robert Hicks, David Crawley, Richard Jones, and Nathaniel Irvin of Prince George Co., Va.

*George*

Billy George (Kurichee/Corrichee=I Was There) b. 1816 d. 12 May 1896.

According to a news article by McDonald Furman in 1893:  
Father b. ca. 1753/63 d. ca. 1813. Bd. Union Co., N.C., father of:  
Billy George (Corrichee) b. 1803 md. twice. 1/2 century older  
than his present wife:  
5 children  
youngest child, Lucy Jane, b. ca. 1882

Note: Billy George's 1st wife was Rebecca Mush b. ca. 1813.

29 Sep. 1849. Catawba Indians residing in Haywood Co., N.C. Temporarily at Cherokee Nation:

Billy George 33 [1840—Kurichee.]  
Antoney George 50 [d. winter 1852/53]  
Nancy George 44. [1851 Old Nancy George]  
Rebecca George 36. [She was Becky Mush.]  
Sally George 35.

1849. Catawbas Temporarily in Chester District:

Nancy George 70.  
Little Nancy George 24.

29 Sep. 1849. Temporarily in Greenville County:

Mary George 18.  
Patsey George 30.  
Patsy George [Yowe,ee] 48.

1854 Census:

Nancy George 80.  
Little Nancy George with 3 children.  
Billy George 38 with a wife and 2 children.  
Old Patsey George 53.  
Little Patsey George 35 with a child.  
Sally George 40 with 3 children.  
Anthony George 55.  
Rebecca George 41 with 4 children.

1863. Head of Family:

Patsy George, Sr. 62  
Patsy George, Jr. 44

Signed petition about Agent J.R. Patton 1863:

Betty George  
Nancy George



1870 Chester Co., S.C. Lewisville

Nancy George 45 Indian

Alexander George 28 Indian farmer PE \$435.00

24 Apr. 1877. Catawba Indians requesting William White to be their Agent:

Billy George

Taylor George

Request that Agent R.L. Crook be removed as Agent and replaced by William David White:

William George

Helen George

5 May 1877. Catawba Indians located in the eastern portion of York Co. requesting that William Whyte of Rock Hill be appointed their agent:

Billy his X mark George

Taylor his X mark George

1880 York Co. Catawba Township

Billy George 60 farmer

Margaret 34 wife

Mary E. 19 dau

John N. 10 son

John Gandy 25 farmhand

[Margaret's brother.

Gandy = Kennedy]

Taylor George 30 farmhand

Emily 35 wife

Epperson 19 son

Alice 14 dau.

Mary J. 10 dau

Minnie H. 8 dau.

Willie W. 7 son

Dove C. 4

Margaret D. 6 months

### *Gordon*

Stell Gordon (White) b. Providence, N.C. md. Lucinda Harris b. ca. 1841 d. 1888. These were Lucinda's children:

I. Wesley Harris b. ca. 1860 (His father was Bob Crawford or Joe Hagen.) md. (1) Alice George b. 17 Dec. 1866 d. ca. 1895

md. (2) Nancy Gordon, widow of Tom Harris (White woman from Gaffney)

A. Emma J. Harris (by Alice) b. 6 June 1889 md. Henry Canty, then Early Morgan Brown

B. Allen Spencer Harris (by Alice) b. ca. 1891/92 d. young

C. Theodore (by Alice) b. 27 Mar. 1893 md. Artemis Harris

D. Walter (by Nancy) b. ca. 1902/03 md. (1) Jeanie George (2) White woman—lived in Idaho

II. John Sanders (half-blood) b. ca. 1862

III. Lewis Gordon b. ca. 1867/69, Fort Mill, S.C. md. Sallie Brown:

A. Nora Brown (by a different father) b. Sep., 1884, md. William Sanders

B. Ruth L. Gordon b. Apr., 1898 md. John Ayres

C. Lewis Ervin Gordon b. 9 Apr. 1900 d. 23 Mar. 1954. Chief. Md. 26 Nov. 1916 Eliza Jane Harris:

1. Gladys b. 22 Aug. 1921

IV. William Sawyer b. ca. 1879/80 (His father was a Cherokee.)

V. Mary Ann Harris (Her father was Joe Hagen.)

[See Harris Family.]

### *Haigler*

King Haiglar was killed by the "Shawnee" in August, 1763, having been the Catawba Chief for about 12 years 10 months.

### *Harris*

1738. John Harris King of the Charraws and Captain Harris of Sugar Town—commissioned as Catawba headmen.

1754. Capt. Harris, head man of the Catawbas.

Chuppepaw (John Harris) was born in the Saraw Indian Tribe in present-day North Carolina. He was commissioned June 6, 1739 as King of those Saraws (Cheraws) living with the Catawbas and was living 1737-1739. He died in an epidemic reported Dec. 15, 1759. His wife also died at that time. Their son was Peter Harris born ca. 1753 Saraw Town, Catawba Nation, and died 6 Dec. 1823, Fort Mill York Co., S.C.

Peter Harris b. ca. 1753 d. 1823 served in the Revolution in 1780. Was paid rent on his land in 1813. Was interpreter in 1815. Signed a petition in 1821 as Captain. Md. Betsey \_\_\_\_\_. By 1822, she was called Betsy Dudgeon. See Account Audited 3368-A.

Peter Harris signed his Memorial to "The Councils of South Carolina" by a mark. Hugh White, Superintendent of the Catawba Nation, deposed in 1822 that Peter Harris enlisted under Colonel Thompson early in the Revolution. Peter Harris was placed on the Pension Roll in 1822. In 1823, James Spratt petitioned the House of Representatives for the arrears of payment due to Peter Harris and stated that Peter Harris died 6 December 1823.

Thomas D. Spratt in *Recollections of the Spratt Family* (1875) states that "my grandfather raised a young Indian who was left an orphan by the smallpox, named Peter Harris." Peter Harris is buried in the old Spratt burial ground. He left one son who married a Catawba woman and they had 3 children—2 of whom died recently. They were both in the late war between the states. . . .

George Harris served in the American Revolution.

Allen Harris was engaged in attending a ferry ca. 1840 and did not want to make the move to North Carolina at that time.

29 Sep. 1849. Catawba Indians residing in Haywood Co., N.C., Cherokee Nation.

Jessey Harris 17.

Peter Harris 14.

James Harris 16.

[James b. 1834 d. 1874] [Bible Record:  
James Harris b. 1834.]

John Harris 18.

[Father of Robert Lee Harris 1867-1954  
and Ben Harris 1879-1929]

Salley Harris 43.

1849. Catawbans in Chester District.

Allen Harris 35.

Rhody Harris 19.

In Greenville Dist., S.C. in 1849.

David Harris 40 and wife. [Father of Betsy Esteridge (1857-1944)  
and Allen Harris, Jr. (1858-1889).]

1854 Census:

Allen Harris 40 with wife Rhoda 24 and 2 children.

Lucinda Harris 14.

Jesse Harris 22 with wife and 2 children.

John Harris 23 with wife Jinny

Absealom Harris.

Sally Harris 48.



Nancy Harris.

Jimmy Harris 21 with wife 22 and child.

Peter Harris 19.

Davy Harris 45 and wife.

Signed petition about Agent J.R. Patton 1863:

Lucinda Harris.

Sally Harris, Sr.

1863. Head of family:

John (Mush) Harris 32

James Harris 30

Epps Harris

Rhody Harris 33

24 Apr. 1877. Catawba Indians requesting William White to be their agent:

Peter Harris

Billy Harris

Epp Harris

Wesley Harris

James Harris

Tom Harris

Request that Agent R.L. Crook be removed as Agent and replaced by William David White:

Peter Harris

Wesley Harris

Susannah Harris

Absolaom Harris

James Harris

Sarah Harris

Nancy Harris, Junr.

Harriet Harris

Rhoda Harris

Elizabeth Harris

Nancy Harris, Sr.

William Harris

5 May 1877. Catawba Indians located in the Eastern part of York Co. requesting that William Whyte be their agent:

Epp his X mark Harris

## 1880 Lancaster Co. Waxhaw Township.

Absalom Harris	40 Indian farmhand
Mary	50 Indian wife
Nancy	50 Indian sister
Robert	12 Indian nephew
Benjamin P.	10 Indian nephew

## 1880 York Co. Catawba Township:

Allan A. Harris	22 farmer
Rhody Harris	53 mother
Betsy Harris	23 sister
Nancy George	57, widow, aunt.
Nancy Harris	30
Hillery Harris	10 son
Agnes	10 dau
Lillie	7 dau

[Hillary Harris moved to Utah in 1884.]

James Harris	22 farmer
Fannie	20 wife
Sarah	40 mother
Martha	20 sister
Toad	7 brother

Peter Harris	49 farmer
Elizabeth	46
David	6 son
Butler	2 son
Edward	17

William Harris	22 farmer [called Billy Bowlegs]
Johnny	17 brother

Data on the Harris family is contradictory. Following is an outline of what we have, but caution should be taken in accepting this as factual. Additional research should be conducted to document the families.

Prissey Bullen, had a son:

David Harris b. 1809/10. Colonel in 1840 and signed the Treaty of Nation Ford. Children:

I. John Harris b. ca. 1830/31 md. 1853 Jinny. Served CSA. d. 1874. Md. also Nancy Harris b. 1835. Children:

- A. William Harris (Billy Bowlegs) b. ca. 1855/58. Never md. Chief in 1905/1906.
- B. Angeline Harris
- C. John Harris b. ca. 1862/63, living 1880
- D. Fanny Harris
- E. Robert Lee Harris (full blood) b. 15 Sep. 1867 d. 8 Nov. 1954. Chief in 1939/1940 md. Betsey Harris. No children. Md. 1924 a White woman—from Tennessee who had 7 grown children. Child:
  - 1. Wynona Harris
- F. Benjamin Perry Harris (full blood) b. ca. 1869/71 d. ca. 1929 md. Mary Dovie George b. 27 May 1877 d. 12 Sep. 1972. Children:
  - 1. Sallie H. Harris b. 28 Apr. 1895, living 1986 md. Will Wade
  - 2. Robert W. Harris b. 15 Aug. 1897 d. July, 1956 md. Isabella Harris b. 7 Feb. 1904; she md. then Ephraim George
  - 3. Nancy Cornelia Harris b. 17 Oct. 1899 md. Richard Jackson Harris
  - 4. Martha Harris b. 14 Jan. 1902 md. \_\_\_\_\_ Johnson (Eastern Cherokee):
    - a. Haddon Johnson
  - 5. Carrie Ida Harris b. ca. 1904/5:
    - a. Wilburn Harris (by Richard J. Harris)
    - b. Melvin Harris
  - 6. Benjamin Joseph Harris b. 15 Apr. 1906, living 1961
  - 7. Irene E. Harris b. ca. 1907/08
  - 8. Minnie F. Harris b. 23 Dec. 1909 md. (1) Ernest Sanders (2) David Spencer Harris
- II. James/Jim Harris b. ca. 1833 d. 1874. CSA. Md. Sarah Jane Ayers b. ca. 1831/40, d. 1917:
  - A. Child by 1853
  - B. James Harris, Jr. b. ca. 1858 d. 20/31 Aug. 1912 md. Fannie Canty, living 1883. He was chief in 1892. Md. ca. 1897 Margaret Elizabeth Harris b. 15 Aug. 1879 d. 8 Dec. 1926.
    - 1. Jesse Allen Harris b. 25 Apr. 1899 d. 19 Nov. 1977 md. 7 Jan. 1942 Jennie Sanders



2. Eliza Jane Harris b. 30 Apr. 1902 d. 15 Nov. 1960 md. 26 Nov. 1916 Ervin Gordon
3. Georgia Henrietta Harris b. 29 July 1905, living 1986 md. 23 Apr. 1927 William Douglas Harris b. 8 Dec. 1905 d. 29 Dec. 1966
4. John Thomas Harris b. 30 July 1907 d. 10 July 1912
5. Robert Lee Harris b. 16 Aug. 1910 d. 15 July 1912
6. George Furman Harris b. 7 Jan. 1913 md. 30 Mar. 1931 Bertha George
- C. Martha Harris b. ca. 1859/60 md. John Sanders
- D. David Adam Harris (Nepechikpo/Toad) b. 15 June 1872, Catawba Reservation d. 1 Sep. 1930 md. ca. 1891/92 Lizzie Patterson (2) Margaret Della George b. 4 Dec. 1879 d. 28 Feb. 1917 (3) an Irish woman, Dorothy Price. He was chief 1906-1917.
  1. Edith Berthe Harris (by Lizzie Patterson) b. 13 June 1893 md. Early Brown
  2. Lavinia M. Harris (by Lizzie) b. Nov., 1895 md. Herbert Blue
  3. Richard Jackson Harris (by Lizzie) b. 13 Feb. 1898, living 1980 md. Nancy Cornelia Harris b. 17 Oct. 1899
  4. Fannie Harris (by Lizzie) b. 6 July 1900 d. 15 Dec. 1951 md. (1) Alonzo Canty (2) Ephraim D. George
  5. Artemis Harris (by Margaret) b. 6 Sep. 1896 d. 18 Dec. 1957 md. Theodore Harris b. 27 Mar. 1893
  6. Cora/Carrie L. Harris (by Margaret) b. Dec., 1899
  7. Hoyt Sidney Harris (by Margaret) b. 1901 d. 1955 md. Emmaline
  8. Isabella Harris (by Margaret) b. 7 Feb. 1904 md. Robert W. Harris b. 15 Aug. 1897 d. 1956. Md. then Ephraim George
  9. Dennis Harris (by Margaret) b. ca. 1907/08, living 1960
  10. Chester Gilbert Harris (by Margaret) b. 15 Aug. 1909, living 1961
  11. Floyd Raymond Harris (by Margaret) b. 17 Nov. 1913
- III. Peter Harris b. ca. 1831/35. CSA. Living 1883. Md. Easter Brown. Md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1830/31, living 1883:
  - A. Tom Harris (by Easter) md. Nan Gordon (White). She then md. Wesley Harris.

1. Easter Harris md. Johnny George, then Wesley Harris
2. Rachel Harris
- B. Edward Harris (by Elizabeth) b. ca. 1862/67, living 1910 md. Ruth C. \_\_\_\_ (White). It was his 2nd marriage and her 1st. She had 6 children, 3 of whom were living.
  1. Luther Harris b. 7 July 1896 d. 18 Jan. 1946 (possibly adopted)
- C. David Harris b. 27 July 1872. Md. ca. 1904/05 Maggie Price (White)
  1. Nola Harris b. 2 May 1918 md. \_\_\_\_ Campbell
  2. William Douglas Harris b. 1905/07 d. 29 Dec. 1966 md. 23 Apr. 1927 Georgia Harris
- D. Gus Harris b. July, 1875
- E. Butler Harris b. ca. 1876/78 d. 1906



Allen Harris b. 1813/14 d. July, 1860 md. Rhoda George b. ca. 1826/30 d. 1918. He signed the Treaty of Nation Ford and was chief in the 1850's. Children:

- I. Susannah Harris b. ca. 1846/47 d. 1934 md. Sampson Owl (Cherokee) b. ca. 1852/55, living 1914
  - A. George Owl (Sampson Owl's stepson in 1880) b. ca. 1862
  - B. Cammie Owl b. ca. 1877/78
  - C. Ida Owl b. ca. 1880/81
  - D. Agnes Owl (adopted) b. ca. 1893/94
- II. Nancy Harris b. ca. 1849/50, living in Texas in 1892:
  - A. Hillary Harris b. ca. 1869/70 (twin)—to Texas and Colorado. Md. Rachel Tims b. Apr., 1866
    1. Alexander J. Harris b. Oct., 1887, S.C.
    2. Eveline Harris b. Dec., 1890, Texas
    3. Elli Harris (son) b. Mar., 1893, Colorado
    4. Child, dec'd.
  - B. Agnes Harris b. ca. 1869/70 (twin)
  - C. Lillie Harris b. ca. 1872/73
- III. Harriet Harris b. ca. 1856/57, living 1883 md. Alonzo Canty b. ca. 1858:
  - A. Nettie F. Cantey b. ca. 1872/75. Her father was Frank Collins (White). Md. ca. 1890/91 Loyd Owl (Cherokee) b. 1871/74, living 1910. Md. by 1928 Robert Harris

1. Lula L. Owl b. ca. 1890/93, living 1910
2. David Owl b. ca. 1892/94, living 1911
3. Henry McClain Owl b. ca. 1895/97, living 1911
4. Frell Owl b. ca. 1897/99, living 1911
5. Thomas or William Owl b. ca. 1904/95, living 1911
6. Mable C. Owl b. 7 Apr. 1907 d. 5 Sep. 1911
7. Charlotte Owl b. 1908/09, living 1911
- B. William W. Cantey b. ca. 1875/76
- C. Lottie Elberta Cantey b. ca. 1877/78 md. \_\_\_\_\_ Jenkins
- D. James J. Cantey b. ca. 1878/79
- E. Lula Cantey
- F. Janey Cantey
- IV. Allen Austin Harris b. ca. 1857/58 d. 26 Feb. 1881
- V. Rosa Harris (by Nancy White/Whitesides) b. ca. 1880/81 md. ca. 1903/04 Archie Wheelock (full-blood Oneida from Wisconsin)
- A. Doris Belle Wheelock b. 14 Jan. 1905 md. Samuel Andrew Blue
- B. Edna Mae Wheelock b. 14 May 1911 md. Roy Brown
- IV. Betsy Harris b. ca. 1854/58 d. ca. 1920. Never md. Reared her sister, Harriet's children.



Sallie Harris b. ca. 1806 (husband was probably Chief William Harris):

- I. Absalom (Epp) Harris (full-blood) b. ca. 1833/40 d. 9 July 1916 md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1830 md. then Martha Jane White (part Pamunkey) b. May, 1860 d. 3 July 1936
  - A. Margaret Elizabeth Harris b. 15 Aug. 1874/79 (dau. of Epp Harris and Martha Jane White) d. 8 Dec. 1926 md. James Harris, Jr.
    1. Georgia Harris
  - B. Nancy Harris b. ca. 1829/35 (full-blood) md. John Harris
    1. Robert L. Harris
    2. Ben P. Harris



Lucinda (Lucy) Harris b. 1839/40, [Living 1880 Steel Creek Township, Mecklenburg Co., N.C.] mother of:

- I. Wesley Harris b. 1860
- II. Iven Harris b. 1862 [John Sanders]



III. Lewis Harris b. 1869 [Lewis Gordon]

IV. William Harris b. Apr., 1880 [William Sawyer]

See section on *Gordon* family.

### *Head/Headd*

1863. Head of Family:

Sarah Head

Request that Agent R.L. Crook be removed as Agent and replaced by William David White:

Sarah Headd

1880 York Co. Catawba Township

Sarah Head 37 farmer widow

Pinckney 18 son [He moved to Utah in 1884.]

### *Heart/Hart*

John Heart b. ca. 1818/19. Petitioned for lands in Greenville Co., S.C.

Betsy Heart b. ca. 1822/23. Made a citizen of the Choctaw Nation.

Rebecca Heart made a citizen of the Choctaw Nation.

29 Sep. 1849. Catawba Indians residing in Haywood Co., N.C. Cherokee Nation:

John Hart 30.

1849 in Greenville Co., S.C.:

Betsey Hart 26.

### *Joe*

King Prow of the Catawbias from 1765 to ca. 1779. English name was Joe.

Joe served with a company of Catawbias during the Revolution.

John Joe signed the Treaty of Nation Ford. Died by 1843.

Katy/Caty Joe b. ca. 1798/99, living 1863; mother of:

I. Eliza Scott b. 1820's

II. John Scott b. 1820's

Jinny Joe b. ca. 1805/06.

Joseph Joe.

1849 in Greenville Co., S.C.:

Caty Joe 50.

Jenny Joe 43.

1854 Census:

Caty Joe 55.

Joseph Joe.

Signed petition about Agent J.R. Patton 1863:

Caty Joe

### *Kegg*

29 Sep. 1849. Catawba Indians residing in Haywood Co., N.C.  
Cherokee Nation:

James Kegg 66. [To Charleston in 1851] [d. Charleston  
1852, age 69.] [He was partially of Pamunkey descent.]

Phillip Kegg 22. [To Ark. 1851]

Susy Kegg 21. [d. 1852, Haywood Co., N.C.]

Cynthis Kegg 30. [wife of Phillip Kegg—to Ark. 1851]

### *Kennedy*

The surname Kennedy is the same as Canady/Gandy.

John Kennedy acquitted of trading with Negroes in 1793.

Betsy Kennedy

Johnston Kennedy

Nancy Kennedy

Richardson Kennedy md. Nancy Brown, dau. of John Genet Brown.

24 Apr. 1877. Catawba Indians requesting William White to be their  
Agent:

John Gandy

Request that Agent R.L. Crook be removed as Agent and replaced  
by William David White:

John Gandy

5 May 1877. Catawba Indians located in the Eastern part of York Co.  
requesting that William Whyte be their agent:

John his X mark Gandy

There is an Indian Kennedy family in Escambia Co., Ala. in 1880  
which shows a household headed by Elizabeth Kennedy age 80 b.  
S.C.

*Morrison*

William Morrison (White) complained about the Catawbas in 1754. A Morrison served in the Catawbas company in the Revolution. William Morrison, chief of the Catawbas in 1844.

Some Morrisons went to Charleston; others went to live with the Choctaws.

Thomas (Tom) Morrison b. in Ark., returned to S.C. and was chief in 1886. CSA. Went back to Arkansas ca. 1900. He was a "Medicine doctor."

29 Sep. 1849. Catawba Indians residing in Haywood Co., N.C. Cherokee Nation:

William Morrison 33. [To Ark. 1851]

1880. City of Charleston, S.C. King St. All listed as Mixed.

James Morison	40 carpenter
Hannah Morison	32 wife
James	12 son
Laura	8 dau.
Harry	4
James	3
Rebecca Campbell	? mother-in-law

Date? Hampton Co. Coosawhatchie Township.

James Morrison	65
Penelope	25
Sarah	3
John	1

*Marsh/Mush*

1849. Catawbas in Chester District:

Robert Mush 19. [Killed in Civil War]

Greenville Co., S.C.:

Betsey Mush 18.

See 1849 list of Catawbas in York Co. Those listed as Quash must be Mush/Marsh.

1854 Census:

Robert Marsh 24 with wife and 3 children

Lucy Marsh with 4 children

Betsy Marsh 23



Signed petition about Agent J.R. Patton 1863:

Susannah Mush

Robert Mursh with his wife Elizabeth and son Robert from Church of Christ, King William County, Virginia, Lower College Church, Pamunkey Indians were received in 1806 into Flint Hill Baptist Church in York Co., S.C. He was a Revolutionary Soldier who married a Pamunkey woman and converted to the Baptist faith; he remarried his wife in the Baptist Church and then moved the whole family to S.C. He died in 1837. His widow, Elizabeth, applied for a pension which was rejected because the marriage was after the deadline in order to qualify. She finally was awarded a pension when she was 85 years old.

John Mush, a Revolutionary Soldier and a Baptist Minister, was the father of John Mush who had settled in Chester Co., S.C., with his eight children. It was this John Mush who married a Catawba, and soon after his father left the Catawba Nation, moved into Chester County.

John Marsh, an Indian of the Pamunky tribe of Virginia. Was a soldier of the Revolution, attached to the Continental Army. Now a pensioner of the U.S. Had for many years resided in the district of York, and was a man of unexceptionable character. He was not allowed to vote. [Court of Appeals heard at Columbia, May and June, 1829]

John Marsh md. Elizabeth/Betsy Scott b. 1789. Children:

- I. Lucy b. 3 Nov. 1818 d. 4 Sep. 1902, Utah md. Evan Watts. She md. (1) John Cobb
  - A. Margaret (child of Lucy) b. 1846 md. William George
  - B. John Gandy (child of Lucy & Thomas Gandy) b. 17 July 1850
  - C. James Henry Watts b. 2 Apr. 1858 md. Mary J. Whitesides
  - D. William David Watts b. 22 May 1861
- II. Rachael b. 1819 md. John Alexander Tims. Bd. Sanford, Colorado
- III. Nancy b. 7 May 1820 md. James Sanders
- IV. Delphi b. 1817/1822 md. Howard Bunch
- V. Robert b. 14 May 1825 md. Eliza Hunnicut
- VI. Margaret (Peggy) b. 17 Jan. 1827 d. 9 Oct. 1874 md. George White b. 10 Apr. 1807 d. 10 July 1858

1880 Census Steel Creek Township, Mecklenburg Co., N.C.

All b. S.C. and children of parents b. S.C. except Lucy Watts' mother was b in Va. and Alex Chapen and his parents were b. in N.C.

Iven Watts	64	White farmer
Lucy	62	Indian
Nancy C.	35	Indian
James	22	Indian farming
William D.	20	Indian farming
Mary J.	24	Indian
Elizabeth	5	Indian grandchild
Alex Chapen	12	White

Rebecca Mush b. ca. 1813 the mother of:

John Scott b. ca. 1826

Betsy Scott

Sarah Jane Ayers b. ca. 1831/40 md. James Harris

Margaret Ayers b. ca. 1831 md. John Brown, then Samuel Blue

Taylor George b. ca. 1850

Nelson George

### Nettles

John Nettles served in the Catawba company during the Revolution. Died soon after 1812. Educated at the College of William and Mary.

### Owl

See *Harris*.

1880 York Co. Catawba Township

Sampson Owl	27	farmer [Cherokee from Qualla Boundary Reservation N.C.]
Susanna	33	wife [nee Harris]
George Owl	18	stepson
Camy Owl	2	dau.

[In 1886, this family removed to Cherokee and never came back. They were much opposed to the Catawbas' becoming Mormons.]

### Patterson

1792. Tom Patterson signed a petition.

1793. Jinny (Jenny?) Patterson was pardoned for trading with Negroes.

1815. Rent was paid to the heirs of Patterson.

Jenny Patterson had a daughter:

I. Martha Patterson b. ca. 1830/31 (by a White man named John S. Sitgraves):

A. James Patterson (by a White man named Labon/Laban Chappell) b. 8 Nov. 1849 d. 1 Sep. 1931, Sanford, Colorado md. Elizabeth Missouri White b. 3 Sep. 1849 d. 14 July 1934, Sanford, Colorado.

1. Martha Jane Patterson b. 21 Nov. 1868 md. Pinkney Head (Catawba)
2. Georgia Henrietta b. 4 July 1870 md. John Alonzo Canty (Catawba)
3. Tarsabell b. 24 June 1872
4. Lizzie Patterson (illegitimate—by Lucy Watts) b. 1873 md. D.A. Harris
5. Lula b. 10 Oct. 1874
6. Eldora Livinia b. 11 Feb. 1877
7. Maggie Emma b. 24 Mar. 1879 d. 22 Jan. 1890
8. Elizabeth Abby Ellen b. 18 March 1882 md. \_\_\_\_\_  
Beals, then md. Rufus Garcia
9. Mary Maud b. 14 Feb. 1884
10. James Moroni Heber b. 25 Mar. 1887
11. Joseph Brigham b. 1 Jan. 1890 d. 28 Jan. 1890
12. Henry Alonzo b. 29 Jan. 1891

1849. Catawbias in Chester District.

Jiney Patterson 30. [1854? Jinny Harris]

Martha Patterson 18.

24 Apr. 1877. Catawba Indians requesting William White to be their Agent:

James Patterson

Request that Agent R.L. Crook be removed as Agent and replaced by William David White:

James Patterson

5 May 1877. Catawba Indians located in the Eastern part of York Co. requesting that William Whyte be their agent:

James his X mark Patterson



*Quash*

1849. In York District on their old home.

Betsey Quash 60.

Lusey Quash 35. [?1854 Lucy Marsh with 4 children]

Delphy Quash 32.

Nancy Quash 37. [?1854 Nancy Harris]

Peggy Quash 25. [1854 Peggy White with 3 children]

Rachel Quash 30. [1854 Rachel Tims with 3 children]

[Note: See Mush.]

*Readhead*

29 Sep. 1849. Catawba Indians residing in Haywood Co., N.C.  
Cherokee Nation:

Salley Readhead 60.

1849 in Greenville, S.C.:

Polly Readhead 40. [to Arkansas 1851]

*Sanders*

1854 Census:

Nancy Sanders with 3 children.

Signed petition about Agent J.R. Patton 1863:

Nancy Sanders

*Scott*

1849. Catawbas in Chester District.

Sam Scott 50. [Dead by 1854]

In Greenville Co.:

John Scott 23.

1854 Census:

John Scott 28.

1863. Name of head of family:

John Scott (37)

Becky Scott 50

24 Apr. 1877. Catawba Indians requesting William White to be their  
Agent:

John Scott

### Little John Scott

Request that Agent R.L. Crook be removed as Agent and replaced by William David White:

John Scott

John Scott, Jr.

5 May 1877. Catawba Indians located in the Eastern part of York Co. requesting that William Whyte be their agent:

John his X mark Scott

John his X mark Scott, Jr.

1880 Chester Co. Landsford Township

John Scott                      55 Indian, miller

Hannah Scott                28 White

### Spratt

Monument to those who fought for the Confederacy:

James McKee Spratt, descendant of Thomas "Kanawha" Spratt—one of the first settlers of the Indian Land (1755).

Thomas D. Spratt in his *Recollections* ... mentions "Cainhoy" Spratt.

### Stephens

Little Stephen served in the Revolution.

Lewis Stephens b. ca. 1802/03.

Harriot Stephens b. ca. 1804/05.

Some of the Stephens left for Charleston ca. 1851.

Thomas Stephens b. ca. 1830/31 did not go to Charleston. He was living in the Nation in 1863. In 1883, was living off the Reservation. He froze to death visiting his wife's grave in Lancaster Co.

29 Sep. 1849. Catawba Indians residing in Haywood Co., N.C. Cherokee Nation:

Lewis Stephens 46.    [To Charleston 1851]

Thomas Stephens 18.

Harriet Stephens 44.

Polly Stephens 24.    [To Charleston 1851]

Signed petition about Agent J.R. Patton 1863:

Thomas Stephens

24 Apr. 1877. Catawba Indians requesting William White to be their Agent:

Tom Stephens

### *Timms*

1854 Census:

Rachel Tims 35 with 3 children.

5 May 1877. Catawba Indians located in the eastern portion of York Co. requesting that William Whyte of Rock Hill be appointed their agent:

A. Tims Chief.

1880 York Co. Catawba Township

Alec Tims	40 farmhand
Ann	35 wife
Rachel	14 dau.
Harry	12 son
Margaret Brown	50 washerwoman
Sally Brown	17 dau.
John Brown	13 son
Sam T. Brown	9 son [Sam Blue]
General Wylie	40 White farmhand
Samuel P. Brady	41 White farmhand

[Note: See Eastern Cherokee Application No. 18181 of Rachel Jane Elizabeth Harris who was born 30 Apr. 1866, York Co., S.C. and married Hilliard Josiah Harris. I believe she is the Rachel listed in above household. Her mother was Martha Ann Colisky b. 1848 on the Cherokee Reservation.]

### *Watts*

Signed petition about Agent J.R. Patton 1863:

Lucy Watts

24 Apr. 1877. Catawba Indians requesting William White to be their Agent:

Jim Watts

### *White*

Monument to those who fought for the Confederacy:

Saml. Elliot White a descendant of William Elliot—one of the first settlers of the Indian Land (1755).



## 1854 Census:

Peggy White 24 with 3 children.

## 1863 Head of Family:

Peggy White

George White b. 10 apr. 1807 d. 10 July 1858 md. Margareth Marsh:

Elizabeth Missouri b. 3 Sep. 1849 d. 14 July 1934 md. James Patterson

Robert b. 3 July 1850 d. 8 May 1858

Elvina b. 18 Mar. 1852 d. 11 Feb. 1861

Martha Jane b. 1854 md. Epp Harris

Henrietta b. 1858 d. 18 Feb. 1859

## 1880 Lancaster Co. Waxhaw Township

Mary Jane White 24 Indian farmhand

Margaret 1 Indian dau.

## 1880 York Co. Catawba Township

Nancy White 18 washerwoman

Peggy Jane 2 dau.

*Whitesides*

Thomas Whitesides (White) in York Co., S.C. in 1810 and 1820 censuses.

John Whitesides in 1830 census of York Co., S.C.

## 1870 York Co., S.C.

William Whitesides 26 farmhand White

Peggy Whitesides 40 Indian

Jane Whitesides 14 Indian

Nancy Whitesides 10 Indian

Benjamin Whitesides 5 Indian female

*Williams*

Billey Williams served in the Revolution. Signed the Catawba petition of 1792. Died ca. 1810.

Note: A search of records of Chester, Lancaster, and York Counties, SC. and other Indian rolls could yield more information on some of these families.

## Connections in North Carolina

1754. Orange Co. Thomas Chavis ordered to deliver mulatto boy, Busby, alias John Scott, to his mother Amy Hawley.

Orange Co., N.C. March 1754.

Complaint made by John Scott, a freeborn Negro, in Berkley Co., S.C. . . . Joseph Dewit, Wm. Dewit, and Zachariah Martin, entered by force, the house of his daughter, Amy Hawley, and carried her off by force, with her 6 children, and he thinks they are taking them north to sell as slaves. Affidavit made 17 Jan. 1754. Registered in Anson Co., N.C. 20 Feb. 1754 and in Orange Co., N.C. 8 March 1754. Upon reading the above hue and cry, the court is of the opinion that the mulatto boy called Busby is the reputed son of Amy Hawley as of oath of John Wade and found in the possession and custody of William Johnson. John Wade, having entered himself security that Thomas Chavis will deliver a mulatto boy Busby, alias John Scott, to his reputed mother Amy Hawley.

1 June 1765; 15 June 1765; 16 Nov. 1767; 14 Dec. 1767; 11 Jan. 1767; 1 Feb. 1768: John Oxendine wanted for debts. [*South Carolina Gazette*]

8 Aug. 1789. John Oxendine of Christ Church Parish sued for debt. Will 1797. Christ Church Parish, carpenter. Wife: Mary. Grandchildren: Ann and William Wolf, under age. Niece Ann Oxendine. Negro boy Billy put at trade at 16 years and set free at 25 years. Exors: niece; George Ares, Thomas Axon. Wit: John Dorrill, John Mitchell, William Dorrill. Probated 9 June 1797.

Charles Oxendine, Sr. in Robeson Co., N.C. from 1768-1808.

Will of Charles Oxendine, Sr., Robeson Co., N.C., 1808: 11 children: *Aaron Oxendine* in 1810 Census of Sumter Co., S.C. In 1812, sells 100 acres in Robeson, formerly Bladen Co., N.C. on NE side of Drowning Creek and both sides of the Mill Branch. In Sumter Co. in 1820 and 1830. Md. 1800-1810 Jane Scott b. ca. 1770 in S.C. Her maternal grandfather lived in Virginia and was mixed with Indian. Parents of:

Michael Oxendine

*Charles Oxendine* in the 1810 Census of Marion Co., S.C. In 1830 Census in Robeson Co., N.C. In 1850 in Robeson Co., N.C., age 81. Lived in Prospect.

**Jesse Oxendine**

**Davy Oxendine.** On 1824 Tax Return for Georgetown Dist., S.C. Free Mulatto. In 1850 in Robeson Co., N.C., age 70. Have not identified the other children.

1790 Robeson Co., N.C. Census:

Benjamin, John, Charles (2) Oxendine enumerated as Other Free Persons.

1790 Richmond Co., N.C. Census:

Henry Oxendine enumerated as Other Free Person.

Some researchers believe that some of the Oxendines were Delaware Indians.

### Connections in Virginia

Indians in Virginia in the 18th and first half of the 19th Centuries:  
King William County: [Most of these were Pamunkey Indians.]

John Tawhaw

William Cook

John Langston

Gideon Langston

Thomas Sampson

John Sampson

Robert Mush—served in the Revolution. Md. a Pamunkey woman, converted to Baptist; remarried his wife in the Baptist church and moved to S.C. where he took up land among the Catawbases. He d. 1837. She was 85 when allowed a pension.

Edmund Sampson

George Sampson

Reuben Sampson

James Gunn

Charles Murphy

William Squirrel

The Pamunkey Indian Reservation is in Virginia. Chiefs included:

1858: Sterling Bradly

1858-1880. Thomas W. Cook d. ca. 1877

1880-1890: Thomas W. Langston d. ca. 1883, J.M. Cook

1890-1894: W.A. Bradly d. 1894

1894-1898: Charles Bradly

1898-1902: Theophilus Dennis



The Gingaskin Indian Reservation on the eastern Shore of Va. (Northampton Co.) consisting of 690 acres was surveyed 18 Nov. 1813 and allotted in Jan., 1814 to:

Betsey Baker

William West

James West

Steaphan Jeffery

Molley West

Rachel West (13 & 1/4 acres of her tract goes to ????? Travis)

Nancy Carter

Sophia Jeffery

Susan Beavins

John Carter

William House

Peggy Bingham (md. by 1835 William Francis. In 1860, 2 of their children (George and Elizabeth) were living in Rochester, N.Y., and 2 (Teakle and John) were living in Philadelphia.)

Betsey Collins Junior wife of Mac.

Thomas Jeffery

Betsey Collins, Senior

Ann Drighouse (She md. Charles Pool in 1820 and sold out in 1831.)

Betty Drighouse (She md. Isaiah Carter and sold out in 1831.)

Nathan Drickhouse

Sam Bivans

Litton Jeffery

John Bingham

Molley Press

Solomon Jeffery

Tabbey Francis (Her maiden name was Press. She d. Oct., 1828. Her husband Thomas Francis. Her children: Susan, Francis, and one name unknown.)

Edmond Press

Thomas Baker

Ebby Francis (Her maiden name was Shepherd. She d. May, 1835. Her children: John Francis, Mrs. Sally Heaton, Mrs. Mary Stevens.) Alloted 1819 to: James Jacob.

Marriages between non-Whites in Northampton, Va. The names in italics are probably Gingaskin Indians:

*Solomon Jeffery* md. *Tinsey Jacob*. 16 Jan. 1788.  
*William House* md. *Susanna Press* (dau. of *Edmond Press*). 27 Aug. 1788.  
*Nathan Drighouse* md. *Elizabeth Bingham*. 23 Jan. 1794.  
*Sam Beavans* md. *Molly Press*. 19 Aug. 1797.  
*Thomas Baker* md. *Betsy Bingham*. 5 Dec. 1805. *Nathan Drighouse*, security.  
*James Jacob* md. *Patience Only*. 23 Dec. 1809.  
*Nathan Drighouse* md. *Polly Jeffery*. 24 July 1810.  
*Littleton Jeffery* md. *Nancy Collins*. 18 Sep. 1810. *James Jacob*, security.  
*Solomon Jeffery* md. *Nancy Collins*. 3 Dec. 1817. *Mack Collins*, security.  
*Charles Pool* md. *Ann Driggus*. 1 Jan. 1820.  
*Benjamin Carter* md. his ward, *Betsy Drighouse*. 26 Nov. 1823.  
*Charles Pool*, security.  
*Thomas Baker* md. *Mary Bevens* (*John Bevens'* dau.). 29 Jan. 1825.  
*Littleton Jeffery* md. *Lurany Collins* (*Peggy Collins'* dau.). 13 Jan. 1837. *Nathan Drighouse*, *Mack Collins*, securities.  
*William West* md. *Mahala Collins* (*John Collins'* dau.). 6 Feb. 1828.  
*Samuel S. Bevens* md. *Mary Collins*. 1829.  
*George Press* md. *Mary Baker* (*Thomas Baker's* widow). 15 Nov. 1831. *John Bevens*, security.  
*Edmond Press* (of Old Town, a ward of *Samuel Bevens, Sr.*) md. *Nancy Collins* (*Peggy Collins'* dau.) 14 Nov. 1832. *William Francis*, security.

### Bass

1621. *Nathaniel Basse*, of England, settled in Isle of Wight Co., Va. Md. *Mary Jourdan*. He d. 1654, Va. He was father of *Humphrey*, *Samuel*, *William*, *Anthony Edward*, *Richard*, *Gregory*, *George*, *Mary*, *Genevieve Knight*, *Anne Burwell*, and:

*John Bass* b. 1616, England, d. 1699, Virginia, md. 14 Aug. 1638 *Keziah Elizabeth Tucker*, a full-blood Nansemond Indian, dau. of *King Robin the Elder*. A baptized Christian, she was married according to the Canons of the Church of England. She d. 4 Dec. 1676. Family [others not included here]:  
 I. *William Bass* b. 20 March 1654 d. 1741, Norfolk Co., Va., md.

1671, in Virginia, to Catherine Lanyere (Lanier) who d. 17 Feb. 1691/2:

A. Edward Bass b. 19 Oct. 1672 d. 1748, Northampton Co., N.C.

1. John Bass d. by 1748:

a. Elijah Bass

2. Benjamin Bass

3. Joseph Bass

4. Sampson Bass

5. Edward Bass

6. James Bass

7. Reuben Bass

8. Katherine Bass md. George Anderson

9. Dinah Bass

10. Kiziah Bass

11. Mary Bass

II. Richard Bass, Sr. b. 2 Aug. 1658 d. 26 Dec. 1722, Nansemond, Va. md 6 Nov. 1680 Janet/Jane Bass who d. 14 Feb. 1689/90. Richard md. 25 Aug. 1695 Mary Bruwell:

A. Charles Bass

B. Samuel Bass

C. James Bass

D. Matthew Bass

E. Keziah Bass

F. Ann Bass

G. Andrew Bass

H. Alexander Bass

I. Richard Bass

J. Mary Bass

K. William Bass

L. Uriah Bass

M. Thomas Bass

Do not know the parents of:

Mary Bass b. 1751 md. 14 Feb. 1777 in Bute Co., N.C. Elijah Bass who served in the Revolution—killed at the Battle of Eutaw Springs, S.C. 8 Sep. 1781. No children. He lived in Oxford Dist. of Granville Co., N.C. in 1780. His widow md. 13 Feb. 1783 Benjamin Richardson, in Granville Co. He d. 1809. She d. 20 Nov. 1844:



Hardy Richardson b. 1788 d. May, 1855. Many of the present-day Haliwa-Saponi Indians descend from him. Md. Dorcas Boone:

Abner Richardson (enumerated June 25, 1880 in Bailey's Township, Nash Co., N.C. as White)

1844. Death of Mary Bass Richardson, Nov. 20, 1844. Three surviving children: Jesse, Absolom, Hardy Richardson, Lucy Evans.

Will of William Richardson. Surry Co., Va. 1742. Wife: Martha. Sons and Daughters:

William

Joseph

Mary Wynne

Susanna

Betty

Patty

Some of this family was considered White and some non-White in Granville, Edgecombe, Cumberland, Tyrrell, Bute, Chatham, Warren, Halifax Counties, N.C.



Benjamin Richardson in Halifax Co. in 1784 listed as "free" pole, 119 acres on Wild Cat Pocoson, 200 acres on Hawtree Creek.

William Richardson in Halifax Co. in 1784 listed as "free" pole, 300 acres on Hawtree Creek.

In the 1790 Census, William Richardson listed as "other free person."

In the 1790 Census, Benjamin Richardson listed as "other free person."

1798 will of William Richardson, Halifax. Sons: Elijah, Matthew, Henry, William. Daus: Morning Bass, Harty, Olive, Winny, Christian.

1798. Marriage Bond. Olive Richardson to John Bass. 8 Dec. 1798. Surety, Absalom Bass.

1809 will of Benjamin Richardson. Sons: Benjamin, Jesse, Absolum. Also Nanse, dau. of James Richardson and children not named.

1823. Marriage Bond. Elijah Richardson to Margaret Read. 8 May  
1823. Bondsman: Rice B. Pierce.

1824. Marriage Bond. Henry Richardson to L. Chavers. 2 Feb. 1824.  
Bondsman: Lam. Richardson.

John Bass d. 1732, Bertie Co., N.C. Wife Mary. Children:

Moses

John

Edward

William

Aaron

Juedath Canady

Sarah Anderson

Lovey Bass

Mary Bass

Paceunce/Patience Bass

\_\_\_\_\_:

Aaron Johnston

In 1737, the Nansemond Indians left their town on the west bank of Chowan River (barely a mile from Va.) and moved in with the Nottoway Indians on the reservation of that tribe (between Courtland, Va. and Sebrell, Va.).

*South Carolina:*

10 Mar. 1797. Certify for Levi Gibson 164 acres surveyed 17 Sep. 1796 situate in the Dist. of Georgetown on the NW side of Mount Pleasant Marsh. Bounded: James Calcotes, Walter Owens, Levi Gibson, Joseph Bass. Marion Co.

30 July 1799. Wright Bass and Nancy his wife to Levi Gibson 140 acres for 35 pounds . . . on Gum Swamp part of 500 acres known as the Mill Tract sold by Daniel Laroach Esq. to James Owens and by him to Moses Bass and bequeated in his will to Right Bass, Sr. and bequeated by him to Right Bass, Jr.

1803. Estate of John Bass late of Tobey's Creek. Levi Gibson one of buyers.

1804. Sumter Co. Deed D:174-175. S.C. Marion Dist., Stephen Owen, J.P. Levi Gibson appeared . . . saith that he was personally acquainted with a certain elderly woman by the name of Franky Going or Taylor. That from her appearance he had cause to believe that she

was not of Ethiopian extraction. She was generally reputed to have proceeded from the Indian. He was also acquainted with a certain Gowen Taylor who was said to be the son of the aforesaid Frankey Taylor and he never was considered in any other way than to have derived from the Indian extraction. Hardy Crawford attested to oath.

### Some Families from Various Records of South Carolina

[Note: MR = Miscellaneous Records of S.C. in various series (Book A; Book AA—or 2A, etc. through letter Z) at the South Carolina Department of Archives and History. S/ = Signed.]

#### *Beamer-Eady-Dunmeyer-Johnson-Cuhun*

Sisters:

Sarah Beamer

*Mary Beamer* (Indian. Lived on John's Island. Seamstress.) Her children (1 through 3):

1. *Mary Beamer* (Indian)—apprenticed herself to Henry Simmons Cuhun in 1798.
2. *William Beamer* (full-blooded Indian) b. ca. 1762 d. 1850 md. by Col. McElney to Rachel Eady (mixed White and Indian). William Beamer served in the American Revolution—Wounded at Battle of Cowpens; resided a short time in the Lower Cherokee Nation. Fearing that there would be a war between the Indians and the Whites, he returned to the Low Country where he resided on John's Island; moved to Charleston. See Account Audited 373 for William Beamer's Revolutionary Service. He served in Roebuck's Regiment. Children:
  - Eliza Beamer b. 6 July 1810
  - Kiziah Beamer b. 1 Aug. 1812 (May be same person as Rebecca.)
  - William Beamer b. 17 Jan. 1812 (Other records indicate that he was born ca. 1820.)
  - John Beamer b. 25 Sep. 1817
  - Jane Beamer b. ca. 1819
  - Sarah Catherine Beamer b. 27 Oct. 1822
  - Joseph Beamer b. 16 Sep. 1825
3. *Samuel Beamer* b. ca. 1766





Rachel Beamer (Indian):

William Beamer (Black) b. ca. 1810

Elizabeth Dunmeyer (Mulatto) b. ca. 1815

Thomas Albert Dunmeyer (Mulatto) b. ca. 1819



Dorcas Beamer (Free Indian. Her mother and grandmother were free.) md. John Johnson (Free Black).



Rachel Beamer:

Diana Beamer md. John Johnson:

Kitty Johnson

George Johnson



25 June 1798. Mary Beamer, a free woman of color, apprenticed herself to Henry Simmons Cuhun to learn the art, trade and mystery of a pastry cook and clear starcher. S/ by her mark. Henry Cuhun in trust . . . Henry Simmons Cuhun. Wit: Thomas Thackam, Gustavus McRea. [MR LLL:142-143]



MR QQQ:627. Affidavit of Joseph Stanyarne, St. John's Parish, Colleton Co.

MR OOO:683-684. Affidavit of Joseph Stanyarne.

MR WWW:148.

MR EEEEE:308. Affidavit of Robert Anderson

MR EEEEE:309. Affidavit of William Beamer.

1820 Census of Charleston County, St. Johns Colleton:

John Beemar                      1 M 45+ 1 F 45+ 6 in family. Free non-white. next door:

Jacob Beemer                    1 M 26-44 1 F 26-44. Free non-white.

F. Dunmyer                      1 M 45+ 1 F 45+ White. 1 free non-white F 26-44

John Dunmyer                    26-45 White. 1 free non-white woman 45+

1826. Will of Henry S. Cuhun of Charleston, Inspector of the Revenue. \$1000 to friend Elizabeth Wyatt . . . \$1000 to friend Jacob Meetze . . . \$300 for marble monument to be erected by friend Thomas Hall Jervey . . . brother James Cuhun . . . Sarah C. Schecutt.

## 1830 St. John's Colleton

William Beemer 5 persons all free non-white  
1 M 36-54 1 F 24-35 1 M 10-23 1 F younger

## City of Charleston

Mary Bemar  
1 F free non-white 5 slaves

## 1840 City of Charleston Ward 4

William Beemar 5 persons listed as free non-white  
1 M 10-23 1 F 24-35 2 F 10-23 1 F younger 17 slaves. 22 in household.

## 1850. St. Philips and St. Michaels, Charleston:

William Bemar 30 (mixed), planter  
James Williams 41 (black), tailor

## 1860

John Bemar 56 farmer  
Robert Bemar 15 farmer

## Edgefield Dist. P.O. Graniteville

John Beamer 40 Indian, coachman in household of Richard Yeaden.

## 1870 St. Paul's Parish, Colleton Co.

William Denmire 35 Indian, farmer  
Mary Lea 28 Indian  
Susan 12 Indian  
James 9 Indian  
Washington 6 Indian  
Alice 4 Indian  
V. Martin 1 Indian (male)  
Rachel 22 Indian  
Martha 24 Indian

## From Charleston Death Records:

John Beemer 1817-1892 (negro b. Berkeley Co., fisherman, bd. Wadmalaw)  
Jane Beamer 1820-1900 (colored, d. Old Folk Home. bd. public cemetery)  
Elizabeth Beamer 1849-1909 (negro, bd. Monrovia Cemetery)  
Rebecca Beamer 1871-1931 (colored) d. 14 Chesnut St.

Mollie Bernar	1874-1875 (nonwhite b. Charleston, lived at 17 Radcliffe. bd. Public Cemetery.)
Whittier Beamer	1898-1923 (negro female, bd. Moultrie, Ga.)

### *Benenhaley*

There is a reference in *Don Quixote* to Cid Hamet Benengeli, an Arabian historiographer. Tradition of the Benenhaleys in Sumter Co., S.C. is that the family came from the Barbary Coast. One of these was Ysef Ben Ali (Joseph Benenhaley).

A suit was filed in the District Court of the United State in 1953 which provides some information on this family and others, commonly called, "Turks" of Sumter Co., S.C.

The record we give of a 1753 petition under AFFIDAVITS is a good clue to the possible origin of the "Turks."

These families lived between Dalzell and Stateburg and were members of Long Branch Baptist Church [land now part of Shaw Air Force Base] and Spring Bank Baptist Church.

Tradition is that Scott, a tailor by trade, and Benenhaly served under Thomas Sumter who gave them some land after the war. [See AFFIDAVITS for Scott.]

Thomas Sumter (1734-1832) was born in Virginia and came to South Carolina in 1762. He accompanied a group of Cherokee Indians (as their interpreter) to London to meet King George. [*Timberlake's Memoirs*.] Thomas Sumter married in 1767 Mary Canteys born 1727, a daughter of Joseph and Mary Canteys, and the widow of William Jameson/Jamison of County Down, Ireland, who died in 1766. Mary Canteys Jameson Sumter died in 1817. John Jameson (died on the passage) and his brothers, William Jameson (died 1766) and Henry Jameson (died ca. 1738/9), came to South Carolina ca. 1736/7. Their sister, Agnes, married James Stit(t). [MR MM:530.]

The 1953 suit states that, according to legend, they [Turks] were either pirates or escaped from pirates.

Woodrow W. Hood in this suit testified that according to legend, one Joseph Benenhaley and one Scott were the first settlers in Sumter Co. of Plaintiff's group, and that all of the Scotts have long since departed from the community in which "our" group lives.

Perhaps, Scott who is said to have come by way of France and Benenhaley who is said to have come by way of Arabia are in records which we have not discovered.



Other families mentioned in the 1953 suit include: *Buckner, Ray, Hood, Lowery.*

The following outline of the Benenhaley family is based on limited data—primarily census records. See Sumter County censuses. Those listed in the household could be nieces, nephews, or grandchildren and not children as outlined below:

I. Joseph Benenhaley b. by 1775 md. \_\_\_\_\_ [one source states that the first Joseph md. a Miller]:

A. Joseph Benenhaley md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1780, S.C.:

1. Francis Benenhaley b. ca. 1802, S.C. md. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1815, S.C.:

a. James L. Benenhaley b. ca. 1831, S.C.

b. Henry Benenhaley b. ca. 1838-1840 md. Dolly \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1845-50:

(1) Sally Benenhaley b. ca. 1860

(2) Benjamin Benenhaley (son) b. ca. 1862-1865

(3) Henry Benenhaley (son) b. 14 Sep. 1867 d. 15 Oct. 1950 [bd. Long Branch]

(4) Blanche Benenhaley (dau.) b. ca. 1869 md. Charles Buckner

(5) Arthur Benenhaley (son) b. 1871 d. 1941 [bd. Long Branch]

(6) Virginia Benenhaley (dau.) b. ca. 1874

(7) Lizzie Benenhaley (dau.) b. ca. 1876

(8) Beatrice Benenhaley (dau.) b. ca. 1877

(9) Hester Benenhaley (dau.) b. ca. 1879

c. John W. Benenhaley b. ca. 1843, S.C.

d. Henrietta Benenhaley b. ca. 1845, S.C.

e. Francis W. Benenhaley b. ca. 1847, S.C.

f. Elizabeth Benenhaley b. ca. 1849, S.C.

2. Joseph Benenhaley b. ca. 1805, S.C. md. Catherine \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1810-1820, S.C.:

a. William Benenhaley b. ca. 1838-1835, S.C. md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1833:

(1) Rosa Benenhaley b. ca. 1855

(2) James Benenhaley b. ca. 1858

(3) William Benenhaley (son) b. ca. 1870

- b. Thomas Benenhaley b. ca. 1840, S.C. md. Elefaire Oxendine d. 23 May 1894, aged about 58 years, dau. of Randal & Martha Oxendine [bd. High Hills]:
  - (1) William Benenhaley b. ca. 1860
  - (2) Mary Benenhaley b. ca. 1866
  - (3) Warren Benenhaley b. ca. 1869
  - (4) Patsy Benenhaley b. ca. 1871
  - (5) Adeline Benenhaley b. ca. 1873
  - (6) Louisa Benenhaley b. ca. 1875
  - (7) Hampton Benenhaley b. ca. 1877
  - (8) Elefare Benenhaley b. ca. 1879
- c. Elizabeth Benenhaley b. ca. 1842, S.C.
- d. Randall Benenhaley b. ca. 1845, S.C.
- e. Mary Anne Benenhaley b. 7 Mar. 1842, S.C. d. 1 June 1935 [bd. Long Branch] md. Charles Oxendine b. ca. 1841 d. 30 Nov. 1881, age 40 years [bd. High Hills]
- f. Henry Benenhaley b. ca. 1846
- g. Joseph Benenhaley b. ca. 1848
- h. Julius Benenhaley b. ca. 1850
- i. Alice Benenhaley b. ca. 1850
- j. John Benenhaley b. ca. 1852
- k. Enoch Benenhaley (son) b. 10 Mar. 1851 d. 31 Aug. 1912 [bd. Long Branch]
- l. Joseph Benenhaley (son) b. ca. 1854
- m. Martha Benenhaley b. ca. 1855
- n. Noah Benenhaley d. 21 May 1939, age 79 years [bd. Long Branch] md. Rosa \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1856, S.C.
- 3. Ferdinand Benenhaley b. ca. 1815 md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1820:
  - a. Warren Benenhaley b. ca. 1846
  - b. Benjamin Benenhaley b. ca. 1846
  - c. Mary Benenhaley b. ca. 1848
  - d. William Benenhaley b. ca. 1850
  - e. Louis Benenhaley b. ca. 1852
  - f. Sammy Benenhaley b. ca. 1854
- 4. Isabella Benenhaley b. ca. 1826, S.C. [may have been a granddau. of Joseph & Elizabeth] md. Washington Oxendine b. ca. 1829, S.C.
- B. Betsy Benenhaley b. ca. 1800

- I. \_\_\_\_\_ Oxendine md. Martha Scott b. ca. 1800, S.C.:
  - A. Abigail Scott b. ca. 1826, S.C.
  - B. Richard Oxendine b. ca. 1832, S.C.
  - C. Abigail Oxendine b. ca. 1833, S.C.
  - D. Warren Oxendine b. ca. 1835, Ga.
  - E. Elefaire Oxendine b. ca. 1839, Ga. md. Thomas Benenhaley
- I. James Scott md. Charity \_\_\_\_\_:
  - A. Jane Scott b. ca. 1770, S.C. md. Aaron Oxendine:
    1. Maranda Oxendine b. ca. 1824, S.C.
    2. Larkin Oxendine b. ca. 1830, S.C.
    3. Michael Oxendine b. ca. 1832, S.C.
    4. Sarah Oxendine b. ca. 1836, S.C.
    5. James Oxendine b. ca. 1838
    6. William Oxendine b. ca. 1848

### *Brewington*

Joshua Brewington was b. ca. 1759/60 in Duplin Co., N.C., and died in Wilmington Co., N.C. in 1836. [Revolutionary Pension Application] What, if any, connection he was to the South Carolina Brewington family has not been established.

There were some Indian Brewington families in Sampson Co., N.C.

Thomas Brewenton is listed in the 1790 census in Fairfield Co., S.C., as White. James Brewington later appears in the records of this county. This may be the same James Brewington who was enumerated in the censuses of Kershaw Co. as non-White.

Kershaw County was created in 1791 from parts of Fairfield, Lancaster, Richland, and Claremont Counties.

In 1820 Kershaw Co., S.C. Census:

James Bruington is enumerated as White.

In the 1830 & 1840 Kershaw Co., S.C. Censuses:

James Bruington is enumerated as a Free Colored Person. [Persons of color included Indians]

James Bruinton had a tract of 36 acres 3 Oct. 1803 in Fairfield Co., S.C. This land adjoined William and Ann Scott's property. [Fairfield Deed Book AA:153-154] This land bounded the Heirs of William Scott in 1818. William Scott was b. ca. 1750/60 in S.C. and d. 1805, intestate. His wife, Ann \_\_\_\_\_ was b. 1755/60 in Va. and d. by 1847, intestate. William Scott's father is believed to have been George Scott who d. between 1790-1792—will in Fairfield County.



## 1860 Kershaw Co., S.C. Census:

#811

Stephen Griffin	49	Male
S.J. Jacobs	37	Female
Robt. Bruinton	26	Male Indian

#813

John Brewinton of James]	45	Male Indian [may have been a son
Elizabeth Jacobs	19	Female
Lizzie Bruinton	8	Female Mulatto
William George	1	Male Mulatto

## 1850 Union Co., S.C. Census:

Green Hill	60	Male White
Jane Hill	51	Female White

and in this household:

Dicey Brewington  
Catharine Brewington  
Cynthia Brewington  
Eliza Brewington  
Austin Brewington

The ages of all of the Brewingtons were struck through on the census. We suppose that this was because Indians were not required to be enumerated until 1880. These Brewingtons were enumerated in the 1860 Kershaw Co., S.C. Census as Mulattos.

## Charleston Deed 10D:101-102:

Josiah T. Harrell of Georgetown Dist . . . \$15,000. paid by John A. Brewarton of Charleston District . . . land in the Parish of St. James Santee, well known by the appellation of the Thirty-Two Mile House, containing 455 acres on the road from Charleston to Georgetown, bounded on the E by lands of the late Sarah Legare, on the N and W by lands now or lately of J.W. Jeaneret. Also 295 acres once the lands of the Estate of ????. also 60 acres; also the entire stock of cattle, all the furniture, stables on the road and so forth connected with the said Thirty-Two Mile House and used by me for conveying the United States mail, also 42 horses, 4 stages and running works, axletrees, . . . Also all my right, title and interest in and to the privilege of conveying the United States mail from Georgetown to Charleston (for which a sum of \$7,500. is paid as per contract, the

same being part and parcel of my contract for conveying the said mail from Charleston to Pee Dee). As also one negro woman named Phoebe. . . S/Josiah T. Harrell. Wit: John Elliott, H.M. Christopher. Sworn to by John Elliott 16 Dec. 1831.

### *Brown*

1819. Before the Revolution Mary Taggart knew:

These Sisters who were Free Indians:

*Patty* who had:

Mary Matthews who had:

John Matthews b. ca. 1791

Peter Matthews b. ca. 1793

Isaac Matthews

Henry Matthews b. ca. 1798

*Betty* who had:

Nancy wife of Moses Brown who had:

Hannah Brown

Betsey Mushington who had:

John Brown Mushington

Charleston. 1833. This is to certify that I have in my possession documents wherein it appears that Nancy Harrison is the daughter of Moses Brown and Ann Fairchild. That the said Moses Brown was born of Mary McIntosh, an Indian by a white man named William Brown, and that Ann Fairchild was an Indian woman. S/J. W. Mitchell. Attested to by: Rob Howard, John Carl. [MR ZZZZZ:546-547]

John W. Mitchell of the City of N. Y., at present in the City of Charleston, who being duly sworn . . . that before and about the time he removed from the City of Charleston to N. Y., he had in his possession documents . . . that one Nancy Harrison is the daughter of Moses Brown and Ann Fairchild . . . said papers or documents . . . had been left with deponent or prepared by deponent himself with the view of establishing the descent of the parties above mentioned. 13 May 1844. B. C. Pressly, Magistrate. [MR AAAAAA:269-270]

[Note: Wm. Brown (White) and his wife Mary McIntosh (Indian) living ca. 1795-1806.]

1830 Charleston Census, Ward 1 City of Charleston:  
Moses Brown—free non white 24-35 with 14 slaves. Not found in 1820, 1840, or 1850.

1830 Charleston Census: Ward 1 City of Charleston.

Moses Brown b. 1805, Charleston d. 5 Nov. 1876 Nonwhite, b. Charleston. Resided Vanderhost St. Bd. Baptist Cemetery.

Another Moses Brown b. 1821 d. 1891 lived at 28 Amherst when he died.

### *Chavous and variant spellings*

#### *South Carolina*

1740. Matthew Chavours came from Virginia to S.C. Claimed to be a free Negro. [See Petition of Matthew Chavours in the South Carolina Council Journal in 1752.]

1749. John Chavers, free negro, came from Virginia to S.C.

7 May 1751. Petition of John Chevers, carpenter and millwright, . . . came into this country from Virginia about 2 years ago and settled on a branch near Stephen's Creek, where he has made some improvements for his large family; . . . petitioner has a wife and 9 children and a child he found a few months ago in the path, . . . prays for 650 acres. Signed. Petition granted on consideration that the petitioner bring authentic proof of his being free.

Plat certified 23 Feb. 1759 for Daniel Alexander . . . Granville Co. on the NW fork of Long Cane Creek, bounding NW on lands laid out unto John Chevies, a free negro. . . .

Plat certified 25 May 1763 for James Swancey . . . Granville Co. on waters of the NW fork of Long Cane Creek, bounding SE on lands laid out to John Cheves (a free negro). . . .

8 July 1752. Petition of Matthew Chavous to settle himself and family about the waters of Stephen's Creek, that petitioner is a free negro and has brought a certificate from his neighbors at Savannah of his behavior . . . has wife and 4 children and has lived in this province 12 years . . . prays for 300 acres. S/Matthew Chavours. Phillip Rayford testified that he knew the petitioner's father and brothers, who were all free.

[Note: Matthew Chavous also petitioned in the colony of Georgia.]

Mid 1780's. John Chavis 200 acres on Tugaloo River, S.C. 11 Mar. 1785.



Elijah Chavers of Orangeburg 50 acres on South Edisto River at Deer Swamp, S.C.

Friday 16 Dec. 1785 ... Indenture of apprenticeship from Mary Chavis a free Negro woman to Anthony Degashe of Charleston who sold the said wench to one McCaffarty of N.C. and James Denton now claims her on his McCaffarty's acct. but from the evidence of Capt. John Winn it appeared that the Indenture was fraudulently obtained from the said Wench and that the parties were about to make her a slave. She being born free the court therefore directed that the said Mary Chavis do remain under the protection of this court until she can obtain such papers from Virginia where her family are as will satisfy them that she was born free. A True Copy taken from the Register of the Court this 25th August 1787. S/ P Bounetheau, C.C. (City Clerk and Clerk of the Court of Masters for the City of Charleston). Affidavit of John Winn Esqr. of Amelia Co., Va.

1790 Census:

Abbeville.	Margaret Chavers. White.
Cheraw District.	Jordan Chavers. Mulatto 5 in family.
Orangeburg South Part:	
Elijah Chavers 8 other free persons.	
Lazarus Chavers 6 other free persons.	
Lettice Chavers 6 other free persons.	

1800 Barnwell County:

Hannah Chavos 10 other free persons.

1810. Barnwell Co.

Elisha Chavus 5 Whites  
Joseph Chavus 6 Whites

1820. Orangeburg Co.

Lazarus Chavus  
William Chavus

1820. Barnwell Co. Listed as White:

Joseph Chavis  
Elisha Chavis  
John Chavis

Listed as other free persons:

Milly Chavis      1 F 26-44 3 F under 14 2 M under 14

Betsey Chavis 1 F 26-44 4 F under 14 5 M under 14  
 Zezekiah Chavis 1 M 26-44 1 F 14-25

Will of Elisha Chavous, Barnwell Co. 5 Nov. 1826. His mark. Wife: Nancy. Son: John Chavous. Dau.: Mary Boyd.

1830 Barnwell Co. Census:

Listed as Other Free Persons:

Gedeon Chavis 12  
 Hezekiah Chavis 2  
 John Chavis 3  
 Milly Chavis 7  
 Reddick Chavis 1  
 William Chavis 1  
 Zezekiah Chavis 6

Listed as White:

John Chavis 9  
 Riddick Chavis 5

1830 Orangeburg Co.

James Chavis 14 Whites  
 Lazarus Chavis 4 Whites  
 Matthew Chavis 7 Whites  
 William Chavis 7 Whites

1830 Sumter Co.

Thomas Chavers  
 William Chavers

1830 Richland Co.

John Chavis

1830 Marlboro Co.

Eliab Chaves

1840 Orangeburg Co. Census:

Josiah Chaves—4 other free persons [his wife Mary Chavis—maiden name Mary Jane Williams, probably White.]

1840 Barnwell Co. Census:

Levy Chavous 1 M 24-35 1 F 24-35—10 in household  
 Sarah Chavous 1 F 36-54—4 in household  
 T. Chavous 1  
 John Chaves 1 M 24-35 1 F 24-35—8 in household

## 1850 Orangeburg Co. Census:

Joseph Chavers	26	
Mary	26	
Rachel	12	
Joshua	9	
Lazerus	7	
Mary A.	5	
Martha	3	[b. 1846 md. Henry Gleaton b. 1837]
Marthena	2 months	
Bathena	2 months	

[Note: This man is usually called Josiah Chavis.]

## 1850. Orangeburg

Thomas Gleaton	76	planter RE \$850.00
Maria Chavers	40	
William Gleaton	10	
James	9	
George	7	
Rebecca	5	
Emily	2	

## 1860 Orangeburg Co.:

Josiah Chavis	38	free nonwhite, farmer
Mary	31	white
All children listed as Mixed.		
Rachel	21	
Joshua	19	
Lazarus	18	
Mary Ann	16	
Martha	15	
Marthena	13	
Bethana	13	
Lorana	11	[later called Lauren]
Louisia	11	
Harmon	9	[born Joseph Harmon Chavis 20 Apr. 1854 at Sawyerdale]
Elizabeth	7	
Eliza	7	months
John	1	[grandson]



Phillip Chavis	32	
Ann	30	
Claiborn	13	
Jane	11	[md. Leonard Chavis]
James	9	
Morgan	7	
Desana	5	
Phillip	4	months
1860. Orangeburg		
Gabriel Chavis	50	
Neoma	38	
Jacob	21	
James	23	
Bicca	20	
Ann	19	
Mary	17	
Thomas	10	
Emma	6	
Josephine	3	
Benjamin	1/12	
1880. Orangeburg, Goodland Township		
Harmon Chavis	23	farmer Mixed [Joseph Harmon Chavis b. 20 Apr.1854 d. 23 Dec. 1934 md. 3 times to White women]
Orry H.	17	wife White
Joshua	2	son White
Mary Jane	9 months	dau. White
John	21	nephew White
next door:		
Joseph Chavis	65	farmer Mixed
Mary Jane	54	wife White
Lauren	25	dau. divorced White
Franklin	14	son farmhand White [md. Nancy Hughes]
Charlie	8	grandson White
Phillip Chavis	50	
Ann	50	

Robert	16	
Richard	13	[md. Eller Williams]
Missy	12	
Mary	11	[md. Frank Gartman]
Asbury	10	
Hebron Township		
Calvin Chavis	55	
Mary	54	
Henrietta	20	dau.
Minerva	27	dau.
Edward	12	
Joseph	10	
John Thomas	5	

*Cumbo*

Cumbo families in various parts of S.C. from 1810-1840. See Affidavits.

*Dereef*

Charleston Deed B-12:598-599.

... William Marshall and James Marshall, devisees of James Brown, dec'd., ... \$1200.00 paid by Joseph Dereef an Indian ... Lot 4 of the village of Hampton in said state ... 11 May 1849.

Charleston Deed Q-13:121-122. Joseph F. M. Dereef of Charleston 1 March 1855.

Charleston Deed X-13:47. Joseph Dereef, an Indian ... \$300.00—40 square feet on Morris St. in Ward 6 of the City of Charleston to Mrs. Margaret Ann O'Neill ... 27 Nov. 1856.

Charleston Deed X-13:73. John H. Thee of the City of Charleston for \$1500.00 a lot 38 feet wide and 100 feet deep on America St. to Joseph Dereef, a Free Indian. 27 Jan. 1857.

1850 Charleston Census Ward 3:

p. 91

Mary Delarge	40	Mulatto
--------------	----	---------

p. 104

Enumerated as Mulattoes

Rebecca Thomas	55	
Edward Dereef	24	wood factor

*Families*

Caroline Dereef	22	
Thomas Brodle	20	tailor
Thomas Marshall	11	
Joseph Marshall	3	
R. Dereef	2	male
Gardner Dereef	1	male
Charleston Neck:		
Joseph Dereef	45	wood factor
Mary	45	
Elizabeth	14	
Abigail	7	
Justine	5	
Charlotte	3	
Richard	2	
R.E. Dereef	52	wood factor
Isabella	52	
Joseph	20	
Isabella	16	
Caroline	14	
Harriet	10	
1860 Charleston. Ward 5		
R.E. Dereef	62	Indian, factor RE \$25,000. PE \$10,000.
Isabella	60	Indian
John M.	30	Indian, factor
Thomas B. Maxwell	35	Indian
Isabella	26	Indian
Robert	6	Indian
Lilly	1	Indian
Alfred A. Miller	35	Indian
Eleanor	32	Indian
Thadeus	8	Indian
Alfred H.	4 months	Indian

## Charleston City Directory 1855.

Edward Dereef, colored, wood factor, Washington; residence 21 Calhoun.

J.M.F. Dereef, colored, wood factor, Brown's Wharf

R.E. Dereef, colored, wood factor, Dereef's Wharf



Richard Edward Dereef b. 1798, Charleston d. 11 Nov. 1876. Resided Spring St. Occupation: Wood Factor. Bd. Brown Fellowship Cemetery. [Death Certificate]

J.M.F. Dereef b. 1829, Charleston d. 28 Dec. 1876. Nonwhite, b. Charleston. Resided Ashley St. Wood merchant. Bd. Brown Fellowship Cemetery. [Death Certificate]

Joseph Dereef b. 1802, Charleston d. 2 June 1876. Nonwhite. Residence 28 Amherst St. Bd. Brown Fellowship Cemetery. [Death Certificate]

Joseph W. DeReef b. ca. 1839, Charleston d. 10 Oct. 1881, age 42 yrs. 10 months, 12 days. Nonwhite. Residence 28 Amherst St. Bd. Brown Fellowship Cemetery. [Death Certificate]

#### *Deweese*

William Edward Dewees b. 1818, Charleston d. 21 Oct. 1884. Resided 6 Mary St. Occupation: Wheelwright. Bd. Friendly Humane Cemetery. [Death Certificate]

#### *Eberson*

William Eberson had at least one son:

Thomas Eberson (will 1763—of St. Bartholomew's Parish, Colleton Co.) who had the following children: [He willed to his son, William Eberson, a negro girl named Jenny and a negro girl named Prissey "being issue of an Indian wench lately deceased called Betty."]

I. William Eberson b. ca. 1732—will 1766 md. 1755 Elizabeth Nash (dau. of Wm. Nash) d. 1781. She md. then Robert Bellinger.

A. Mary Eberson (twin) b. 1759

B. Susannah Eberson (twin) b. 1759 d. 1777 md. 1774 Josiah Bonneau d. 1782. He md. then after Susannah's death Jane \_\_\_\_ who md. in 1785 Robert Ewing.

1. Ann Bonneau

II. Sarah Eberson (her will 1784 d. 1785 age 55) md. 1753 Benjamin Splatt (his will 1760). She md. then \_\_\_\_ Deveaux.

III. Mary Eberson d. 1790 md. \_\_\_\_ Harden:

A. William Harden (will 1783)

B. Rebecca Harden (1767-1806) md. Thomas White.

*Ellison*

Protestant Episcopal Church, The Holy Cross, Claremont Parish, Stateburg. 6 Aug. 1824. Free colored man, William Ellison, allowed to place a bench under the organ loft for use of himself and family. April (William) Ellison, emancipated 8 June 1816, was born 1791 in Fairfield Co., S.C., a son of a White man also named William Ellison. Shortly after his emancipation, William Ellison moved to Sumter Co., S.C. He purchased his daughter, Maria Ellison, from Dr. David Gilliens. She married in Fairfield Co., S.C., Henry Jacobs (also a free man of color). William Ellisons's sons were: Henry, Reuben (d. 1864), and William Ellison, Jr. When William Ellison died in 1861, his sons took over his businesses.

*Garden/Gardner*

Maria Gardner b. 1800, Charleston d. 25 Aug. 1870. Nonwhite of 1 Meeting St. Bd. Trinity Colored Cemetery (Pitt St.). [Death Certificate]

Elias Garden b. 1815, Charleston d. 16 Jan. 1872. Nonwhite. Resided Coming St. Bd. Brown Fellowship Cemetery, Pitt St. [Death Certificate]

Another Elias Garden lived 1849-1927.

*Gibson*

Gideon Gibson, a Free Person of Color from Virginia, a carpenter, settled in South Carolina ca. 1731 in the Pee Dee area. Children:

Hannah Gibson md. George Saunders, then Malachi Murfee  
Gideon Gibson, the Regulator.

*Hackett*

S.C. Equity Richardson Vol. VI (1853-54) p. 12

Alsey age 65-70. Mother of:

Mary age 45-50. Mother of:

Louisa (mulatto girl) reputed child of William Hackett who d. Oct. 1850.

William Hackett had a brother, Hugh, and a sister, Jane Mallet.

### *Hasfort*

John Hasfort's will was dated 1706 and is mentioned in Joseph Hasfort's Memorial of 1733. He had at least three children:

*Thomas Hasfort*, Indian Trader b. ca. 1688 d. by 1732

*Joseph Hasfort* b. ca. 1690 md. 26 Sep. 1725 Hannah, widow Keys and then widow of John Pendarvis. John Pendarvis md. (1) Mary West (2) in 1721 the widow Hannah Keys. He d. 14 Feb. 1723. Joseph Hasfort's will 1748.

*Richard Hasfort* md. 1740 Barbara Dietrick. She md. then by 1750 John Jennings. Her will 1771.

Phillip Jennings having communicated his designs to me of marrying a half-breed Indian woman of mine who has been at my cowpen near Orangeburg . . . named Elizabeth . . . I give you Revd. Giessendanner permission and liberty to join the said Elizabeth as a free woman in holy and lawfull matrimony with the above said Phillip Jennings. 19 Nov. 1746. S/Joseph Hasfort. Wit: James Pendarvis, Robert Hall. [MR KK:270]

Manumissions of Indians: 1746.

Elizabeth slave of Joseph Hasfort to marry Phillip Zonini. They were married by the Rev. Giessendanner Saturday, 7 Feb. 1747. Wit: Joseph Hasfort, Frogat, Brand Pendarvis, Lucas Wolf.

### *Johnston*

1824. William, Susan, Sophia, Benjamin, and Abigail Johnston, descendants of a free Indian woman. . . .

Document in possession of Mrs. Naomi Johnston Brown.

### *Lawson*

John Lawson had a son by a Tuscarora.

### *McCorkle*

S.C. Equity Richardson Vol. 1, p. 61.

Samuel McCorkle of Lancaster . . . will 1837. Black woman Lydia and her children.

### *Nicholson*

Sally Nicholson—petition 1820. Native of the Cherokee Nation.



*Remley*

S.C. Equity Richardson Vol. III, p. 432.

William Remley of Georgetown died in Charleston in 1839.

Father of slaves: Elizabeth, Catharine, Ann, Eliz., Cinda, and Harriet.

*Row*

Manumitted 1710. Venus (an Axossiah Indian), mother of:  
Elizabeth (by John Row)

*Staggers*

S.C. Equity Richardson Vol. 14 (1868) p. 90.

In 1822, Martin Staggers made a will and died . . . to brothers William Staggers, John Staggers, George Staggers . . . my five colored people:

Hannah died.

Venus (Blakley)

Peggy died had 1 daughter sold as a slave.

Merica died.

Phillis (Staggers)

[Note: Martin Staggers' will is in Williamsburg Co., S.C. One of the sons of William Staggers, Dr. John William Staggers, married Mary Presley Cooper (daughter of Col. William Cooper); they had one son, William Staggers, who changed his name to William Staggers Cooper. John Hughes Cooper of Columbia, Richland Co., S.C. was one of the descendants in this family.]

*Thorne*

S.C. Equity Richardson Vol. IV p. 223

John Stocks Thorne—will 1824. Ex: Richard Fordham. In trust . . . to John, Thomas, Philip, Rebecca, Caroline, and Susan Thorne, persons of color. Rachel, a black woman, is mother of the legatees . . . recognized by the testator as his natural children. Another Rebecca, a brown woman, sometimes called Rebecca Thorne and sometimes Rebecca Fordham . . . her mother was Judy.

*Weaver*

Williamsburg Co., S.C.

Deed Book References:

Affidavit: Jane Weaver is of Indian extraction. Jane Weaver was the daughter of Nancy Weaver, a full blooded Indian.

1825. William Johnson, Jr. accepts guardianship of Jeremiah Weaver and Richard Weaver, both free coloured men.

1841. John, James, Henry, Jeremiah, Richard, Joshua, Solomon, Catherine Weaver were children of Jane Weaver, and the said Jane Weaver was the daughter of Nancy Weaver, a full-blooded Indian.

1841. David D. Wilson guardian of John Weaver a coloured man—to comply with the act of 1822 for regulation of free negroes or coloured persons.

Suit 1853. Jeremiah Weaver and Mary his wife.

Wills:

1859. Probated 1862. Will of John Weaver. Wife: Rachel. Brother: Richard.

1850 Williamsburg Co. Census:

Jerry Weaver 44 B

Mary 41 B

and family.

John Weaver 56 B

Rachel 51 B

and family.

Jane Weaver 72 B

Catherine 47 B

S.C. Marion Dist. Personally appeared before me Joseph Davis who being duly sworn . . . he knows John Weaver, James Weaver, Henry Weaver, Jeremiah Weaver, Richard Weaver, Joshua Weaver, and Solomon Weaver and Catherine Weaver, and knows them to be the children of Jane Weaver, a woman of Indian extraction, whom he also knew. The said Jane was the daughter of Nancy Weaver, whom this deponent knew. . . . 29 Nov. 1828. John McMillan, QU. [MR UUUUU:357]

### Woodward

Norman Name: DUBOISGARDE, anglicized to Wode Warde, Wodward, Wodard, Woodward—Warden of the Wood (or forests).

Line of Descent:

Edward Woodward of Shropshire:

- I. Christopher Woodward d. by 1623 md. Margaret (2) Elizabeth Westwood als Oldberry/Oldbury (her will 1620). To Virginia on the *Gifte* in 1618. Children:
- A. Daughter Woodward (by first wife)
  - B. Daughter Woodward (by first wife)
  - C. Daughter Woodward (by first wife)
  - D. Daughter Woodward (by first wife)
  - E. Susan Woodward (by 2nd wife)
  - F. Rebecca Woodward (by 2nd wife)
- G. Christopher Woodward b. 1594. Lived in County of Surry, England. Came to Virginia in 1620 on the *Trial*. Md. Catherine Audley d. by 1625. Md. Margaret \_\_\_\_\_ d. by 1635. Md. by 1636 Dorothy Wilkinson:
- 1. Thomas Woodward (by first wife) b. 1605/1606/1609 d. 12 Apr. 1677. To Virginia in 1649. Surveyor General of Carolina. Md. Katherine \_\_\_\_\_ (will 1684). Children:
    - a. Thomas Woodward d. intestate Jan., 1680
    - b. Katherine Woodward
    - c. Elizabeth Woodward
    - d. Mary Woodward
    - e. Rachell Woodward
    - f. Philerita Woodward md. \_\_\_\_\_ Giles
    - g. John Woodward (His children in England in 1677) d. by 1665. He had come with his father in 1649 to Virginia, but had returned to England when the Monarchy was restored. Md. a daughter of Capt. William Pierce.
  - (1) Dr. Henry Woodward. To Virginia with his father in 1649. Md. Elizabeth Yeardley (dau. of Francis Yeardley of Virginia and Sarah Offley, widow of Adam Thorowgood). Returned to England with his father and completed his education. Returned to Virginia before 1665. See his family continued below.
2. William Woodward (by first wife) b. 1611. Purchased land from the Indians. Child:
- a. Martha Woodward md. Gideon Macon, then md. Nathaniel West (a cousin):



- (1) Martha Macon md. Orlando Jones:
  - (a) Frances Jones md. Col. John Dandridge:
    - i) Martha Dandridge md. John Parke Custis, then George Washington
3. Catherine Woodward (by first wife)
4. Susan Woodward (by first wife)
5. Mary Woodward (by first wife) md. Roger Fountain (established a colony on Cape Fear River, N.C. Became demented and became a missionary to the Indians.)
6. Anne Woodward (by first wife)
7. Elizabeth Woodward (by first wife)
8. Christopher Woodward (by 2nd wife) b. 1633 d. 1665:
  - a. George Woodward:
    - (1) Lancelot Woodward md. Elizabeth Cocke
    - (2) John Woodward b. 1692
    - (3) George Woodward
    - (4) Samuel Woodward
9. George Woodward (by 2nd wife) b. 1635
10. Samuel Woodward (by 3rd wife) b. 1637 d. 1680 or 1704 md. 1680 Sarah Hollomon. His widow md. John Sturdivant. Child:
  - a. Samuel Woodward, Jr. Moved to Boston, Mass.

Dr. Henry Woodward B. ca. 1646 D. before 1689, in his early 40's. Md. (1) Elizabeth Yeardley (dau. of Francis Yeardley). She had given him up as dead and had md. Edward Ward. Henry md. (2) Margaret (Meg) Midwinter—living 1677; she died while sailing for England when the ship was captured by the Spaniards and sunk. Henry md. (3) Mary Godfrey (widow of Robert Browne, dau. of Colonel John Godfrey). She md. then Lt. William Davis.

A surgeon, said to have been the first permanent White settler in South Carolina, Henry Woodward arrived in Carolina in 1666 as part of an exploratory expedition of the coast of Carolina; captured by Spaniards and taken to St. Augustine where he became a Roman Catholic. He was rescued by Robert Serle and taken to the Leeward Islands. Castaway at Nevis during a hurricane. Joined the first fleet—which was sailing from England to Port Royal, S.C.—at Nevis. Served as interpreter and Indian Agent. Became agent of Lord Ashley's plantation; later made Deputy for the Lord's many enterprises. His will of 17 July 1671 was prematurely probated in 1671. He returned

critically ill while on an expedition to the Lower Creek Indians in 1686. Children [Can prove only IV, V, and VI from South Carolina records]:

- I. Coosaponokeesa (Mary) (reputed daughter of Henry Woodward and a sister of the Emporer of Coweta (Creeks) md. Johnny Musgrove (son of Col. John Musgrove and an Indian). She md. then Jacob Matthews; then md. the English Vicar Thomas Bosomworth. She was declared Queen of all of the Creek Indians.
- II. Child by Tu Que La Que, a niece of the Cacique of Santa Elena, Niquesalla
- III. Francis Woodward b. 1657 (son of Elizabeth Yeardley)—will Norfolk County, Va. 21 Apr. 1679. Md. Mary Hayes (dau. of Owen Hayes) Children: [\* indicates those named in the will]
  - A. Francis Woodward
  - B. \*Elizabeth Woodward
  - C. Edward Woodward
  - D. \*John Woodward
  - E. \*Henry Woodward md. Mary Martin:
    1. Francis Woodward md. Lydia \_\_\_\_\_:
      - a. Thomas Woodward
      - b. Charles Woodward b. ca. 1755, Revolutionary Soldier in Virginia md. (1) \_\_\_\_\_ (2) md. before 1779 Kesiah (variant spellings) Morris, a Quaker. In 1786, Charles had land in Orangeburg Co., S.C. Named homeplace Montmorenci where he died before 9 Dec. 1813 (now Aiken Co.). Children: [\*\* indicates children in Charles estate settlement in S.C.]
        - (1) Daughter Woodward (only legitimate heir) md. William Taylor [See Norfolk Co., Va. Court record.]
        - (2) Lovely Woodward
        - (3) \*\*Charles Woodward md. Rebecca Cushman
        - (4) \*\*Richard Woodward md. Sarah
        - (5) \*\*William Woodward md. (1) Nancy Hiers (2) Anne Johnson
        - (6) \*\*Sarah Woodward md. George Lamar
        - (7) \*\*Kesiah Woodward md. Wilson Stuart

- (8) \*\*Elizabeth Woodward md. James Cushman
- (9) \*\*Mary Woodward md. Carpus Cushman
- (10) \*\*James Woodward d. 22 Sep. 1822 md. Judith Cushman (dau. of Simeon Cushman & Judith Galphin):
  - (a) James Woodward, Jr. d. 1844 md. Anne Feisler (dau. of Henry & Naomi Feisler)
    - i) William Charles Woodward b. 1811 d. 1886 md. Celia Burkhalter b. 1817 d. 1879 (dau. of William & Mary Burkhalter)
    - ii) Carpus Woodward b. 1812 md. Elizabeth Burkhalter
    - iii) Oliver Woodward b. 1821 d. 1865 md. Sophia
    - iv) James C. Woodward b. 1821 d. 1865 md. Janie Jeffcoat
    - v) Emily Woodward md. William Barton
    - vii) Sarah Woodward md. Isaac Ramsey
  - (b) Nathaniel Woodward b. 1810 md. Elizabeth
  - (c) Richard Woodward b. 1810 md. Mariah
  - (d) S.A. Woodward b. 1819 md. Louisa b. 1810
  - (e) Emma Woodward b. 1817 d. 1870, unmd.
  - (f) William Woodward b. 1818 md. Susan b. 1822

2. Joel Woodward md. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_

3. Levi Woodward md. Martha \_\_\_\_\_

4. Caleb Woodward

F. \*Mary Woodward

- IV. John Woodward (son of Mary Godfrey) b. 19 Feb. 1681, S.C. d. 7 Jan. 1727. Member of S.C. House of Representatives, Commissioner of Roads, Church Commissioner, Militia Captain and Colonel, Justice of Peace for Colleton Co., Churchwarden for St. Helena's. Md. 11 May 1702 Elizabeth Stanyarne (dau. of Colonel James Stanyarne and Rachel Fitch) d. 1742:

A. Mary Woodward b. 1703 md. 1719 Col. John Gibbes (1696-1764) (son of Robert Gibbes, Chief Justice and Governor of S.C.) [see *Carolina Connections* for complete list of children.]:



1. Mary Gibbes b. 1722 d. 1801 md. 1738 Col. Nathaniel Barnwell
2. Sarah Gibbes b. 1725/6 d. 1760 md. 1741 John Mathews
3. Elizabeth Gibbes b. 1728 d. 1769 md. 1744 John Ladson; md. 1752 Dr. James Carson
4. Anne Gibbes b. 1730 d. 1755 md. 1752 William Ladson
5. Robert Gibbes b. 1732 d. 1794 md. 1753 Anne Stanyarne; md. 1764 Sarah Reeve (dau. of Dr. Ambrose Reeve)
6. John Gibbes b. 1733 md. 1754 Margaret Anne Stevens
- B. Elizabeth Woodward b. 1704 d. 1707
- C. John Woodward d. 1707, unmd.
- D. Richard Woodward b. 1709 will 1742/recorded 1744 md. 1734 Susanne Mazyck b. 1712 d. 1735 (dau. of Isaac Mazyck). No children. Md. 1736 Elizabeth Godin (dau. of Benjamin Godin):
  1. Elizabeth Woodward b. 1738 d. 1771 md. 1755 Stephen Bull of Sheldon, Brig. General of S.C. Militia during the Revolution. Gen. Bull later md. Mrs. Anne Middleton (widow of Col. Thomas Middleton and dau. of Col. Nathaniel Barnwell)
- E. Henry Woodward b. 1711 d. 1712
- F. James Woodward b. 1715 d. 1716
- G. Sarah Woodward b. 1717 d. 1781
- H. Elizabeth Woodward b. 1719 md. 1737 Col. Joseph Edward Flower(s) of Beaufort, md. (2) Cornelius DuPont:
  1. Mary Flower
  2. Woodward Flower
- I. Thomas Woodward b. 1722 d. 1737
- J. James Woodward b. 1727 d. 1730
- K. John Woodward
- V. Richard Woodward b. 9 June 1683, S.C. bd. 13 June 1725. Member of S.C. House of Representatives, Road Commissioner, Militia Captain. md. Sarah Stanyarne (sister of Elizabeth above)—her will 1748:
  - A. Elizabeth Woodward b. 1715 md. 1729 Richard Wright (son of Chief Justice Robert Wright). No children.
  - B. Mary Woodward b. Dec., 1717 d. 1756 md. 1735 (1) Isaac

Chardon (merchant d. 1736) md. 1743 (2) the Rev. William Hutson:

1. Sarah Chardon
2. Mary Hutson
3. Elizabeth Hutson
4. Richard Hutson
5. Thomas Hutson

C. Richard Woodward d. 1723.

VI. Elizabeth Woodward md. William Wilkins:

A. William Wilkins

VII. Mary Browne (daughter of Mary Godfrey & Robert Browne)



William Woodward, a London merchant, sent his three sons to Maryland and established the Maryland line of Woodwards.

Abraham Woodward came to Maryland with George Calvert, Baron of Baltimore, ca. 1634. He was the father of:

I. Thomas Woodward b. near Annapolis, Maryland md. (1)

\_\_\_\_\_ who died; he moved to Fairfax Co., Va. where he md.

(2) Elizabeth Simpson b. 1710 [sic] d. 1824. She md. then John

Robinson/Robertson b. 1710, Scotland, first settled in Pa.,

moved to Va. where he md. the widow Elizabeth Simpson

Woodward, d. 1811, Fairfield Co., S.C. The Robertsons moved

in 1778 to what is now Fairfield Co., S.C. He was Presbyte-

rian. The first worship service of this faith in this area was

held in the home of John Robertson in the Jackson Creek

Community. Children:

A. Thomas Woodward b. ca. 1729, Fairfax Co., Va. d. 12 May

1779, S.C., killed by British and Tories at Dutchman's

Creek. His home was near Rockton; he had a race track

near Simpson. Came to S.C. by 1759. South Carolina Regu-

lator. Was not on the Pardon List of 1771. Lieutenant in

the Rangers; commissioned Capt. in the 3rd Regiment of

Rangers in 1775. Held several offices both appointed and

elected. Member of the First Provincial Congress, Mem-

ber of S.C. House of Representatives. Originally an An-

glican, converted to Baptist. Member of Mount Sion/Zion

Society. Owned land on Cedar Creek, Mill Creek, Wateree

River. Resided in the area which became Fairfield Co.,

S.C. His estate in Kershaw Co. was appraised by Isaac Lenoir, David Rogers as shown by William Davis and John Woodward, executors. Md. 1747 Jemima Collins md. then Elizabeth Stokes May, widow of John May. Elizabeth Stokes' grandfather was an Indian, Silvester (Silves), whose eldest daughter married Thomas Stokes, an Indian Trader. Their daughter Elizabeth Stokes married John May, then Thomas Woodward. Elizabeth had a sister who married a Joiner, and brothers: Thomas Stokes and Silvester Stokes. The sketch in *The Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives* does not include the Indian children. Children:

1. John Woodward (by Jemima) b. 1747 d. 1817 md. Hester/Easter (dau. of Daniel McDonald (1723 Scotland-ca. 1777, Lancaster Co., S.C. md. 1745 in Scotland to Rebecca Middleton) b. 1758 d. 1818. John Woodward was a South Carolina Regulator. Children:
  - a. Sarah Woodward md. William Strother:
    - (1) John Dargan Strother
  - b. John McDonald Woodward md. Patsie Eloise Axham
    - (1) John Jefferson Woodward md. Rebecca Mary Pearson, dau. of Philip Edward and Rachel Yongue Pearson
  - c. Marian/Mary Ann Collins Woodward md. Thomas Liles/Lyles:
    - (1) William Strother Liles/Lyles
  - d. William Thomas Woodward d. 15 Aug. 1842 age 50. Did he marry Rebecca Pearson?
  - e. Osman/Osmund/Osmond Woodward md. Martha Williamson (dau. of Alice Wyche and Roland Williamson): [Roland/Roling Williamson had md. Sarah Thomas. They had: Mary Williamson md. Thomas Heath and a Daughter Williamson d. unmd. about 1790. Roland Williamson md. then Alice Wyche. Alice Wyche had been md. to David Hopkins. Children of Roland Williamson included: John Williamson, Thomas Taylor Williamson (md. Tirzah Ann McWillie), Roland J. Williamson, Jemima A. Williamson (md. Philip Cook), Lucy Williamson



(md. John Waring), Sarah Williamson (md. James DuBose), Rebecca Williamson (md. Richard Hodges), Martha Ann Alice (Ailey) Woodward (md. Osmond Woodward, md. then John McWillie and moved to La.)]

(1) Claudia Rebecca Woodward md. Dr. Robert Augustus Buchanan.

f. Cynthia Woodward md. Durham:

(1) John Woodward Durham

2. William Woodward (by Jemima) b. 1763 d. 1820 md. 1781 Nancy Elizabeth Barrette:

a. Joseph Addison Woodward b. 1806 d. 1885 md. Malinda Rebecca Bones b. 1807 d. 1839

b. Ellen Woodward md. William Robertson. [See below.]

c. John Barrette Woodward md. Mary Mobley:

(1) William Barrette Woodward md. Eliza Boulware Pickett

3. Margaret Woodward (by Jemima) (1753-ca. 1835) md. James Nelson (1752-1835). He was a South Carolina Regulator.

a. Daniel Nelson b. 1794 bd. Sandy Level Baptist Church, Blythewood, S.C.:

(1) Capt. John J. Nelson b. 1 Mar. 1826 d. 29 Apr. 1891 md. Sallie Wylie Mickle b. 1825 d. 1865:

(a) Mary English (Mollie) Nelson b. 9 Dec. 1856 d. 8 July 1901 md. Frank Powell Beard b. 18 Aug. 1851 d. 1900.

4. Jemima Woodward (by Jemima) md. Thomas Hill

5. Nancy Woodward (by Jemima) md. Robert Rabb

6. Rebecca Woodward (by Jemima) md. Philip Raiford

7. Daughter Woodward (by Jemima) md. James Andrews. His Will 1798, Fairfield Co., S.C. South Carolina Regulator:

a. Matthew Andrews md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_. To Amite Co., Miss.

b. Patience Andrews md. \_\_\_\_\_ Wallace.

c. Enoch Andrews. South Carolina Regulator d. by 1809.

*South Carolina Indians, Indian Traders, and Other Ethnic Connections*

Correction to page 220:

James Nelson was born 6 Aug. 1748, Orange Co., NC and died 28 May 1835. He married (1) a daughter of Thomas Woodward and (2) in 1788 Margaret Daniel, a widow Turner. Therefore, Daniel Nelson born 1794 was not a son of the first marriage. Many researchers have assumed that since Margaret Nelson, wife of James Nelson, relinquished her dower that she was the Woodward wife. The Revolutionary War Pension Application of James Nelson proves that he married in 1788 Margaret Turner. A deed of 1800 in Fairfield County, SC indicates that she was née Daniel. [Data furnished by Pat Goff of Elgin, SC]

Additions:

Statutes at Large, Vol. 4, p. 545. Whereas a negro man named Antiqua, a slave, lately belonging to Mr. John Harleston, deceased was employed for the purposes of procuring information of the enemy's movements and designs, by John Rutledge, Esq. Late Governor of this State; ...always executed the commission with which he was entrusted with diligence and fidelity.... That the said Antigua's wife named Hagar, and her child, both lately belonging to Mr. John Smyth, shall forever hereafter, be deemed and taken as free persons.... 1783.

Statutes at Large, Vol. 5, p. 481. Whereas, a negro man named Abraham, belonging to Mr. William Kirk, has rendered certain meritorious services...to be emancipated and for ever set free....

Statutes at Large, Vol. 6, p. 194. John C. Prioleau, owner of the negro man slave, Peter, to emancipate the said Peter as a reward...1822.

Statutes at Large, Vol. 6, p. 195. William Pencil and \_\_\_\_\_ Scott to be hereafter freed and discharged from all taxes during their natural lives...for faithful conduct in the late projected insurrection...1822.

Statutes at Large, Vol. 6, p. 195. George, the slave of Mrs. Wilson be emancipated as a reward...1822.

Statutes at Large, Vol. 6, p. 245. Act to permit Charles Pencil, a Free Person of Color, to return to this state, formerly a resident in the city of Charleston...1824.

Statutes at Large, Vol. 6, p. 403. The Sheriff of Kershaw District, deliver to Joseph Mickle his note of hand, amounting to \$200.00 for the purchase of James Walker, a free person of color, sold for taxes...1829.

*Here are Corrections &  
Additions which were never  
in the book.  
Kind you should include  
these in the C.D.*

Intentionally blank



- d. James Andrews, Jr. b. by 1755. South Carolina Regulator. To Franklin Co., Ga., then to Pike Co., Miss. d. 1826/30, Pike Co., Miss.
- e. Edward Andrews b. by 1755. Will 1828, Fairfield Co., S.C.
- f. David Andrews
- g. William Andrews
- h. Owen Andrews b. 1763
- i. Mary Andrews md. \_\_\_\_\_ McGraw
- j. John Andrews. His Will 1799, Fairfield Co., S.C. Wife Phebe.
- 8. Ben May (child of John May and Elizabeth Stokes)
- 9. Tom May (child of John May and Elizabeth Stokes)
- 10. Daughter May (child of John May and Elizabeth Stokes)
- 11. Daughter Woodward md. Phillip Riley
- 12. Elizabeth Woodward md. William McMorries, Jr. (son of William McMorries, Sr. b. near Belfast, Ireland 1735. To America 1769.)
- 13. Lucy Woodward md. William J. Augustine
- 14. Sarah Woodward md. Reeves Freeman
- 15. Henry Woodward d. 1802
- 16. Richard Woodward d. 1804. Names wife Ann [nee Randolph?]. Revolutionary Soldier.
  - a. Richard Woodward, Jr. d. after 1830 md. Rachel:
    - (1) Richard Woodward
    - (2) George Woodward
  - b. Dr. John Woodward d. 1829, Fairfield Co., S.C. never md.
  - c. George Woodward b. 1779, Fairfield Co., S.C. d. 26 Sep. 1814, Fairfield Co., S.C. md. 1 May 1800 Mary Elizabeth Smith, dau. of Nathaniel Smith:
    - (1) Nathaniel Woodward b. 11 May 1801 md. 18 Nov. 1825 Mary McMillan
    - (2) Isaac Woodward b. 26 Jan. 1803 md. Pamela Rust
    - (3) Margaret Woodward b. 14 Feb. 1805 md. Charnal James
    - (4) Jane Woodward b. 21 Apr. 1807 md. James Morgan

- (5) Elizabeth R. Woodward b. 2 Apr. 1808 md. 16 Dec. 1828 Andrew Hannah b. ca. 1808 d. 15 May 1848. Moved to Ala. and Miss. ca. 1836.
  - (6) Nancy/Agnes Woodward b. 23 Apr. 1810, d. unmd., Fairfield Co., S.C., 19 Apr. 1832
  - (7) George Woodward, Jr. b. 18 Nov. 1813 md. near New Orleans, La. d. there of yellow fever.
  - d. William Woodward d. 24 Dec. 1823, Fairfield Co., S.C. md. Levisa:
    - (1) Richard C. Woodward b. ca. 1805. Sheriff of Fairfield Co. in 1850.
    - (2) Nancy Woodward md. McNeese
    - (3) Levisa Woodward md. Burbage Woodward, Jr.
    - (4) Letitia Woodward md. Thomas Noland
    - (5) John C. Woodward
    - (6) George W. Woodward
    - (7) Eleanor S. Woodward md. Robert T. Johnson
  - e. Margaret Woodward d. 1832, Fairfield Co., S.C., unmd.
  - f. James Woodward d. 16 May 1823, Fairfield Co., S.C. md. Levisa Smith. She moved with some of the family to Miss. ca. 1836:
    - (1) William Woodward
    - (2) Richard P. Woodward d. 1836, Fairfield Co., S.C.
    - (3) Sarah Woodward
    - (4) Zacharia Woodward. Moved to Miss. 1836
    - (5) James Osborn Woodward
    - (6) Mary Woodward
    - (7) Nancy Woodward
  - g. Elizabeth R. Woodward
17. Burbage Woodward d. Miss.
18. Thomas Simpson Woodward [Lived in Union Co., S.C.] d. 23 Mar. 1800 md. Mary Howard (dau. of Nehemiah Howard) who d. 1806. She remarried.
- a. Thomas Sylvester Woodward b. 1797, a Brigadier General with General Andrew Jackson at the Battle of New Orleans in 1814. Author of *Reminiscences of the Creek or Muscogee Indians* in 1859. Did he marry Rebecca Pearson? He stated that General Jackson

had called him, amongst other things, "Indian looking." General Woodward responded that he had some of the blood, but neither boasted of, nor was ashamed of it. General Woodward explains that there was a split between the White and Indian children. He also states that the *Woodard* family of North Carolina is from the same family as the Woodward family originally.

- B. William Robertson (child of Elizabeth Simpson Woodward and John Robertson) b. 1748, Prince William Co., Va. d. 1824. Revolutionary Soldier known as "Capt. Squire Billy." md. 1771 in Va. to Nancy Hawley (dau. of Benoni Hawley of Va.) md. (2) Catherine McDowell md. (3) Mrs. Anne Watson, widow of James Alexander Watson md. (4) Mrs. Lucy Hancock. Children of William and Nancy:
1. George Robertson d. 1803 md. Nancy Worcester of Va.
  2. Benoni Robertson md. Ruth Ann Mickle, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Crown) Mickle. He d. 1852, Fairfield Co. age 85. [Baptist Notices]
  3. Nancy Robertson md. a Jenkins. Moved to Tenn.
  4. Sabilla Robertson md. James Shedd. Moved to Tenn. She md. (1) William Bryant
  5. William Robertson md. (1) Mary Barnes, dau. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Dixon) Barnes (2) Ellen Woodward (3) Elizabeth Barnes, sister of his 1st wife
  6. Thomas Robertson md. Harriet Ross, dau. of Abner and Mary (Whitaker) Ross (2) Mrs. Eliza (Jones) Neil, widow of Hugh Y. Neil
  7. Henry Robertson md. Elizabeth Applewhite. Moved to Ky.
  8. George Robertson (sic) (child by Catherine McDowell)
- C. John Robertson (child of Elizabeth Simpson Woodward and John Robertson)
- D. Henry Robertson (child of Elizabeth Simpson Woodward and John Robertson) b. by 1762 d. 13 Aug. 1791, Revolutionary Soldier, md. Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_. Her estate 1816, Fairfield Co., S.C.:
1. William Robertson. Moved to Tenn.
  2. Hannah Robertson md. \_\_\_\_\_ Harrison



3. Elizabeth Robertson md. \_\_\_\_\_ Williams. Moved to Ky.
4. Mary Robertson md. William Airs/Ayers
5. James Robertson b. 16 June 1785 d. 9 Jan. 1856 md. Mary Harrison, dau. of William Harrison. She d. 13 July 1871, aged 87 yrs. 5 mos.

Henry Harrison md. Charlotte \_\_\_\_\_; she md. then William McDonald who d. 1801; she md. then Hugh McMullan/McMullen.; she d. 3 March 1831. Her heirs were:

Osmund M. Woodward (grandson)

John Woodward

Thomas Woodward

Cynthia Clarke

Henry H. Clarke [md. Louisa Goodwyn, daughter of James Goodwyn of Richland County]

Matthias H. Clarke

Anna C. Clarke

Caroline A. Clarke

Julia B. Clarke

James C. McMullan

Joseph J. McMullan

[Think the Clarke children were children of Julia Harrison and Caleb Clarke (1777-1849), a Marylander by birth—and grandchildren of Charlotte.]



Silvester (Silves) to Beaufort. Took an Indian wife. Their daughter md. a Stokes who was an Indian Trader. They had 4 children — one of the daughters, Elizabeth Stokes, md. Thomas Woodward. [From Lee Gandee]

#### *Woodward—Sources:*

*Jeremiah Theus Colonial Artist*

*Biographical Directory of the S. C. House of Representatives*

N.S.D.A.R. Records

Marker of Thomas Woodward

*South Carolina Magazine*—Article by Dorothy Kelly MacDowell

Will of John Woodward, Fairfield Co., S. C.

Fairfield Co., S. C. Deeds

*Fairfield County Family Histories*

*Reminiscences of the Creek or Muscogee Indians*, 1859, Gen. Thomas S. Woodward

*Story of the Beards and Barths*, Frances Beard Burrows

Files of Mrs. William Anderson (Olga Crosland) Huey

Files of Theresa M. Hicks

Paper by James W. Woodward, Beacon Falls, Conn.

Family Sheets from Mrs. Thornburg

**Some Descendants of Betsy Hall  
and Some Families Who Knew Her**

***Hall-Roberts-Robertson-Johnston-Macbeth-Saltus-Miller***

Betsy Hall, an Indian from Georgetown, b. 1765 d. 9 Feb. 1821, Charleston, age 56, bd. Gorman L. Cemetery, Charleston, and Lt. Roberts (White) were the parents of:

Maria Robertson formerly Roberts b. ca. 1806/12. Came ca. 1821/25 to live on premises of Mrs. Abigail Dupre in Charleston. Lived about 1832 on property of Eulalie Passaellaigue (var. sp.) wife of Louis/Lewis Passaellaigue in Charleston. Maria d. 19 Dec. 1886, lived at time of death at 44 King St. Bd. James Island. She md. a White man who was d. by 1858. They were the parents of:

Julia Johnstone (later Julia Macbeth) b. 1831 d. 1902. [See Hume Family.]

and

Sarah b. 1836

Affidavit of Mrs. A. DuPre in 1842. About to leave the State. She was widow of Cornelius Dupre of Georgetown.

Affidavit of Mrs. Eulalie Passaleig/Passaellaigue in 1858.

1809 Charleston City Directory:

B.A. Hall, seamstress on East Bay

Catherine Roberts, seamstress, 1 Clifford St.

William Roberts, a Custom-House officer at 5 Anson.

1819 Charleston City Directory:

Elizabeth Hall at 135 Church St.

## 1820 Charleston Census:

Catherine Roberts. 2 Free Negroes. 3 slaves.

Alsey Dupre. Free Colored.

## 1840 Charleston Census

Ward 4: Pompey Macbeth. Free Colored. 24-36. 8 slaves.

## 1850 Census of Charleston. Charleston Neck.

Maria Robertson 40 Black

Julia McBeth 18 Black

Sarah McBeth 14 Black

## 1851 Charleston City Directory:

Ward 6: Maria Robertson, Pitt St.

## 1852 Charleston Directory:

Maria Robertson living on Pitt St.

## 1860 Census of Charleston

Stephen Cochran 59 carpenter RE \$1900 PE \$2000

Virginia Cochran 12

Julia McBeth 28

Anna M. 7

John 4

Edward 8 months

Maria Robinson 54

[All enumerated as Black.]

In same household:

Thomas Smith 28 carpenter, White

Prof. William Hume 58 Professor RE \$8000 PE \$12,000.

William Hume 23 Civil Engineer

Ann Mazyck 20

Alexander H. Mazyck 23

Ellen Mazyck 4

Alexander H., Jr. 2

## 1870 Census of Charleston

M. Robinson 66 Black Female

J.B. Robinson 69 butcher

A.M. Robinson 58

Julia A. Macbeth 38 seamstress RE \$800.

William Macbeth 16 in school



Edward Macbeth	15	in school
A.M. Macbeth	12	in school
M.J. Macbeth	10	Female
Julia Macbeth	4	
Thomas Macbeth	2	b. San Domingo. Parents of foreign birth.
M.A. Tonio	90	Black, blind

[All except Thomas b. S.C.; parents b. S.C. All enumerated as Mulattoes except Tonio.]

#### 1874 City Directry:

James Robinson, colored, living at 147 Coming St.

#### 1880 Census of Charleston

146 Coming St. Ward 6.

Julia Macbeth	40	widow, dressmaker
Julian Macbeth	1	White, boarder
Edward Hume	??	son, butcher
Martha Hume	14	dau., in school
Maria Robertson	68	mother, widow, ladies' nurse
Mary Miller	5	granddau.
Eugenia Garden	13	cousin, in school

[All except Julian Macbeth enumerated as Mulattoes.]

#### 1900 Census of North Orangeburg City, S.C. "State Colored College"

Thomas Miller	50	President md. 26 years
Anna M.	46	Mother of 9 children of whom 7 are living 3 sons and 3 daus. ages 6 to 23 still at home [She was the daughter of William Hume and Julia Macbeth/Johnstone.]
Julia L. Macbeth	69	Mother-in-law b. Feb. 1831. Mother of 9 children of whom 4 are living

Son-in-law

Nephew

8 Boarders

9 Students

Total in this household = 28. All enumerated as Black.

*Delarge-Jackson-Saltus*

Mary Clotine Delarge, an Indian, b. 1809 md. in Aiken Co., S.C.

\_\_\_\_\_ Jackson, from Maryland. Parents of:

Elizabeth Francis Jackson b. Jan., 1831 d. 5 June 1913. Md. 24 Apr. 1849 by the Rev. John H. Cornish at St. Thaddeus Church to Phillip Wilson Saltus b. 1815 d. 11 July 1878. Parents of:

Julia Adeline Saltus b. Jan., 1865. She inherited the house on Morris St. in Charleston from her parents. Md. Edward Phillip Hume.

1849 Charleston City Directory:

F.W. Saltus, clerk on Central Wharf; residence 25 Mazyck.

1850 Census of Charleston

Phillip Saultus	33	drummer
William	12	
Elizabeth	9	
Francis	7	
Phillip	5	
Edmond	2	

[All enumerated as Mulattoes.]

1855 City Directory:

Phillip Saltus, a drayman on Duncan St.

1859 City Directory:

Phillip Saltus, cartman, house on Meeting near Columbus.

1860 City Directory:

P. Saltus, drayman, Meeting St. above Columbus.

1860 Census of Charleston

Phillip Saltus	40	
Elizabeth	30	
Phillip	13	in school
Thadeus	8	in school
Willis	1	

[All b. S.C. and enumerated as Mulattoes.]

1867 City Directory:

Saltus & Roach, sash & blind factory, corner of Beaufain and Rutledge.

## 1870 Census of Charleston

Phillip Saltus	54	
Mrs. Saltus	39	
Thaddeus	18	a carter
Samuel	7	
Julia	5	
Harrison ??????	70	Male
[All enumerated as Mulattoes.]		

## 1874 City Directory:

Phillip Saltus, policeman, 21 Morris St.

## 1875 City Directory:

Edward Hume, butcher at 146 Coming St.

Phillip Saltus, door sentinel upper station; residence 21 Morris St.

## 1878 City Directory:

Samuel P. Saltus, colored, laborer; residence 21 Morris St.

Edward Hume, butcher, 146 Coming St.

## 1879 City Directory:

Edward P. Hume, colored, carrier for the P. O. resided 146 Coming St.

Phillip Saltus, colored, fruit; residence 21 Morris St.

## 1880 Census of Charleston

21 Morris St.

Elizabeth Saltus	49	widow, father b. Maryland
Phillip	30	son, fruiter
Samuel	18	son, works in sash factory
Julia	15	dau.
Octavia Delarge	32	cousin.

[All enumerated as Mulattoes.]

## 1881 City Directory:

Edward Hume, colored, porter for L.D. Mowry & Son; residence 146 Coming St.

Phillip Saltus, colored, fruits; residence 21 Morris St.

## 1882 City Directory:

Edward P. Hume, carpenter, 146 Coming St.

Phillip Saltus, colored, selling fruit; residence 21 Morris St.



## 1883 City Directory:

Edward P. Hume, carrier P.O., resides 146 Coming

Phillip Saltus, fruit, resides 21 Morris

The Rev. Thadeus Saltus, colored, pastor St. Marks Church, resides 21 Morris

Julia Macbeth, colored, dressmaker, resides 146 Coming

## 1886 City Directory:

E.P. Hume, carrier for the Post Office, 35 Morris St.

## 1892 City Directory:

Edward P. Hume, colored, carpenter, 35 Morris St.

## 1894 City Directory:

Edward Hume, carpenter, 35 Morris St.

## 1895 City Directory:

Edward Hume, white, carpenter, 35 Morris St.

## 1901 City Directory Charleston:

Edward P. Hume, colored, carpenter, and his wife Julia, 35 Morris St.

## 1902 City Directory Charleston:

Edward P. Hume, colored, carpenter, and his wife Julia A., 35 Morris St.

## 1903 City Directory Charleston:

Edward P. Hume, Jr., colored, carpenter, 35 Morris St.

Thadeus S. Hume, colored, blacksmith, 35 Morris St.

Also in the 1904 and 1906 Directories.

*Hume*

## Robert Hume, of Berwickshire, Scotland:

Peter Hume b. England. Came to America ca. 1725. Md. a "lady of Londontown, Maryland" and removed to S.C. Had son:

John Hume b. ca. 1763, Charleston. Served in Revolution. Became a rice planter. Enumerated in 1790 in Prince George Parish with 210 slaves. Md. "a daughter of William Mazyck, grandson of Isaac Mazyck." John and his wife moved ca. 1801 to Charleston, S.C. His will 30 Aug. 1840. He d. 1841, bd. St. Paul's. At time of death owned 230 slaves. Children:

Ann Hume md. \_\_\_\_\_ Simons

Catherine Hume md. \_\_\_\_\_ Simons

Charlotte Hume md. \_\_\_\_\_ Lucas

Robert Hume

Alexander Hume

John Hume

William Hume b. 26 July 1801, Charleston, S.C. Graduated at Yale and M.D. in New York, 1820. Went to Europe. For a time at Guy's Hospital, London, Md. 1825 while in England, Catherine Simons Lucas b. 1806, dau. of Jonathan Lucas, of Deptford. She was age 19. Returned to Charleston. She d. 1831. He md. in 1835/36 her sister, Eleanor Jane Lucas b. 1811 d. 1842. Five children by Julia Macbeth (1/4 Indian) b. Feb., 1831 d. 2 Oct. 1902, Anderson, S.C., bd. Brotherly Cemetery, Charleston, S.C. [See *The Charleston News and Courier*.] She took the oath of allegiance to the U.S. in 1865 at which time she was described as 5 feet 7 inches high and 33 years old, an Indian. William Hume d. 18 Apr. 1870. Services at St. Paul's Church. He lectured at the College of Charleston, taught at the Medical Institute, and was a professor at the Citadel for 21 years. Children:

Mary Hume (by Catherine) b. 1826 d. 1827

Lydia Lucas Hume (by Catherine) b. 1828 d. 1829

Grange Hume (by Catherine) b. 1829 d. 1830

Catherine Simons Hume (by Catherine) b. 1830 md.

William Simons Hume

William Simons Hume

William Hume (by Eleanor Jane) b. ca. 1837 md. Miss Tennent

Annie Hume (by Eleanor Jane) b. ca. 1840 md.

Alexander H. Mazyck, Jr.

John Hume (by Eleanor Jane)

William Hume (by Julia Macbeth)

Anna Marie Hume (by Julia Macbeth) b. ca. 1853 md.

Thomas Miller

John Hume (by Julia Macbeth) b. ca. 1856

Tallulah Hume (by Julia Macbeth)

Edward Phillip Hume (by Julia Macbeth) b. 7 Oct. 1859 md. 16 Oct. 1884 Julia Adeline Saltus. 10 children, all b. Charleston:

Thaddeus Hume b. 1885

Edward Hume b. 1887

Samuel Hume b. 1888  
 Leon Hume b. 1891  
 Marie Hume b. 1893  
 Eva Hume b. 1895  
 Norman Hume b. 1896  
 Julia Hume b. 1899  
 Raven Hume b. 1901 md. \_\_\_\_\_ Cochrane  
 Anna Hume b. 1904



Robert Hume married ca. 1721 Sophia Wiginton, daughter of Henry Wiginton (Wiginton's will 1721 in London, late of South Carolina). Children recorded in St. Philip's Parish Register, Charleston, S.C.:

Susanna Hume b. 15 Sep. 1722

Robert Hume b. 4 Dec. 1724 d. 1731

Alexander Hume b. 24 Sep. 1729

5 Apr. 1725. Robt. Hume one of the witnesses to will of Robert Johnson, his mark, St. George's Parish, who mentions Daus: Maul, Nancy, Peggy belonging to William Downing, Esq. and intentions to marry an Indian woman named Catharina . . . who is now with child who is to have equal share with my other children . . . intends to manumitt and marry his Indian slave, Catherine. S/RF (mark). Recorded 22 Apr. 1736. [Charleston Wills, Vol. 3, p. 249-250]

Will of Thomas Hepworth, Charles Town, Esq. Wife: Anne. Dau: Anne. Son: Thomas. Daus: Elizabeth wife of James Kilpatrick, surgeon; Mary; Sophia; Anne. Children: Mary, Thomas, Anne, and Sophia under 21 years. Exors: Wife; James Kilpatrick, Robert Hume. 11 Sep. 1727.

Will of Robert Hume, St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, attorney-at-law. Wife: Sophia. Son: Alexander. Dau: Susannah, under 21. Brothers: Alexander and Peter Hume. Nephews and nieces: Susannah Dunn; Mary Hume; Mary Black, Alexander Hume; Robert, son of brother Peter Hume. Owned land at St. James' Goose Creek, Charles Town Neck, Craven and Colleton Counties, St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish. Mentions: Mr. Roger Moore; Gillson Clapp; Charles Hart, Esq. dec'd.; Alexander French; Mr. Robert Daniell and Helen his wife; William Henry; Malichi Glaze; James Smith dec'd.; William Dry; Mr. John Forgarty. 16 Dec. 1736.



Peter Hume was the head of a household by 1737 in Williamsburg Co., S.C.

24 Sep. 1739. John Wachope, Charles Town, merchant, names cousin John Hume of Charles Town, merchant, exor.

30 Sep. 1746. Will of Peter Hume, Parish of St. James' Goosecreek, Berkeley Co., planter. Wife: Anne. Sons: Alexander and Robert. Brother: Alexander Hume of London, Esq.

1 Oct. 1766. Will of Robert Hume, St. James' Parish, Goose Creek, Gent. Wife: Frances Susannah. Sons: Alexander; John. Sons under 21 year. "place left me in will of my uncle Alexander Hume of London, dec'd." Mother: Ann Hume. Brother: Alexander Hume of London. Possible unborn child. Brother-in-law: Robert Quash, Jr.

25 July 1771. Will of Robert Quash, St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish ... names son-in-law Robert Hume and dau. Frances Susannah Hume, wife of Mr. Robert Hume.

Parish Register of St. Thomas & St. Denis:

Robert Hume married 24 Apr. 1766 Susannah Quash.

Susannah Hume married 26 Mar. 1769 Roger Pinckney.

St. Philip's Register:

1721. Married Robert Hume & Sophia Wiggington.

15 Sep. 1722. Susanna the daughter of Robert Hume & Sophia his wife was born.

4 Dec. 1724. Robert the son of Robert Hume & Sophia his wife was born. Died Infant 1731.

24 Sep. 1729. Alexander the son of Robert Hume & Sophia his wife was born.

2 Apr. 1730. Susanna the daughter of Robt. Hume & Sophia his wife was bapt.

Alexander the son of Robert Hume & Sophia his wife was bapt.

3 Oct. 1737. Buried Robert Hume, Esq.

2 Sep. 1743. John the Son of John Hume & \_\_\_\_\_ his wife was bapt.

4 Jan. 1744. Isabella the Daughter of John & Susannah Hume was born.

16 Mar. 1746. James, Son of John and Susannah Hume was born.

- 4 May 1746. Buried Robert Hume a Child.  
 9 Sep. 1751. Charles Son of John & Susannah Hume was born.  
 29 May 1752. Buried Charles Hume, Child.
1800. Census. John Hume. 9 in family. 205 slaves.  
 1801. Charleston City Directory: John Humes (sic), planter, Montague St.  
 1802. Charleston City Directory: John Hume, planter, Montagu St.  
 1807. Charleston City Directory: John Hume, planter, 11 Wentworth St.  
 1809. Charleston City Directory: John Hume, planter, lived at corner of Wentworth and Smith Streets.  
 1810 Census:  
 John Hume 2 M 10-16 1 M 45+ 1 F under 10 1 F 10-16 3 F 16-26  
 1813 and 1816. Charleston City Directory: John Hume, planter, 61 Wentworth St.  
 1819. Charleston City Directory: John Hume, planter, on Wentworth St.  
 1820 Census:  
 John Hume 45+ with 7 in household—2 F and 5 M and 2 Foreigners not naturalized. 24 slaves.  
 1822. Charleston City Directory: John Hume, planter, 17 Wentworth, the corner of Rutledge.  
 1825. Charleston City Directory:  
     John Hume, planter, corner of Wentworth and Smith Streets.  
     John Hume, Jr., planter, corner of Wentworth and Smith Streets.  
     Alexander Hume, planter, 96 Wentworth.  
     Robert Hume, planter, Lynch St.
- Charleston Mercury* 30 Aug. 1826. Dr. William Hume announces that he has built an infirmary on the lot adjoining his residence at the corner of Bull and Rutledge.
- Dr. Hume practiced medicine in Charleston and planted on the lower Santee.
1829. Charleston City Directory:  
     Dr. Hume, NW corner of Rutledge and Montagu.  
     John Hume, planter, SW corner of Wentworth and Smith Streets.  
 1830. Charleston Census: Ward 4. John Hume 60-70. 10 slaves.

1830. Charleston Census: Charleston Neck. William Hume 20-30 2 F 20-30. 12 slaves.
1831. Charleston City Directory: Dr. William Hume, planter, King St. near John St.
1835. Charleston City Directory: John Hume, planter, 137 Wentworth St.
1836. Charleston City Directory: Dr. William Hume, Charleston Neck, W side of Pinckney St. in Cannonboro.
1837. Charleston City Directory: John Hume, planter, 117 Wentworth.
1840. Charleston City Directory: Dr. William Hume, Cannonboro.
1840. Charleston Census: Charleston Neck. Dr. William Hume 30-40 1 F 20-30 1 F 5-10 1 F under 5 1 M under 5. 11 slaves.
1849. Charleston City Directory: William Hume, M.D., professor at the Citadel; residence on Hutson St.
1850. Charleston Census: Ward 4, the S.C. Military Academy: William Hume, 48, Professor of Chemistry.
1851. Charleston City Directory: Dr. W. Hume, teacher experimental science, Citadel; residence corner of Mill and Ashley Streets.
1855. Charleston City Directory: William Hume, teacher at the Citadel; residence corner of Ashley and Mill Streets.
1859. Charleston City Directory:  
William Hume, M professor Citadel: residence corner Mill and Ashley.  
William Hume, Jr.: residence corner Mill and Ashley.
- William Hume and children on Taxpayers List of the City of Charleston in 1859 and 1860.
1860. Charleston City Directory: William Hume, 4 Mill St., professor, Citadel.

*The Charleston News and Courier*: 4 October 1902.

The Relatives, Friends, and Acquaintances of Mrs. Julia L. MacBeth, and her children, are respectfully invited to attend her Funeral Services, at the Brotherly Cemetery, at 3 o'clock, this afternoon.

*Simons and Variant Spellings and Lucas*

Sarah Lydia Simons b. 1782 d. 1834 md. 1799 Jonathan Lucas b. 1775 d. 1832:

Catherine Simons Lucas (4th child) b. 1806 d. 1831 md. 1825 Dr. William Hume.



Eleanor Jane Lucas (6th child) b. 1810 d. 1842 md. 1835 Dr. William Hume.

Will of Henry Symmonds, his mark, Charles Town, vintner. Wife: Frances. Probated 13 Mar. 1694/5.

John Royer. 1721. Brothers-in-law Peter and Francis Simons. Wife Hannah.

John Simmons, Jr., Berkeley Co. 1722. Wife: Rebecca. Children: John, Thomas, William, Susanna, Rebecca, Ann. [Charleston Deed Book OO. The widow md. \_\_\_\_\_ Stiles.] Will of Rebekah Stiles, Colleton Co. Son: William Simmons. Daus: Susanna Bee; Mary under 18 years and unmd. Granddau: Elizabeth Baker, under 21 years; Elizabeth Simmons, under 21 years, dau. of my late son Thomas Simmons. Mentions: John Spencer, under 21 years, son of Richd. Spencer by Sarah, his former wife, and grandson of Samuel Stiles, dec'd. Wit: Samuel Jeanes, Sarah Norman, Elizabeth Brunson. 3 July 1749/pr. 27 Oct. 1749.

John Colwell. Will 1729. Names Hannah Royer; Mary Maxwell; Eliz. Simons; Martha Younge, Esther Simons; Cath. Simons; Victor Barry; Judith Simons.

Martha Harward, St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town. 1737/8. Mentions Hannah Symonds, Jr. Letters of Adm. during minority of said Hannah Symonds, spinster, executrix, granted to Thos. Symonds, father of said Hannah.

Will of Francis Simons, Berkeley Co., planter. 1731. Wife: Ann. Children: Francis under 21 yrs., Ann, Hanna, Hester, under age & unmd. Brother: James Maxwell.

John Simmons, Charles Town, Berkeley Co., bricklayer. Sons: Ebenezer; John, dec'd. Daus: Susannah Scott; Elizabeth Holmes; Martha Sumnas, dec'd. Grandsons: John Simmons; Ebenezer Simmons; William Scott; Thomas Simmons, son of Ebenezer Simmons. Granddaus: Susannah Mason; Susannah Scott; Rebecca Simmons; Ann Scott, under 18; Elizabeth Scott under 18 and unmd.; Ann Vanvelsen; Ann Simmons, dau. of Ebenezer Simmons; Mary Scott. Son-in-law: William Scott. To children of my son John Simmons, dec'd., land in Berkeley Co. called Beech Hill; Francis Holmes; to children of dau. Martha Sumnas, dec'd. land in Craven Co.; Ann Scott and her sister Elizabeth Scott; to grandsons William Scott and

Thomas Simmons; to trustees of Meeting House where I belong; Exors: son Ebenezer and dau. Susannah Scott. Wit: Jas. Vanvelson, Xtopher Smith, John Ballantine, Richd. Mason, Wm. Scott, Jr. 18 Apr. 1733. Codicil. Mentions: dau. Susannah Scott, wife of William Scott of Charles Town, shopkeeper; eldest child of said dau. Wit: Robt. Foulis, Solomon Legare, Jr., Daniel Legare. 21 Mar. 1737.

Edward Keating, Goose Creek, planter. Son: Maurice, under 21. Daus: Rachel, under 21; Mary Allen; Ann Simmons. 5 grandchildren: Benjamin, Peter, Edward, Edward, and Mary Simmons; Elizabeth Allen. Sons-in-law Benjamin Simmons; William Allen. Kinswomen: Mary Player. 29 July 1743.

Peter Bonneau. Wife: Esther. . . . my late brother-in-law Peter Simons. 26 June 1748.

Thomas Simmons, Colleton Co., planter. Wife: Elizabeth. Dau: Elizabeth, under 21 and unmd. Brother: William Simmons. 8 Mar. 1748 9.

Maurice Keating, Goosecreek Parish. Wife: Mary. Sons: Maurice, under 21; Sedgwick Lewis. Brother Richard Gough. Sisters: Ann Simmons, Mary Allen, Rachel Gough. Cousin Sedgwick Lewis. 18 Dec. 1749.

Richard Gough, planter. Wife: Rachel. . . . Mentions: Rebecca Simons, dau. of Benjamin Simons; children of Benjamin Simons of St. Thomas' Parish . . . 22 June 1752. Codicil. 1 March 1753.

John Hutchins. Wife: Elizabeth. Daus: Elizabeth Sharlock; Patine Dela Chappell; Jane Dicks; Mary Roulain; Margaret Bowles Ladson; Anne Simmons. Grandsons: John Rushbrook Hutchins; John Gabriel Dela Chappell; Hillman Hutchins; John Simmons; William Brinkhurst Hutchins; John Ladson. Granddaus: Elizabeth and Sarah Hutchins. 23 Sep. 1754.

William Simmons. Prince William's Parish, Granville Co., planter. Wife: Sarah. Son: John at 19 years. Niece: Elizabeth Simmons, dau. of my brother Thomas Simmons, dec'd. Nephew: Thomas Bee. Possible unborn child. [Others] 17 Mar. 1755.

Benjamin D'Harriette, Charles Town, merchant. Wife: Martha. Sister: Mrs. Mary Simmons. [Others] 15 Jan. 1756.

Providence Hutchinson, wife of Ribton Hutchinson, Gent., Charlestown, merchant. Late Husband: Lawrence, dec'd. . . . Sister:

Sarah Pitman of Manchester, New England. Nephews: 5 children under 21 years, of Joshua Grimball; 8 children, under 21 years, of late nephew Paul Grimball, dec'd. 4 children, under 21 years, of Thomas Grimball; 3 children under 21 years of my late nephew Isaac Grimball; Benjamin D'Harriette. Nieces: Elizabeth Baynard of Edisto Island, dau. of my nephew Paul Grimball, dec'd. and Providence Grimball who now lives with me; Rebecca Grimball; Mary Simmons, wife of Capt. Ebenezer Simmons, and her 4 children: Samuel, John and Charles Jones, and Mary Broughton; Sabina Elliott wife of William Elliott; Ann, Providence and Grace Codner, under 21 years . . . Alexander Broughton, Esq.; eldest child of Mary Broughton . . . residue of estate to all the children of my deceased 3 nephews, the said Paul, Thomas, and Isaac Grimball . . . 29 Jan. 1755.

Charles Jones, Wadmalaw Island, St. John's Parish, planter. brothers: John Jones; Samuel Jones. Nephew: Alexander \_\_\_\_\_ under 21 years. Niece Mary Broughton, under 18 yrs. 3 Mar. 1755.

Ribton Hutchinson, Charles Town, Gent. Wife: Providence. Sisters: Hannah Moore of London; Sarah Hutchinson; Mary Thwaites of Dublin; Isabella Griffith of London. Mentions . . . Mrs. Mary Simmons, wife of Capt. Ebenezer Simmons . . . 11 Aug. 1757.

James Akin, St. Thomas' Parish, Berkeley. Wife: Sarah Bremar, dec'd. Sons: eldest James, under 21 years, estate left my wife by her father James Bremar; Thomas, under 16 years. Daus: Elizabeth and Mary, under 21 years and unmd. Sister: Margaret Akin, dec'd. Nephews and nieces: Mary Russell, Sr., Mary Russell, Jr., dau. of my nephew Joseph Russell; John Lloyd and George Waring, children of Sarah Waring, dec'd.; Ann and Francis Simons, children of Elizabeth Simons; Sarah Collings, dau. of Mary Collings. Mentions estate left to Sarah, my wife, and Mary, wife of James Marion, by their father James Bremar by will 1732 . . . 22 Oct. 1758.

Samuel Simmons, Christ Church Parish, planter. Wife: Elizabeth. Sons: Samuel; Henry, Benjamin, and Anthony. Dau: Elizabeth Vanderhorst (Simons). Grandson: William Cleland under 21 years. 2 Apr. 1759.

St. Philip's Register:

8 Mar. 1721.

20 Dec. 1722.

Md. Francis Holmes & Elizabeth Symmons.

Md. Ebenezer Simmons & Eliza. Jones.



- 15 Jan. 1723. Md. James Gray and Mary Simmons.  
18 May 1723. Died Nathaniel Simmonds Mate of the Ship  
Dolphin.  
1 Oct. 1721. Bd. Richd. Symonds  
2 March 1728. Bd. Jacob Simmons  
1 Jan. 1729. Md. James Cordes & Eliza. Simmons.  
13 Apr. 1744. Bd. Capt. Peter Simmons.  
12 Aug. 1746. Md. Francis Roche & Anne Simmons  
Spinster by the Revd. Josiah Smith,  
Presbyter. Minister.  
27 Dec. 1742. Md. William Johnstone and Anne Symmons  
(2 negro's).  
18 Dec. 1752. Bd. Eleanor Simmons.  
12 Dec. 1754. Married Ebenezer Simmons and Jane  
Stanyarne, spins.  
19 Nov. 1755. Ann Simmons Daughter of Ebenezer and  
Jane Simmons was b.  
19 Nov. 1755. Anne Simmons daughter of Ebenezer & Anne  
Simmons was b. [1754-1810]  
17 Mar. 1759. Ebenezer son of Ebenezer & Ann Simmons  
was b.  
17 Mar. 1759. Ebenezer Son of Ebenezer Simmons, Jr. and  
Jane his wife b.  
22 Apr. 1759. Married James Simmons & Ann Holmes  
Spinster.  
13 Feb. 1764. Mary daughter of Ebenezer & Anne  
Simmons was b.  
5 Apr. 1764. Married John Simmons & Theodora  
Frampton, widow.  
22 Jan. 1764. Buried Benjamin Simmons Junr's Wife  
18 Aug. 1765. Thomas Son of Ebenezer & Anne Simmons  
was b.  
2 June 1765. Buried Esther Simmons.  
11 June 1765. Thomas Simmons of Maurice & Mary  
Simmons was b.  
5 Aug. 1767. Maurice Simons son of Maurice & Mary  
Simmons was bap.  
6 Oct. 1767. Ann of Benjamin & Ann Simons bap.  
8 Sep. 1771. Daniel Heyward and Elizabeth Simons,  
spinster, married.

- 17 Sep. 1771. Edward Simons & Lydia Ball, spinster, married.
- 23 Mar. 1773. Thomas Eveleigh & Ann Simmons, spinster, married.
- 25 May 1773. James Jamison & Rebecca Simons, spinster, married.
- 14 Sep. 1776. Benjamin of Benjamin & \_\_\_\_\_ Simons bap.
- 24 Apr. 1777. Married John Bryan & Rachel Simons, spinster.
- 18 Feb. 1789. Married Michael Toomy & Mary Ann Simmons, widow.
- 6 Nov. 1781. Bd. female Child of Maurice Simmons.
1788. Sedgewick Lewis son of Keating and Sarah Simons bap.
1788. Mary Read dau. of Thomas and Elizabeth Simons bap.
- 6 Jan. 1789. Maurice Simons and Elizabeth Simons, spinster, married.
- 1 Dec. 1789. William Neufville and Ann Simons, widow, married.
- 23 Mar. 1790. Married William Hort and Catharine Simons, spinster.
1790. Thomas Grange son of Keating and Sarah Simons bap.
- 29 Sep. 1793. Married Keating Simons and Eleanor Wilson, widow.
1794. Eliza Susannah daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Simmons bap.
- 28 Feb. 1796. Buried Mary Simmons.
- 5 Mar. 1796. Thomas son of Thomas and \_\_\_\_\_ Simons bap.
- 15 Nov. 1796. Francis Simons and Ruth Lowndes, spinster, married.
1797. Thomas Young son of Morris and Elizabeth Simmons bap.
- 6 June 1798. Married Jack Holmes of Charleston, Gentleman, and Mary Esther Simons, of the same place, Spinster.
- 8 Nov. 1799. Buried Mrs. Sarah Simons (service at the house and interred in the country)

- 30 Dec. 1800. James Simons and Sarah Tucker Harris, spinster, married.  
 1801. Buried Tucker Harris, child of James & Sarah Tucker Simons.  
 1802. Buried Thomas, child of Capt. Thomas Simons.  
 1810. The Rev. James D. Simons.  
 Anthony Simmons—a free negro. [Charleston Deed Book PP:389]

*Grimball*

Paul Grimball. Grand Council. Secretary of the Province. Receiver General 1687-, merchant (will 1695/6—Edisto Island, Colleton Co.).  
 Wife: Mary \_\_\_\_\_. Children:

- I. Thomas Grimball (will 1721). Md. (1) Elizabeth Adams (2) Sarah (nee Witter), widow of William Pert, a Baptist Minister; she md. then Samuel Screven, then md. George Smith:
- A. Paul Grimball (will 1749) md. Mary Barnwell (dau. of John Barnwell)
  1. Paul Grimball (will 1767) md. Maryann Calder:
    - a. Martha Grimball
  2. John Grimball
  3. Ann Grimball md. (1) Paul Grimké (2) \_\_\_\_\_ Roberts
  4. Mary Grimball md. George Cuthbert
  5. Catherine Grimball md. David Adams
  6. Elizabeth Grimball md. William Baynard
    - a. Thomas Baynard
    - b. William Baynard, Jr.
  7. Providence Grimball
- B. Thomas Grimball
- C. Joshua Grimball (will 1757) md. Mary \_\_\_\_\_
  1. Sarah Grimball md. William Maxwell
  2. Joshua Grimball
  3. Paul Grimball md. Ann \_\_\_\_\_
  4. Mary Grimball md. Benjamin Jenkins
  5. Elizabeth Grimball md. James Clark
- D. Isaac Grimball (will 1752) md. Rebecca \_\_\_\_\_
  1. John Grimball
  2. Charles Grimball
  3. Providence Grimball
  4. Elizabeth Grimball



- II. Ann Grimbball md. Christopher Linkley (d. 1699), then md. Charles Odingsell d. ca. 1718, then md. Lawrence Dennis (planter of Edisto Island, Colleton Co.)—no Dennis children. Lawrence Dennis md. then Providence Grimbball. He was Baptist.
- A. Mary Odingsell md. (1) Samuel Jones (2) Ebenezer Simmons (1702-1763):
1. Samuel Jones
  2. John Jones
  3. Charles Jones
  4. Mary Jones md. 19 Nov. 1745 Maurice Keating, md. then Alexander Broughton (1721-1764)
- B. Ann Odingsell d. 1754 md. (1) John Smith (2) in 1725 Benjamin D'Harriette
- C. Charles Odingsell d. ca. 1740 in Savannah, Ga.
- III. John Grimbball
- IV. Mary Grimbball md. John Hamilton d. 1707; he md. then Dorothy \_\_\_\_\_:
- A. Mary Hamilton md. (1) John Wilkins (2) Archibald Neal
  - B. Paul Hamilton
  - C. Anna Hamilton md. John Sams
  - D. Ann Hamilton md. (1) David Loughton (2) George Barnett (3) David Hext
  - E. John Hamilton
- V. Providence Grimbball (will 1755) md. Lawrence Dennis (widower of her sister); she md. then 25 Nov. 1734 Ribton Hutchinson, Charleston merchant, who d. 1757.
- A. Ann Dennis md. Benjamin D'Harriette, Jr., merchant. [Charleston Deed F:100. Note: This deed abstract is in error. Ann is Providence Grimbball's sister's child by Charles Odingsell. Other sources state that there were no children of Lawrence Dennis by either of his Grimbball wives.]

[See SCHM. See also the will of Providence Hutchinson. See also *Carolina Connections*, Hicks.]

*DuPree*

Cornelius Dupre. Enumerated 1790 Georgetown Dist.: 1 M 16+ 2 F 3 slaves.

Appointed Ordinary for Georgetown Dist. 1795. In 1800 census, he was 26-45 with 1 F 16-26 and 1 M 10-16 8 slaves. In 1801, one of the petitioners for a Baptist Church in Georgetown. Moved to Charleston by 1809. 1810 Charleston Census: Cornelius Dupre 45+ 1 F 45+ 1 M 10-16 2 F 10-16. 1820 Charleston Census: Cornelius Dupre 45+ 1 F 26-45 15 slaves. 1830 Charleston Census: Mrs. A. Dupre—in her forties 1 F in her twenties 1 F age 15-20—17 slaves. She resided on east corner of Tradd and Orange.



DAC Henry Woodward Chapter:

Josias Dupre. Came to S.C. 1685/86. Children:

Isaiah (Esaye). Remained in Amsterdam.

Josias, Jr.

Cornelius

James

Sarah

Rachel

Martha

Samuel

Mary Ester

Bribon

Benjamin Simons (adopted)

James Dupre b. 1712 md. 1732 Mary Bullein:

Catherine Ann

Sarah

James md. 1785 Sarah Johnson, dau. of Thomas Johnson of Maryland:

Thomas J.J. Dupre 1786-1863 md. 16 June 1813 Margaret Thomson 1791-1821, (dau. of William Thomson who came from Pa. to Orangeburg and md. 1775 Elizabeth Swinton. She md. 2nd Capt. Gavin Witherspoon of Darlington Co., who d. 1834):

James Dupre b. 24 Sep. 1814

Elizabeth Swinton Dupre b. 26 Feb. 1816 md. 17 Jan.

1839 Joseph A. Bruce

William Alexander Dupre b. 30 Aug. 1817  
 Thomas Johnson Dupre b. 4 Mar. 1819  
 Sarah Johnson Dupre b. 8 June 1820 md. 2 Nov. 1842  
 Robert C. Emanuel  
 Hugh Thomson Dupre b. 11 Mar. 1822  
 Samuel Dupre b. 11 Mar. 1822  
 Sarah Johnson Dupre b. 26 Oct. 1823 (?)  
 Margaret Thomson Dupre b. 5 Feb. 1827 md. 5 July 1843  
 John M. Corgill.  
 [From Bible Record]



See the records in the Registers of St. Thomas & St. Denis, Prince Frederick Winyaw, St. Philip's.

2 Nov. 1693. James Du Pree witnessed will of John Vansusteron, merchant.

22 Apr. 1736. Will of Anthony Pawley, Prince George's Parish. Brothers: George, Percival. Sisters: Ann, Susanna. Elizabeth Dupre, dau of my sister Ann Hannah.

18 Aug. 1742. Joshua Garner Dupre one of executors of John Thomson who owned land on N side of Black River and S side of Black Mingo.

6 Nov. 1742. Mr. Josias Gae. Dupree one of executors of Peter Tamplet, Prince Frederick's Parish.

26 Jan. 1743/4. Will of Joel Poinset, Charles Town, vintner. Sons: Peter; Elisha. Dau: Mary Dupree. Sons-in-law: Isaac Holmes and Edward Richardson.

22 Nov. 1747. Mary Dupre witnessed will of Sarah Saxby, Charles Town, widow.

Will of Cornelius Dupre, Berkeley Co., planter. Mother: Mrs. Jane Dupre. Brother: Josias Dupre, now living in England. Sisters: Mary Magdalen Gignilliat; Jane Dupont; Caroline Dupre. Brother-in-law: Gideon Dupont. Nephew: James Gignilliat. Niece: Mary Gignilliat. Cornelius Dupont, 2nd son of my sister Jane Dupont. Ann Dupont, dau. of my brother-in-law Gideon Dupont. Niece: Jane Elizabeth Gignilliat. Ex: brother John Gignilliat. 18 June 1747/pr. 2 Oct. 1747.

Will of Jean Dupre, Berkley Co., widow. Sons: Josias, Cornelius, dec'd. Daus: Elizabeth Porcher; Jane Elizabeth Dupont; Mary



Magdalen Gignilliat; Martha Porcher; Caroline. Granddau: Jane Dupont; Martha and Catherine Porcher. Sons-in-law: Mr. Paul Porcher; Mr. Isaac Porcher; Abraham Dupont. 10 Aug. 1748/pr. 23 Feb. 1749.

7 Mar. 1749. Will of John Gignilliat, Berkeley Co., Gent. Wife: Mary Magdalen . . . plantation in Wassamassaw Swamp late in possession of Cornelius Dupre, dec'd. Son: James. Daus: Mary, Susanna, Martha, Catherine, Jane Elizabeth, and Ann.

24 Mar. 1749/50. John DuPre one of witnesses of will of John Allston, Prince George's Parish.

2 Feb. 1754. Mary Duprie one of witnesses of will of William Bissett, his mark, Charles Town, tailor.

25 Oct. 1756. Mary Dupre one of witnesses of will of Grace Stokes, her mark, Charles Town, shopkeeper.

No date, but probated 26 Dec. 1766. William Duprey one of witnesses of will of William Mathews, his mark.

23 Mar. 1773. Will of Josias Allston, late of this province, but now of Brunswick Co., N.C., planter. Codicil 18 Apr. 1774. Wit: Lewis DuPre. . . .

19 Oct. 1775. Will of Henry Mouzon, Craven Co. Brothers: John Blake, Samuel Mouzon, Peter Mouzon. Sister: Ann Sinkler. Nephews: Josias Blake Dupree; James and Peter Sinkler. Nieces: Jane and Elizabeth Sinkler, children of Peter Sinkler. Mentions to Daniel Sinkler of St. James, Santee, tract in said parish next Daniel Dupree, Edward Jarman, and Anthony Simons; to John June. . . .

Will of Paul Porcher, Sr. St. Peter's Parish, planter. Names son Josiah Dupre, under 21 years. 18 March 1778.

22 Oct. 1791. Will of Daniel Dupre, St. James' Parish Santee, planter. Wife: Elizabeth. Son: Samuel. Dau: Mary Ann. Nephew: Lewis Dupre.

28 Jan. 1792. Will of Peter Guerin, St. James' Parish Santee. Sister: Martha Jaudon. Nephew: Paul Jaudon. Mentions: to sister, nephew and Lewis DuPre, all my esatate in trust for 2 mulatto children property of said sister. Exors: Lewis DuPre, nephew, sister. Wit: Daniel Dupre, Peter Norman.

1 Oct. 1792. Lewis DuPre one of witnesses of will of Edward Jerman, St. James Parish Santee.

14 June 1794. Benjamin DuPree one of executors of John McCall, Charleston, tailor.

20 Apr. 1796. Will of Isabella Gottier of Charleston, widow. Mentions: . . . Mrs. Mary Dupree and her dau. Elizabeth Dupree.

8 Jan. 1799. Daniel DuPre one of witnesses of will of Samuel Douglass, Island of Jamaica, but now living in Charleston.

Will of Samuel DuPre, St. James' Parish Santee. Wife: [not named]. Son: Daniel, under age. Sister: Mary Ann. 25 Feb. 1795.



SCHGM: 71:46-60.

Josias DuPre md. Martha \_\_\_\_\_:

- I. Martha DuPre md. by 1695 Francis Blanchard
- II. Mary Ester DuPre d. 15 Apr. 1737 md. 1692 Benjamin Simons d. 18 Aug. 1717:
  - A. Peter Simons b. 9 July 1693
  - B. Samuel Simons b. 14 May 1696
  - C. Francis Simons b. 7 Dec. 1697
  - D. Hannah Simons b. 21 March 1699/1700
  - E. Mary Simons b. 11 Sep. 1701
  - F. Elizabeth Simons b. 20 Apr. 1704
  - G. Martha Simons b. 8 Feb. 1705/6
  - H. Esther Simons b. 1 June 1710
  - I. Judith Simons b. 2 Mar. 1711/2
  - J. Benjamin Simons b. 12 June 1713
- III. Josias DuPre, Jr. md. 1701 Sarah Garnier, dau. of Daniel and Elizabeth Fanton Garnier of Isle de Re near La Rochelle:
  - A. Josias Garnier DuPre b. 17 Sep. 1705 md. (1) Ann \_\_\_\_\_  
(2) Sarah Allston
    1. Ann DuPre (by Ann) b. 30 July 1728 md. 23 Dec. 1746 George Pawley, Jr.
    2. Josias DuPre (by Ann) b. ca. 1730 d. 2 Mar. 1764 md. Ann Mouzon who md. in 1769 Daniel Sinkler.
      - a. Anne DuPre bapt. 17 Apr. 1754 md. 13 Sep. 1770 Charles Gaillard
      - b. Elizabeth DuPre bap. 15 June 1755
      - c. Josias Blake DuPre bap. 25 Dec. 1756
      - d. Esther DuPre b. 22 Mar. 1760 md. James Jaudon

- e. Lewis DuPre b. 18 Apr. 1762 d. 1813
- f. Benjamin DuPre b. 1764 md. Amy Francis who d. md. 27 Dec. 1790 Mary Ann McClellan b. 10 Sep. 1766:
  - (1) Mary DuPre (by 1st wife) bap. 12 Jan. 1790
  - (2) Mary Louise DuPre (by 2nd wife) bap. 18 Mar. 1799
  - (3) Benjamin David DuPre bap. 23 Oct. 1800
  - (4) Esther Mary DuPre bap. 23 Oct. 1800
  - (5) Cornelius Portievine DuPre b. 3 Apr. 1805 d. 10 Apr. 1863 md. 1827 Esther Mary Carne.:
    - (a) William Belin Clark Dupre b. 4 Aug. 1847 d. 28 May 1931 md. 23 Oct. 1873 Margaret Williams Barmore
- 3. Daniel DuPre b. 1731 md. 28 June 1759 Mary Normand. She d. 13 Mar. 1789. Md. 27 Apr. 1791 Elizabeth Chovin. He d. 7 May 1792:
  - a. Daniel Garnier DuPre b. 13 May 1760 d. 11 Oct. 1760
  - b. Samuel DuPre b. 24 Nov. 1761 d. 13 Dec. 1799 md. Mary Steed Allston:
    - (1) Ann Mary DuPre b. 17 Nov. 1791 d. 28 Sep. 1792
    - (2) Daniel DuPre b. 16 Oct. 1793 md. 9 Feb. 1815 Sarah Margaret Hibben b. 24 Feb. 1795 d. 23 Feb. 1843. He was a minister and preached at Wappetaw Independent Church 1837-1840. Called to the Huguenot Church of Charleston. Then served as rector of the PE Church of St. James, Santee. The Bishop objected because he had not been ordained. He d. 18 Oct. 1878:
      - (a) Warren DuPre b. 24 Jan. 1816 md. 14 Feb. 1838 Sarah Barksdale Sydnor who d. 10 June 1841 md. 19 Mar. 1845 her sister, Mary Ann Sydnor b. 20 June 1822 d. 26 Aug. 1896
      - (b) Hibben DuPre b. 13 Aug. 1817 d. 20 Oct. 1825
      - (c) Hannah Napier DuPre b. 1820 d. 17 June 1820
      - (d) Samuel Allston DuPre b. 11 Oct. 1822
      - (e) Ann Allston DuPre b. 5 June 1824 md. 23 Apr. 1845 John Adams Leland



- (f) John Young DuPre, M.D. b. 27 July 1827 md. 23 Nov. 1854 Mary Rebekah Jerman b. 19 July 1830 d. 30 Jan. 1865. md. (2) 30 Apr. 1866 Eliza Ann Allston Jervey
- (g) Sarah Wells DuPre b. 29 Sep. 1829 d. 12 June 1855 md. Edwin T. Williams
- (h) Daniel Allston DuPre b. 2 Nov. 1831 md. 1858 Fannie Emma Calhoun. His will proved 19 Feb. 1863.
- (i) Andrew Hibben DuPre b. 30 Apr. 1834 d. 16 Oct. 1917 md. 20 Dec. 1855 Esther Anne McClellan b. 18 Oct. 1837 d. 24 Jan. 1912.
- (3) Rebekah Allston DuPre b. 17 Apr. 1796 d. 11 Apr. 1851 md. the Hon. James Edward Jerman. b. 26 Apr. 1782 d. 14 Nov. 1830
  - (a) Mary Rebekah Jerman b. 19 July 1830 d. 30 Jan. 1865 md. 23 Nov. John Young DuPre, M.D. b. 2 July 1827
- (4) Mary Elizabeth DuPre b. 16 Oct. 1797 d. 16 May 1831 md. Col. James J.B. White of St. John's Berkeley
- (5) Harriet Proctor DuPre b. Mar., 1800
  - c. Mary Ann DuPre b. 19 Apr. 1764 d. 18 Oct. 1795, unmd.
  - d. Lewis DuPre b. 29 Oct. 1766, drowned 18 Aug. 1787 (?)
  - e. Daniel DuPre b. 23 June 1769 d. 18 Oct. 1795, unmd.
  - f. Sarah DuPre b. 7 Mar. 1772
- 4. John DuPre bap. 1738
- 5. John Ellers (sic Elders) DuPre b. 17 Feb. 1740
- 6. Richard DuPre b. 7 Dec. 1742
- 7. Lewis DuPre b. 20 Oct. 1744 md. 1762 Lucille Ballou of Brunswick, N.C. He d. 9 Aug. 1791:
  - a. Daniel DuPre b. 1768, Brunswick, N.C. md. 1789 Sarah Ellington dau. of the Rev. Edward Ellington, rector of Goose Creek Church, near Charleston, S.C. Changed name to Deupree. Moved to Cloud's Creek, near Lexington, Oglethorpe Co., Ga. where he d. 8 Dec. 1848.

- (1) Joseph DuPre
- (2) Lucy DuPre md. Judge Lumpkin
- (3) Daniel DuPre b. 1802 went to Noxubee Co., Miss. md. Francis Bolling-Cox. md. (2) Elizabeth Rupe
- (4) Elijah DuPre went to Noxubee Co., Miss.
- (5) Elizabeth DuPre md. Josiah Rainey, then John Starnes
- (6) William Ellington DuPre md. Elizabeth Embry. Went to Noxubee Co., Miss.
- (7) John DuPre
- b. Lewis DuPre
- c. James DuPre md. 1806 Catherine Gaillard b. 1782
- d. Sarah DuPre md. Charles Gaillard
- e. Mary Elizabeth DuPre md. 1812 Josias DuPre Gaillard
8. Samuel DuPre b. 24 Apr. 1747 d. Feb. 1781 md. 12 Apr. 1770 Elizabeth Mary DeLiesseline, widow. [Note: See Samuel Gobaille DuPre below.]
- B. Elizabeth DuPre b. 3 Oct. 1710 bd. 11 Oct. 1728
- C. James DuPre b. 7 July 1712 md. 31 Jan. 1732 Mary Bullein
- D. Sarah DuPre b. 1 Nov. 1713, d. young
- E. Sarah DuPre b. 13 Dec. 1716 md. Joseph Briton
- F. Samuel Gobaille DuPre b. 7 July 1718 md. 12 Apr. 1770 Elizabeth Mary DeLiesseline, widow who d. in Georgetown, S.C., 1799
- IV. Cornelius DuPre md. 20 Nov. 1708 Jean/Jane Brabant d. 1750, dau. of Daniel and Magdalen de Bordeaux Brabant:
  - A. Cornelius DuPre, Jr. will probated 1747
  - B. Elizabeth DuPre md. Paul Porcher
  - C. Jean Elizabeth DuPre b. 12 Oct. 1709 md. Abraham DuPont
  - D. Mary Magdalen DuPre b. 13/15 Nov. 1711 md. John Gignilliat b. 1700 d. 25 May 1750.
  - E. Caroline DuPre
  - F. Josias DuPre md. Rebecca Alexander (lived some time in England)
  - G. Martha DuPre md. Isaac Porcher
- V. James DuPre (living 1699 in Europe)



Benjamin Dupre b. Santee 1765 d. 1851, age 86. Bd. St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Pendleton, S.C.

1794. Charleston City Directory: Benjamin Dupre, tailor, 90 Church St.

1796. Charleston City Directory: Benjamin Dupre, taylor, 78 King St.

1801. Charleston City Directory: Benjamin Dupre, tailor, 78 King St.

1802. Charleston City Directory: Benjamin Dupre, taylor, 75 East Bay.

1803. Charleston City Directory: Benjamin Dupre, tailor, 75 East Bay

1806. Charleston City Directory: Benjamin Dupre, livery-stable, 37 & 38 Church St.

1807. Charleston City Directory: Benjamin Dupre, livery-stable, 37 & 38 Church St.

1809. Charleston City Directory:

Cornelius Dupre, factor, Custom House at 6 East Bay, S side of Chisholm's wharf.

Cornelius Dupre, factor, at 11 Hazell St.

William Roberts, a Custom-House officer at 5 Anson.

1813 Charleston City Directory:

Cornelius Dupre, factor, D'Oyle's Wharf, res. 7 Minority St.

James Dupre, carpenter, Meeting St. Road

1816 Charleston City Directory:

Cornelius Dupre, factor, 24 East Bay; dry goods store, 138 King.

1819 Charleston City Directory:

Dupre & Furman, factors, 24 East Bay; Dupre lumber yard, East Bay.

1822 Charleston City Directory:

Cornelius Dupre at 19 East Bay with his residence on Boundary (now Calhoun) St.

1829 Charleston City Directory:

Mrs. Dupree, widow, E corner Tradd and Orange.

1830 Charleston Census. Ward 2:

Mrs. A. Dupre 1 F 15-20 1 F 20-30 1 F 40-50. White. 5 Male Slaves  
12 Female Slaves.

1831 Charleston City Directory:

A. Dupree, widow at 88 Tradd St.

Louis Passeligne on the SW corner of Boundary and Wall.

1840 Georgetown Census: Estate of Samuel Dupre.



*Other Sources:*

Data from Client

List of Persons known to have been living in or near Charles Town  
in the Year 1735:

Peter Hume

Sophia Hume

Robert Hume

*The History of the South Carolina Military Academy, With Appendixes,*  
John Peyre Thomas

*A History of Medicine in South Carolina 1825-1900,* Waring

*Thomas Grange Simons III, His Forebears and Relations,* Simons John  
Hume

5 miles from Rock Hill,  
1566+ Catawba Nation

Lumbee ②x  
group centering  
around Wallace

③x Leland Grove (Lumbee  
in the northern tip  
of Dillon Cour

④x

Sardis Community  
next to Latta &  
⑤x Force Base, 1810+ on into Marion County

⑥x the Smiling Indians  
1800-1925

⑤x Goins Community  
2 miles north of  
Greenville, 1880+

Chavises between  
Salley & Neeses ⑦x  
1840+

White Oak  
1 1/2 miles n.  
of Holly Hill ⑧x  
1870+

Crawl Creek  
of Pineville

Varnertown

Creeltown ⑨x  
5 to 6 miles  
n. of Cottage-  
ville 1850+

5 to 6 miles n.e.  
of Summerville

JPS  
↓ S.C.

## IX

### *Contemporary Indians*

IN ADDITION TO TRIBES, such as the Catawbas, who have long been recognized by the government, the American Indian Policy Review Commission recognized the following in 1978 in South Carolina:

250 Indians at Four Holes and Ridgeville

400 Indians near Summerville

Undetermined Number of Santee Indians in Holly Hill

604 Lumbee Indians in Dillon and Marlboro Counties.

The contemporary Pee Dees, Santees, and Edistos have assumed their present names from the rivers near their homes.

The present-day Pee Dees include part of the Lumbees. They are not the Pee Dees who joined the Catawbas in the colonial era. In 1981, there were an estimated 2,000 Pee Dees scattered through Dillon and Marlboro Counties. The Lumbee Indians are not included in this work as they are a part of the history of North Carolina.

The present-day Santees appear to be descended from a splinter group of the original Pee Dees who became dissatisfied with their reservation in Dorchester County and moved to the vicinity of Four Hole Swamp, near Holly Hill. These Indians are descendants of Indians who did not move to join the Catawbas. It is likely that some of these are related to the Etiwan Indians who formed the largest population of Indians on the coastal plain during the colonial period.

The modern Edistos are likely descendants of the Kusso Indians and the Natchez Indians. Their two settlements are Four Holes and Creel Town.

Some of the Indian settlements near Summerville include: Harmontown and Belltown (Lincolnvile). A mission, St. Barnabas



Mission, was built for the Indians in 1891 by St. Paul's Episcopal Church in Summerville. For 60 years, it was an all-Indian church.

The Rev. L.F. Guerry was the moving force in 1883 in ministering to this large community. The first service was held in the house of a Mrs. Driggers, a Baptist, and grandmother to most of the children who were the nucleus of the congregation. Mrs. Kitty Springs gave the land on which to build a chapel which was begun in 1890, completed in 1891, and consecrated in 1895. In 1946, the building was bought and moved to another site.

Until very recently, the primary denomination of the Indian settlements in this area was Church of God. Currently, the Baptists and Pentecostal Holiness are making inroads.

### Edisto Indians

Most of the present-day Edistos came from a community called Osbourne which can be traced to some Indians who lived in this vicinity in the 18th century. In 1981, about 700 persons claimed the status of Edisto Indian.

In the 1830 Census, the Household of Daniel and Nancy Windham seems to have been on present Highway 64 about 5 & 1/2 miles south of Ebersons Causeway. By 1840, this household moved to St. Paul's Parish, on the other side of Edisto River, and by 1850, lived in the vicinity of Sand Hill Church on upper Drayton Swamp. This is about 3 miles south of a former reservation mentioned in 1711 as "land laid out to the Cussow Indians." The Kusso Indians lived in St. Paul's Parish as late as 1750. In 1743, there were 65 men, women, and children. This group "had no fixed place of abode" and lived in various places in the parish.

In 1900, the community near Sand Hill Church had 33 Windhams, Davidsons, Winningshams, and Mucklevaneys in 7 households. As late as 1927, the Osbourne community consisted of a few hundred Indians and encompassed the present highway 163 from Edisto River and highway 137 east-northeast to highway 84, in far southern Dorchester County very near the Charleston County line. No one now lives on the site.

The diaspora from Osbourne:

In the 1940's, there was an Indian school which was not state-supported on Edisto Island. Sixteen children attended with surnames Davidson, Russel, and Muckelvaney. They came from

Osbourne and then went to Four Holes and Creeltown. A few individuals remain on Edisto Island. Others are scattered at Megget and Hollywood, and below Parker's Ferry.

Another group is located along the east bank of Edisto River from "Jellico," at alternate highway 17 in Dorchester County, downstream to old highway 17, in Charleston County. These Indians are named Reeves, Harrison, Willis, and Friendly. There are also some Indians in Jacksonboro on the west bank in Colleton County who belong to this group.

Another community, now dispersed, that probably came from Osbourne is Miller Bay or Miller Indian School (state-supported school at Ravenel from 1929-1942). This was limited to the family of Rosher D. Miller.

In 1850, there were 25 Indians living on the Edisto River and 11 Indians were settled in Creeltown. Nine Creels and 2 Davidsons were at Creeltown, St. Bartholomew's Parish (now Colleton Co.); the wife and 5 children of William Friendly at Four Holes in St. George's, Dorchester Co.; 7 Windhams and 2 Woods in St. Paul's Parish, Dorchester Co. These may descend from the Kusso Nation and from an offshoot of the displaced Natchez Nation.

### Creeltown

The Creeltown Community near Cottageville was settled in 1850 with 11 Indians. The population in 1975 was 78 Indians. By 1977, there were about 102 in the community, and by 1980 the community consisted of 108 Indians, one Polish husband, two White wives, and five White stepchildren.

Creeltown, also known as Rock Hill or Little Rock, appears on the 1850 census in Sheridan Township, St. Bartholomew's Parish, Colleton County. This is the present location of the community which lies at the junction of Highways 61 and 651, six or seven miles north of Cottageville, a short walk through the woods from Edisto River. Their Indian School closed in 1966.

William Bartholomew (Bart) Creel b. ca. 1816 md. an Italian. 13 children including:

Henry Bokes (pronounced Boges) Creel b. ca. 1835, eldest son md. Rebecca A. Larson

Jim Creel b. 1847 md. Elizabeth Robertson

## Brothers:

*George Davidson*

*Isaac Davidson* b. Feb., 1833 md. Sophronia Windham from the Osbourne community.

By 1900, Hosea Martin, moved from Walterboro, the county seat of Colleton County, to Creeltown with his White wife. Two affidavits of Indian descent were filed on behalf of Hosea Martin's father, John Hozendorff Martin, in 1852.

1850 Census. St. Bartholomews Parish, Colleton Co. August 21, 1850.

#67	John H. Martin	48, tailor, literate
	Elizabeth Martin	21
	Albert Martin	15
	Sarah Martin	6
#68	John H. Martin	27, baker, literate
	Joseph Martin	4
	Maria Martin	25
	Augustus Martin	2

State of S.C. Colleton Co. Personally appeared before me Robert Keith Payne, who being duly sworn...saith that he is well acquainted with John Hozendorf Martin, a tailor, formerly residing in Charleston, now in Walterborough. He saith that the mother of the said Martin was the nurse of deponent in his infancy, and he was particularly well acquainted with her all her life, and she was well known in his father's family. He knew Martin as a boy, and from his very earliest recollection being frequently at the residence of his father, and as the son of his nurse. Her name was Sarah Martin. She was always reputed to be (and so known and understood) as of Indian descent, and that was her reputation with everybody at that time. . . . Deponent always knew his father, who was a carpenter, and built a house at the farm of deponent's father, near Charleston. He was of a dark reddish complexion, and said to be Moor. . . . Martin has always been regarded in Charleston as of Indian descent . . . he is certain that none of his family ever paid taxes as colored persons of African descent. S/Robert K. Payne. Sworn to 13 Apr. 1852, Thomas O. Elliott, Magistrate.

Personally appeared before me, Josiah S. Payne who being duly sworn, saith that he well knows and has known from his infancy . . . John Hozendorff Martin, that he is a tailor and now residing in



Walterborough. He is the son of a certain respectable Indian woman who was a nurse in Charleston, knew her as a nurse in his father's family. She had long black hair, Indian complexion and was regarded as an Indian. . . . Sworn 24 Aug. 1852, Thomas O. Elliot, Magistrate. S/S. Payne.

[Misc. Records GGGGGG:296]

S.C. Census, St. Bartholomews Parish, Colleton Co. June 12, 1860.

#262/235

J. H. Martin	57	tailor
Elizabeth	30	
Sarah	16	seamstress
Joseph	14	
Wiley	9	
Elizabeth	8	
Robert	4	
Dora	4	
Housondolf	1/12	

S.C. Census. Sheridan Township, Colleton Co. June 14, 1900

#226/229

Hosea Martin	60	farmer, literate, rents farm, md. 22 yrs.
Vicy	49	literate—has had 10 children of whom 6 were living
Tommie	17	son, farmhand
Charles	13	son, in school
Edward	10	son, in school
Georgia	6	dau.
Malachi	3	son
Annie E.	10/12	dau. b. Aug., 1899

Janie Creel. Nonwhite female. Died 103 Sheppard St., her residence.  
Died 18 Apr. 1941, age 56 years. Buried Cottageville, S.C.

### Four Holes

The Four Holes Community started from Creel Town Indians crossing the swamp to make new homes. It is located along highway 386 and in the area, three or four miles southwest of Ridgeville and just north of Givhans State Park. The main surname, Muckelvaney, came from Osbourne. The Muckelvaney were a single

household at Canadys Crossroads, Colleton County, on the south bank of Edisto River about six miles west of Creel Town, in the 1870 and 1880 censuses.

Four Holes Church (until recently a Church of God but now Pentecostal Holiness) is in Dorchester Co.

In 1969, the population was 275—in 57 families (271 Indians, 4 Whites).

Four Holes Indian School was one of the last two segregated Indian Schools in South Carolina. The other one was Leland Grove in Dillon County. Both closed in 1970.

Kelly Scott born ca. 1904 was living in this community (Four Holes) in 1959.

Also in this community ca. 1925-1959:

Henry Wilder whose wife was Bessie (nee Sweat) Wilder,

from Crane Pond. Their son: Robert Wilder born ca. 1920.

Bessie Sweat Wilder then married Usher Jackson.

Elsie and Gurney Russell.

Fred (Fed) Pratt who married Nora Ann Muckenfuss (sister of Ervin Muckenfuss).

Ervin Muckenfuss born ca. 1878 in Creeltown married Estelle (Essie) Pratt (sister of Fred Pratt) born ca. 1896. She was a widow in 1959. Their children: John born ca. 1916, Edward, Lonnie, Annie married Hugo Infinger. Ervin Muckenfuss' father was Ned (Edward) Monck.

Johnny Mucklevaney born ca. 1872 married Mary (Mazzie) Davidson born 15 May 1874. She was from the former Kussoo Reservation. Their children: Sammy b. ca. 1903, Andrew, Lula b. ca. 1908 md. Marion Creel, Sr.

Richard Stobo Davidson born ca. 1877 married Kinney Winningham born ca. 1899. They were both from Osbourne near the former Kussoo Reservation. Their children: Ed Davidson, Edna Davidson.

First cousins:

Gene Davidson born ca. 1907 married Georgia Muckalvaney born ca. 1910 (dau. of Early)

Prentice Davidson married Julia Creel.

Their grandparents were: Isaac Davidson b. Feb. 1833 who md. Sophronia Windham b. ca. 1832. They were the parents of: Mary (Mazzie) Davidson above.

### Varnertown

A great many Indians live from Summerville and Lincolnville to Moncks Corner, but the only distinct settlement is called Varnertown, to the right off alternate 17 just past Carnes Crossroads on the way to Moncks Corner in Berkeley County (originally part of St. James, Goose Creek Parish).

Household in 1900 of William and Mamie/Mary Varner. Geneva (Neva) Varner Clark was their granddaughter. Geneva's sister was Mary Varner d. Apr., 1983 md. Henry Tan of Carnes Crossroads, who d. 1959-1962.

Filipino families who had come to South Carolina via the Charleston Navy yard began to marry into Varnertown families in 1932 bringing in the surnames of Alfaro, Garcia, Ricafrenti, Bugaisan, Villanova, Rameres, Surrell, Soreano. The surname *Blas* was Guamanian and not Filipino.

Pine View School (state supported Indian school from 1934-1937) stood on Rivers Avenue in North Charleston at the corner of Hawthorne on what is now the parking lot of Shoney's Restaurant. The Indian children attending that school were Clarks from Varnertown.

Two Indian surnames associated with Varnertown: *Dangerfield* and *Clark*.

### *Dangerfield*

Indian Mary of Edisto Island had a daughter by William Elliot Edings:

Hannah Edings d. 1857, St. Johns Parish, Berkley Co. md. John R. Dangerfield (White) d. 1852.

Colonel William Dangerfield (White) was a Captain of Infantry in the War of 1812 and died in 1826. He had children which included:

William Dangerfield  
James Dangerfield  
John R. Dangerfield  
Josiah Dangerfield  
Jane Dangerfield.

Most, if not all, of these children were born in St. James Goose Creek and grew up there.

In 1827, the brothers (White) William, James, and John R.



Dangerfield bought a 427 acre plantation, Castle Ruin or Bamboretta, in St. John's, Berkeley, for \$1,484.50, bordering to the east on the public road to Moncks Corner.

In 1830, the four brothers were living in St. Johns Berkeley.

George Broad died in 1836. Mention is made of Slaves to John R. Dangerfield. [S.C. Equity Richardson Vol. 8 p. 96]

John R. Dangerfield (White) b. 1792, St. James Goose Creek or St. Stephens Parish, d. 1854 md. (1) \_\_\_\_\_ (2) Hannah Edings (dau. of William Elliot Edings and Indian Mary) who d. 1857. Resided in St. Johns Parish Berkeley. He owned 1200 acres. Children:

I. Starling Dangerfield (White) by 1st wife md. Jane \_\_\_\_\_

II. John Dangerfield (part Indian) b. ca. 1814 md. Henrietta \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1823, Charleston. Children:

A. Eliza Dangerfield b. ca. 1843/47, St. Johns Berkeley

. Hannah/Anna Dangerfield b. ca. 1845/48 "

C. William Dangerfield b. ca. 1847/49 "

D. Harriet Dangerfield b. ca. 1857

E. Louisa Dangerfield b. ca. 1859

F. Amanda Dangerfield b. ca. 1860

G. Ethland Dangerfield b. ca. 1854

H. John H. Dangerfield b. ca. 1855 turpentine laborer

I. James Dangerfield b. ca. 1856

J. Phillip C. Dangerfield b. ca. 1860 teamster md. Alice b. ca. 1856:

1. Julian Dangerfield b. ca. 1877

2. Mary Dangerfield b. Feb., 1880

K. Caroline Dangerfield b. ca. 1848 St. Johns Berkeley

III. Morton C. Dangerfield (part Indian) b. ca. 1828 md. Harriet \_\_\_\_\_ b. ca. 1834, md. Unity Ann b. ca. 1824. He served CSA Co. E, 5th S.C. Cavalry. His will 1896 names wife: Unity Ann and children: John R., William, James S., and Morton C. Dangerfield. Her will mentions daughter Margaret Regenia Burbridge.

A. Margaret Regenia md. \_\_\_\_\_ Burbridge

B. Caroline Dangerfield b. ca. 1852 md. Ruphus Driggers b. ca. 1850

1. Richard A. Driggers

2. Orin Driggers

3. Lillian Driggers

- C. John R. Dangerfield (by Unity Ann)
- D. William Dangerfield (by Unity Ann)
- E. James S. Dangerfield (by Unity Ann)
- F. Morton C. Dangerfield (by Unity Ann)
- IV. James Dangerfield (part Indian) b. ca. 1828 md. Louisa b. ca. 1850. He served CSA Co. E, 5th S.C. Cavalry. Captured by the Yankees in 1864. He was a carpenter by trade.
  - A. Augila Dangerfield
  - B. Harriet A. Dangerfield (adopted)
- V. William Dangerfield (part Indian) b. ca. 1830 md. Laura b. ca. 1835. He was a blacksmith by trade. Christopher Motte age 90 was in his household in 1870 and William Motte age 8. All counted as White.
  - A. Morton C. Dangerfield b. ca. 1863 farm hand
  - B. William Wade Dangerfield b. ca. 1864 farm hand
  - C. McDuffie Dangerfield b. ca. 1866
  - D. Mary J. Dangerfield b. ca. 1868
  - E. Charley Dangerfield b. ca. 1878

Charleston Deed H-10:491-492:

John Dangerfield of St. Johns Berkeley in consideration of \$1.00 paid by Hannah Smith, a free woman of color, of the same parish...tract of land situate in the parish aforesaid, bounding: N by lands of Dr. Galliard, W by Worskins Old Field, S by Fairfield on lands of William H. McCall, Esq., and E by my own lands...100 acres. 23 March 1833.

See also Pleadings & Judgments, Horlbeck, C.C.P., Roll 6129, S.C. Department of Archives & History.

### Clark

Affidavit of William Clark of St. James, Goose Creek in 1807 whose two grandmothers were "a native Indian woman" and "a Catawba Indian woman" in the city of Charleston.

### Santee Indians

In 1981, about 750 to 1,000 persons claimed Santee lineage.

The White Oak Indian Community is in the 1850 census in the northern end of the old parish of St. James Goose Creek—its present location. It lies mostly on highway 1376 (Fire Tower Road) about a

mile and a half north of Holly Hill, in the eastern part of what is now Orangeburg County.

In 1850, the community had households of Russells and Sweats. The Indian Church is now a Church of God.

There may be a connection of this group with some settlement Indians, part of the Pee Dee Tribe, who had settled on Four Hole Swamp by 1742 and were still there in 1753. They may have lived on Four Hole Swamp 4.4 miles south southwest of Holly Hill.

In 1954, Allen Platt and Laura Dangerfield Platt lived in Lake County, Florida. They contended that they were of Cherokee and Irish descent. See *Pratt*.

### White Oak

This settlement of Indians was formerly known as *Crane Pond*. Many moved to Four Holes. Some settled in North Charleston and then in Varnertown.

### Russell

Levy Russell b. ca. 1840/42 (no wife in 1870)

Wife: Fanny b. ca. 1854. According to descendants wife was Susan Pye b. ca. 1854). Children:

Daniel Russell b. ca. 1862

Huger or Eugene Russell b. ca. 1862

Washington Russell b. ca. 1864

James Russell b. ca. 1865

Christopher (Krish) Russell b. ca. 1867

Robert Russell b. ca. 1867

Frances Russell b. ca. 1868 md. Fred Muckenfuss (an Edisto River Indian)

Laura Russell b. Apr., 1870

Julious Russell b. ca. 1874. Changed his name to Julius Pye.

Victorious (Vick) Russell b. ca. 1876 mother of:

Kelly Scott b. 1904

Leavy Russell b. ca. 1877

Clarissa (Carry) Russell b. Dec., 1879

### Crom

Lizzie Crom (Crummie?) b. ca. 1850.



### Pratt

In 1921, the children and grandchildren of John Pratt changed their name to *Platt*. John Pratt died 17 Feb. 1921. His will is in Orangeburg Co. He had 10 children by his first wife (Martha Ellen Hart) and 10 by his second wife (Adeline Muckenfuss b. 1889 d. 1953), who applied for a Confederate pension.

Tradition that brothers, John, Preston, and Miles Pratt, full-blood Cherokees came from North Carolina to Crane Pond.

### Other Indians

A group of Indians in the Greenville-Spartanburg area have organized and call themselves *Piedmont Indians*.

The *Goins Community* near Greelyville, Williamsburg Co. This group split off in the 1870's from a tribe now called the *Smilings* who lived in rural Sumter Co. in Privateer Township, north of Paxville and south of Manning.

In 1910, there were 126 American Indians in Privateer Township who were probably *Smilings*. By 1913, members who remained behind began moving to North Carolina. Many now live between Maxton and Rowland, N.C.

Another Indian settlement is located at Cook's Crossroads on highway 61 in Dorchester County at Bacon's Bridge Road. They had their own Indian school until 1952. Surnames associated here are primarily *Cook* and *Miller*.

### The Melungeons

Many legends as to their origin . . . it is suggested that they stemmed from sailors shipwrecked on the Carolina Coast. . . surnames prominent among which are *Collins, Mullins, Gibson, Goins, Freeman, and Sexton* . . . *Niccans, Barnes, Fields, Gann, Lawson, Maloney, Noel, Piniore, Wright*. [*Geographical Review* Vol. 41 (1951), pp. 256-271; *Annual Report Smithsonian Institution* (1948)] [Note: This report is not considered reliable by some authorities.]

*The Melungeons The Resurrection of a Proud People*, Kennedy & Kennedy lists other Melungeon-related surnames which include: *Adkins, Barnes, Beckler, Bennett, Berry, Bolen, Bowling, Bowman, Bunch, Branham, Burton, Chavis, Clark, Cole/Coal, Coleman, Counts, Cox, Crow, Cumbo, Curry, Evans, Fields, Freeman, French, Goins, Graham, Gibson,*

Gwinn, Hammond, Hendricks/Hendrix, Hill, Hopkins, Jackson, Keith, Kennedy, Lawson, Lucas, Martin, Minor, Moore, Nash, Orr, Osborn, Perry, Phelps, Phipps, Powers, Pruitt, Ramey, Reaves/Reeves, Robertson/Robinson/Robeson, Sexton, Sizemore, Swindall, Tolliver, Turner, Watts, Willis. He gives some interesting possible origins of the Melungeons and areas where they resided.

The author, N. Brent Kennedy born 1950, a Melungeon descendant, outlines his ancestors:

2. Napoleon Brent Kennedy b. 1928—at least 1/3 Melungeon
3. Nancy Carroll Hopkins b. 1929
4. Napoleon Bonapart Kennedy, 1/2 Melungeon, b. 1903 d. 1986
5. Tessie Colley b. 1899 d. 1988
6. William Sylvester "Taylor" Hopkins, 1/2 Melungeon, b. 1899 d. 1933
7. Rexie Nash b. 1906 d. 1933
8. David Fletcher Kennedy b. 1880 d. 1959
9. Ida Powers b. 1884 d. 1903
10. Major Pelham Colley
11. Hester Kiser
12. King Solomon Hopkins, 1/2 Melungeon
13. Elvira (Vie) Swindall, 1/2 Melungeon
14. Floyd Ashworth Nash b. 1882 d. 1922
15. Margaret "Maggie" Belle Bennett b. 1888 d. 1965
16. Forest T. Kennedy b. 1849 d. 1926
17. Sarah Jane Adkins, a Melungeon, b. 1851 d. 1932
18. Winfield Scott Powers, part Melungeon
19. Lucinda Mullins
20. James Colley b. 1815 d. 1887
21. Emma Farrell b. 1815 d. 1885
22. Reverend Abednigo Kiser
23. Margaret Jessee
24. "Preacher" John Hopkins
25. Hannah Osborne, a Melungeon
26. John Wesley Swindall or Phipps, 1/2 or 1/4 Melungeon, b. 1826 d. 1900, Union Soldier
27. Polly Phipps, more than 1/2 Melungeon, b. 1835 d. 1907
28. Wicklief Hendricks Nash, 1/2 Melungeon, b. 1840 d. 1897, CSA 48th Virginia Infantry, Co. B. Md. in Catlettsburg, Ky.
29. Louisa Hall, 3/4 Melungeon, b. 1844 d. 1915/16

30. Spencer Bennett—of Yancey Co., N.C.. Md. 1876 in Ky.
31. Dicey Mullins—of Yancey Co., N.C.
32. Pleasant H. Kennedy b. 1831 d. 1916—a Union Soldier
33. Rachel Jane Powers b. 1828 d. 1881
34. David S. Garland, a Melungeon
35. Hannah Adkins
38. Andrew Jackson Mullins b. 1834
39. Polly Anna Mullins
40. Richard "Fighting Dick" Colley b. 1783 d. 1858
41. Lucretia Christina (Crissa) Counts b. 1793 d. 1855
42. William Farrell
43. Jane Jackson of western N.C.
44. Reverend Elihugh Kiser b. 1810, b. Russell Co., Va.
45. Virginia "Jane" Skeen b. 1811
46. Jefferson Jessee b. 1802 d. 1861
47. Nancy Counts b. 1803 d. 1880
48. William Hopkins
49. Rosanne Phillips (Phipps)
50. Cornelis Osborne b. N.C.—to Pike Co., Ky. from VA.
51. Rhonda Hammond
52. \_\_\_\_\_ (?Phipps)
53. Elizabeth Swindall
54. Joseph Phipps b. 1797 d. 1840
55. Patsy White, Cherokee Indian, b. 1800 d. 1856/58
56. William Nash b. 1801 d. 1876
57. Margaret Ramey, a Melungeon, b. 1804
58. Alexander Hall, a Melungeon, b. 1816 d. 1866, Capt. in CSA
59. Mary/Polly Roberson b. 1816 d. 1858
60. John Bennett, Jr. Md. 1854
61. Elizabeth Adkins, a Melungeon
62. William "Bacon Bill" Mullins b. 1818 d. 1914
63. Sarah Ann Rose b. 1829
64. John Fletcher Kennedy b. 1797 d. 1888
65. Mary Horne b. 1806
66. Forest Powers
67. Mary/Polly Alley b. 1797
70. Henry Adkins
71. Sally Bowman
76. Sherod Mullins



77. Anne Short
80. Thomas Colley b. 1720 d. 1783. Resided in Russell Co., Va.  
Capt. in Battle of Kings Mountain
81. Judith \_\_\_\_\_
82. John Counts d. 1803 md. in Russell Co., Va.
83. Mary Magdaline \_\_\_\_\_ d. 1814
88. Joseph Kiser
91. Susannah Stacey
100. Sherwood Osborne b. 1788 d. 1838
101. Louisa \_\_\_\_\_
106. J. Swindall
107. Betsy Tolliver
108. Sam Phipps b. 1762 d. 1854
109. Betty Reeves b. 1765 d. 1845
110. Bob White
112. William Nash, Jr. d. 1825—of New Garden (Lebanon), Va. To  
American about 1775.
113. Margret Hendricks
116. Isham Hall b. 1785 d. 1856—from Greenbrier Co., Va. to N.C.
117. Jane Mullins, a Melungeon, b. 1799, N.C.
118. William Roberson b. 1789 d. 1880. His 2nd wife was Matilda  
Roan Vanover
119. Hannah Hutchinson b. 1787
120. John Bennett—from Robeson Co., N.C. Moved to SW Va.
121. Sarah Adkins
124. David "Spotted Dave" Mullins, a N.C. Mulengeon, b. 1798
125. Virginia "Jane" Short b. 1807
130. Pleasant Horne b. 1781 d. 1865
131. Hulda Osborne b. 1788 d. 1863
134. Joseph Alley, Sr.
135. Mary \_\_\_\_\_, a Melungeon
152. Booker Mullins b. 1762 d. 1864
153. Nancy (Judith) Stanley
164. Joseph Kuntz/Counts—1730's German immigrant
165. Unknown
176. Carl Kayzer/Kiser from Germany 1749
200. Solomon Osborne, a Melungeon, b. 1765/68
201. Hannah Bowling, a Melungeon, b. 1766 d. 1850
216. Joseph Phipps, Sr. b. 1730

- 217. Ned Sizemore's dau.
- 218. George Reeves, Sr.
- 219. Jane Burton
- 224. William Nash
- 225. Sarah \_\_\_\_\_
- 232. Isham Hall
- 233. Mary Mullins
- 236. William Roberson b. 1758 d. 1847. Settled in Wise Co., Va. Enlisted in the Continental Army at Greenbrier Co., Va., but his widow said he enlisted in Charleston, S.C. His 2nd wife was Nancy Breden Shepard
- 237. Delilah Ritchie
- 238. Peter Hutchinson b. 1748, Northern Ireland. Md. in Culpeper, Va. His sister was Elizabeth Hutchinson Jackson, the mother of President Andrew Jackson.
- 239. Nancy Green
- 242. Wilson Adkins
- 248. Booker Mullins b. 1762 D. 1864
- 249. Judith (Nancy) Stanley
- 260. Jesse Horne b. 1777
- 261. Nancy Langley
- 262. Solomon Osborne
- 263. Hannah Bowling
- 268. James Alley, Sr.
- 269. Christiana \_\_\_\_\_
- 304. William Mullins
- 305. Jane Stanley
- 402. Benjamin Bowling b. 1734 d. 1832
- 403. Patsy Phelps
- 474. Crocket Ritchie
- 475. Susan Grigsby
- 478. Lewis Green—Revolutionary Soldier
- 479. Susan \_\_\_\_\_, an Indian or Melungeon
- 496. William Mullins
- 497. Jane Stanley
- 498. William Stanley, N.C. Melungeon
- 499. Nancy Mullins, N.C. Melungeon
- 804. John Bolling/Bowling b. 1700 d. 1757
- 805. Elizabeth Blair/Lewis d. 1775
- 806. \_\_\_\_\_ Phelps

807. \_\_\_\_\_ Gibson  
1608. John Bolling b. 1676 d. 1729  
1609. Mary Kennon  
3216. Col. Robert Bolling  
3217. Jane Rolfe  
6434. Thomas Rolfe  
6435. Jane Paythress  
12868. John Rolfe  
12869. Pocahontas\*\*

Mr. Kennedy points out that he has not proved the line to Pocahontas.  
Many Melungeon families claim descent from Pocahontas.

Other sources include:

*Almost White*, Brewton Berry  
*Melungeons Yesterday and Today*, Jean Bible  
*Racially Mixed People in America*, Maria Root  
*The Melungeons*, Bonnie Ball



## X

### *Affidavits, Notices, and Other Records*

Note: MR=Miscellaneous Records at the South Carolina Department of Archives and History. Reference is to Book and page number.

JAMES MOORE FREES Negro Harry. 21 Feb. 1680. [*Records of the Register & Secretary of the Province 1675-1696*]

Received of Black Sarah 4 Pounds Sterling in full satisfaction of her son Sambo's freedom 18 Aug. 1693. [*Records of the Register & Secretary of the Province 1675-1696*]

#### Manumissions of Indians:

- 1710. The wife and 2 daughters of Richard Prize.
- 1710. Venus, an Axossiah Indian and her daughter Elizabeth, by John Row.
- 1712. Maria and her children: Elizabeth and Charles.
- 1714. Dido and her child.
- 1725. Catherine.
- 1729. Jimmy, a woman.

*South Carolina Gazette* August 2 and 9, 1740:

Tall Spanish Indian and a Spanish Negro came in on the sloop *Mayflower* . . . sold to Howard Jones. Deserted.

*South Carolina Gazette* January, 1743:

Cudjo, a Mustee, born in S.C. about 1715 not heard from since he ran away from John Fenwick at Ashepoo.

Council Journal Upper House #14, pp. 72-73. February 12, 1745 (N.S.):

. . . letter (February 3, 1744) from Thomas Brown, Indian Trader sent with the two heads of the Nouches who murdered the Catawbas . . . begged his Excellency would order them the guns

to be delivered them which they left at William Patten's, . . . that no Catawbas are gone to war with the Northerly Indians. . . .

*South Carolina Gazette* Monday, March 28, 1748:

. . . advice from the Congree [sic] Township . . . George Haig, Esq. (a Justice of Peace in these parts) being on his return from the Catawba Town with one Mr. Brown and a lad was surprized by a party of French Indians called Nottowaga's, who shot their horses, took away everything belonging to them, and carried off the two former with strings about their necks; at the same time delivering a tomahawk to the lad to bring down to our Governor. . . . An account is also came from *New-Windsor*, that two more white persons had been killed near *Apalachicola's* as tis supposed by the same sort of Indians. There are people who say, that the distance from Charleston to the places where our enemy Indians have done these things, is somewhat less than a Thousand Miles. [June 12, 13, 1748]

Council Journal March 3, 1753. Read the petition of Abel Condor and Mahamut, transcribed from the original Arabick and directed to his Majesty. . . . May it please your Excellency . . . Your most humble petitioners Abel Condor and Mahamut are of a place called Sally, born subjects to the State, who have long had the honor and happiness of being in amity with the crown of Great Britain, beg leave to prostrate ourselves before your Excellency in the most submissive manner, and acquaint your Excellency that above 15 years ago, we together with about 50 of our countrymen, being soldiers, were commanded to patrol in the neighborhood of a place called Magason belonging to the King of Portugal to act hostilities against them, being at war with them. And it was our unhappy fate, to lose a battle and be taken prisoners of war by the Portuguese, who led us captives into Magason, where we remained about 3 months, when Captain Henry Dautrig came amongst us and enquired if any were willing to serve him 5 years in Carolina on condition of his purchasing or obtaining our freedom from the Portuguese. And the petitioners were the only two that accepted his offer, and accordingly came with him to this Country. Where instead of 5 years, we have served him and Mr. Daniel Laroche 15 years, serving in all things as though we were real slaves, and treated no other than as the negroes are. We have often humbly demanded our liberty, but

cannot obtain it. And instead of any prospect of liberty, we understand that we are very shortly to be sold at public sale with Mr. Laroche's negroes. We most submissively fall down and prostrate ourselves before your Excellency, pray for your utmost gracious protection, and with the utmost humility submit ourselves and our most miserable circumstances to your Excellency's most sublime goodness. And may the Almighty God guide your Excellency, . . . S/Abel Condor and Mahamut.

[Sali is next to Rabat, the capitol city of Morocco, not far from Casablanca. In recent times, Morrocco's King Hassan II helped set up the meeting between Anwar Sadat and Menachem Begin.]

[It is suggested that this may be the origin of the "Turks" in Sumter Co., S.C.]

Charleston County Inventories. June 3, 1757:

Inventory of the estate of Alexander Wood of Pine Comfort in St. James Goose Creek—includes 10 slaves: Oppela, his wife Jenny an Indian woman with 2 children, a 7 yr. old girl Phillis & 5 yr. old boy Frank; York an Indian fellow one of the hunters; Old Moll almost past labor an Indian woman; Pompey black a carpenter; Hannibal black a field slave; Nero black a boy & a hunter; Peter black.

*South Carolina Gazette*. June 2, 1759:

On Tuesday last forty five Charraws part of a nation of Indians incorporated with the Catawbias arrived in town headed by King Johnny (Chuppepaw or Johnny Harris). . . .

*South Carolina Gazette*. Feb. 20, 1762:

Run away from the subscriber at Winyah, about six days ago, a stout black negro man about twenty-three years old, near six feet high, named Crack; also his mother Pegg, a short thick wench, about fifty years old, and a molatto boy named Harry, about twelve years old, lately bought of Major Job Rothmahler. They are thought to be in or about Charles-Town, as they took a canow with them, and told some negroes at Mr. George Austin's plantation on Peede, that they were coming down there. Feb. 16, 1762. Joseph Allston. The above negroes carried with them a free Indian wench, wife to the fellow Crack, who had a child with her about two years of age. A white man was also seen in the canow with them.



*South Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*. Oct. 26, 1766:

Brought to the Work House. An Indian or mustee fellow, about 36 years of age, named Simon Flowers, has a small beard, and born at Santee, says he is free . . . that his father and mother were Indians, named Tom and Betty Flowers, his father dead, but his mother alive, has two brothers named Ben and Will, they all live on Santee. When he was little, his father bound him to one John Thomas, who lives six miles over Santee River (near John Morrice and Stephen Willis, planters) and that all his relations live close by. His master has used him very ill, and would not let him go when his time was out, but intended to keep him as a slave. He is marked on the right cheek W, on his left with a single stroke thus L, which he says his father did to all his children when they were small, with a needle and gunpowder. He has on an old negro cloth jacket, dyed yellow, blue breeches, osnaburgh shirt, and has been whipped very much about his back. Taken up at Mr. George Marshall's up the path.

*South Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*. Nov. 4, 1766:

A few months since died at Winyaw, in this province, Mrs. Elizabeth Green, widow to the late Mr. John Green. She came here from Bermuda a young girl, married on James Island and removed to Winyaw several years before the Indian War in 1715. She lived to see her children and grandchildren to the fourth generation, her granddaughter having a granddaughter born within that period; and what is still more remarkable, she never had occasion for the use of spectacles, and read very distinctly but three days before she died. Her age is supposed to be little short of one hundred years.

*South Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*. Dec. 9, 1766:

Peter Johnson, a free man, King St. in Charleston, carpenter and joiner. His wife Dinah (also free) has eloped from him.

*South Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*. Dec. 16, 1766:

. . . run off from George Logan's plantation at Ponpon some months ago, two slaves of William Logan of Charleston, Jenny (very black age 26) and Betty, a lusty well-set mustee, late of Mr. Richard Baker on Ashley River, dec'd. No punishment if they return.

*South Carolina Gazette and Country Journal*. Dec. 30, 1766:

Andrew Johnson a free negro carpenter well known in Charleston, detained for debt, broke out.

Plan of a body of land situate in Christ Church Parish . . . 500 acres granted to Mrs. Robert Fenwick in 1694, but now belonging to Mrs. Sarah Rutledge. Other tract is part of Dorril's tract, and left to Mrs. Sarah Rutledge, as she might be provided with a landing, containing 35 acres . . . taken from the 500 acre tract and given by William Fenwick for part of the parsonage—the whole containing 735 acres, butting and bounding to the westward on marsh, to the southward on Dorril's land, and part on William Martin's land; northward part on the parsonage and on Vanderhorst. From a survey taken May 7, 1768 by William Davis, Deputy Surveyor. Plat shows Indian Sam's field. [McCrady Plats, #6101]

*South Carolina Gazette*. October 11, 1770:

We are informed that the following notorious offenders have lately broke out of Savannah Gaol, and escaped into this Province, viz: Winsler Driggers, a prisoner under sentence of death; age, 30 years; height about six feet; complexion, black; visage, pale, . . . hair, black and long, generally cued; dress, black stockings and breeches, check shirt, and old Beaver hat; . . .

*South Carolina Gazette*. October 3, 1771:

Winsler Driggers, a notorious villain, who escaped out of Savannah Gaol about 13 months ago, under sentence of death, and for the taking of whom a Reward of Fifty Pounds Sterling was offered, has at length met with his deserts. He was taken about a month ago, near Drowning Creek, in the Charraw Settlement, proved to be Mulatto, tried on the Negro Act, and hanged. . . . collected a gang of 50 other desperate villains, . . . Captain Phillip Pledger, with a number of his neighbors, made an attempt to drive them out of the settlement. As soon as Captain Pledger's Party appeared, the Villains fired, and Driggers wounded Captain Pledger in one of his arms, in that he has since lost it. Captain Pledger's party returned the fire, killed one William Hodge, and one Johnston, and wounded Driggers in one arm and the back, who nevertheless escaped, but was afterwards taken. . . .

*[The following affidavits probably pertain to Ettowan/Etiwan Indians:]*

In 1771, Mary Beamer and her sister Sarah Beamer sold 130 acres on Johns Island to John Stanyarne.

Mr. Joseph Stanyarne of St. Johns Parish, Colleton Co. . . . sayeth I knew an Indian woman named Mary Beamer, who resided on the plantation of Mr. John Stanyarne . . . she was a free woman . . . her daughter, also named Mary Beamer, was likewise free. And she had two sons the oldest of which was called William and the other Sam or Samuel. The two last mentioned persons are now alive, the eldest of whom is about 40 years of age, and the other about 36. Sworn 16 Aug. 1802. S/Joseph Stanyarne. [MR QQQ:627]

S.C. Office of Common Pleas, Charleston District. I certify that . . . in the case of Rachel Beamer and others, stating that they were the descendants of a free Indian woman in amity with this state . . . restrained the Tax Collector of St. Phillips and St. Michaels from levying and collecting any tax . . . has been granted by the Hon. Judge Bay. 20 March 1821. W.S. Smith, C.C.P. [MR WWW:148]  
Charleston, S.C. Aug. 20, 1821. Personally appeared Mr. Paul Nicholas Lindenboom, who being duly sworn . . . that Diana Beamer is the daughter of a free Indian woman named Rachel Beamer and that she hath two children, one named Kitty (a girl aged 5 years and one month) and the other named George (a boy about one year and four months). And I, the said notary (John H. Mitchell) do further certify that I have known from her infancy the before named Diana Beamer and that she is the daughter of a free Indian woman named Rachel Beamer. S/ P.N. Lindenboom. [MR TTTT:502]

S.C. City of Charleston. 5 Feb. 1822 . . . appeared before me, John Hinckley Mitchell, (JQ and Notary Public) . . . Rachel Beamer of Johns Island, of a dark complexion but the descendant of a free Indian woman . . . says that one black boy about the age of 12 years, named William Beamer; another boy, a mulatto, about the age of 3 years, named Thomas Albert Dunmeyer; and one girl child, a mulatto about the age of 7 years, named Elizabeth Dunmeyer are all three of them bona fide the children and issue of this deponent, the said Rachel Beamer. And are all now living on Johns Island. S/ Rachel (her X mark) Beamer.

At the same time came and appeared James McMeen, Joseph McMeen, and D.W. Miscally (all now or late of Johns Island) who



did depose and say that they have known Rachel Beamer for many years past, and long before either of her aforesaid children were born . . . and that all of them are the children and issue of the said Rachel Beamer. S/James McMeen, Joseph McMeen, D.W. Miscally [MR WWWW:148]

S.C. Personally appeared Hugh Wilson (white, of the parish of St. Johns, Colleton, about 60 years old) and made oath . . . I am well acquainted with William Beamer (American Indian, about 85 years old). I have known him upwards of 25 years, during the greater part of which time he has had residence on Johns Island . . . the citizens of said Island have always treated him as an Indian . . . I believe him to be of Indian descent . . . Wilson has heard Mr. Benjamin Reynolds (who is dead) say that he knew said William Beamer before the Revolution, and that he lived on Johns Island before 1804. I never knew or heard of any attempt to make him pay taxes as a free negro. Sworn to June 21, 1847, John Williamson, Notary Public.

Personally appeared William Beamer and made oath . . . I have always considered myself as of Indian descent . . . I was born before the Revolution about 1762 and fought in the Army of General Greene. I have a wound in the knee received at the Battle of Cowpens. After the War of the Revolution, and the dividing of territory between the State and the Cherokee Indians, I spent a short time in that Nation. [He stayed among the Lower Cherokee on their state reservation.] But, fearing from signs which I saw that there would be a war between the Indians and the Whites, I returned to the Low Country and settled on Johns Island, and there overseed for Mr. Sams for 11 years and for several other gentlemen. I am known to nearly all the old citizens of that Island . . . Jane Beamer, Eliza Beamer and Rebecca Beamer now before the court I believe to be my children. Besides these three daughters, he had three sons: John, Joseph, and William. I was duly married to their mother, Rachel Eady, by Col. McElney. Said children were born in lawful wedlock. I believe my wife to be Indian when I married her, and . . . such status has never been denied her. S/ William (his X mark) Beamer. Sworn to June 21, 1847, John Williamson, Notary Public. [MR EEEEEEE:309]

Personally appeared Robert Anderson and made oath that he has known John Beamer, William Beamer, Joseph Beamer, Eliza Beamer, Keziah Beamer, and Jane Beamer for 18 years . . . they have always

been regarded as the children of William Beamer and Rachel Beamer. William Beamer was considered a full-blooded Indian. Rachel Beamer was mixed white and Indian. The said William has lately died. . . . S/Robert Anderson, Junior. Sworn to Jan. 17, 1851. Charles Macbeth, Notary Public an Ex Officio Magistrate. [MR EEEEEEE:308]

These are to certify that the bearer Nancy, is the daughter of Die, a free Indian woman, who lived many years in this plantation, and was the wife of Towerhill, a negro man, formerly belonging to Anthony Mathews. . . . Whitehall, Johns Island, 18 March 1775. S/ David Graeme. [MR GGGG:514-515] [See also Books TTTT:501-502, NNNNN:314-317.]

This will certify that the bearer Rose is the daughter of the above mentioned Di, who lived as above mentioned. S/Eliza Verbin. Feb. 18, 1806. [MR GGGG:514-515]

S.C. Colleton District. These are to certify that the above mentioned woman Rose was the wife of the fellow called Prince formerly belonging to Joseph Stevens, by whom she had the following children, viz: Prince, Susannah, Molly, Binah, Nancy, and John which children was raised on the plantation of Joseph Stevens and after lived on the plantation of James Stevens, Justice of the Peace. 24 Nov. 1814. [MR GGGG:514-515]

This is to certify that Toney, Sally, and John are the children of Binah, a free woman, wife to our carpenter Toney and were all born on the estate of John Gibbes, Esquire. Feb. 7, 1815. S/ Robert Gibbes, Junior/James L. Gibbes—Administrators. [MR GGGG:514-515]

Charleston, S.C. 22 Dec. 1819. I certify that Jack (a large man and of a yellowish complexion) produced to me two certificates but so mangled and torn that neither the one or the other had any signature or date attached to them. The first one [dated Mar. 18, 1775. See MR GGGG:514.] was in the handwriting of the deceased David Graeme, certifying that Nancy was the daughter of a free Indian woman (who lived on Rocky Point Plantation or Graems Neck at Pocotaligo in Prince William's Parish) and was the wife of Towerhill, a negro man. . . . [Note: Original affidavit says that Di lived at Whitehall Plantation on Johns Island.] . . . I now add that Towerhill became the property of the said David Graeme, Esq. by his marriage with Anne Mathews. The other certificate is in the handwriting of Mrs. Ann Graeme, is also defaced . . . [Dated Oct. 3, 1782. See

Book GGGG:515.] It certifies that Jack and Peggy are both free born being the children of Nancy, a free born woman, the daughter of Di, a free Indian woman who lived many years on her plantation on Johns Island called Whitehall. S/Edward Neufville. Executor and heir to the late Mrs. A. Graeme. [MR TTTT:501]

S.C. Colleton District. This will certify that we know Binah, the daughter of Rose, and since her husband has been sold to Capt. Nathaniel Heyward, Combahee, has had the following children: Videlecit, Susan, Josiah, Resena, Nancy, Harriet. If the above named Rose is the daughter of Binah, we know her to be free from her infancy. [Should read "if Binah is the daughter of Rose."] We also knew Rose when she lived with Capt. James Stevens, and knew Prince to be her husband. 23 Dec. 1827. S/Daniel Walker, Thomas H. Hutson. [MR NNNNN:316]

This is to certify that Toney and Elizabeth are the children of Binah, a free woman, wife to carpenter Toney belonging to Mr. Nathaniel Heyward, formerly the property of the estate of John Gibbs. Aug. 13, 1833. [MR NNNNN:317]

These are to certify that the bearer hereof, Jack and Peggy, are both free born, being the children of Nancy a free born woman, the daughter of a free Indian woman who lived many years upon my plantation upon Johns Island, and was the wife of Towerhill, a negro man. . . . S/ Anne Graeme. Charleston 3 Oct. 1782. [MR GGGG:514-515]

Evidence being adduced to prove that Rachel Eady, wife of George Eady, was born of free Indian parents, neither she or her issue are liable for the poll tax. Thomas Lee, Comptroller General. 1814. [MR YYYY:159]

I hereby certify that the bearer George Eady (the son of Rachel) is of the family of Mary Beamer, and that the said Mary descended from one of the tribe of Indians in amity with the white. And I knew the said Mary at least 65 years ago, then living on the island of St. Helena. S/ Benjamin Reynolds. Johns Island, 10 Feb. 1824. [MR BBBBB:174]

Alexander J. Forester made oath that the following are the issue of Rachel Eddy, to wit: Eliza Beemer b. 6 July 1810, Kiziah Beemer b. 1 Aug. 1812, William Beemer b. 17 Jan. 1812, John Beemer b. 25 Sep.



1817, Sarah Catherine Beemer b. 27 Oct. 1822, Joseph Beemer b. 16 Sep. 1825. Sworn 12 May 1828, John Ward, Notary Public. [MR HHHHH:118]

Charleston. Laura Breach is the granddaughter of George Eady, who was in all cases recognized as an Indian, and who did marry a white woman, Rachel Brown. And she, the said Laura Breech, is the descendant of the said George Eady and his wife Rachel, nee Brown. S/Samuel Foxworth. Sworn 27 Dec. 1858.

Robert Austin swears that he knows Laura Breech and her family formerly of the Parish of St. Johns Berkeley, now of the City of Charleston . . . they have always been regarded and treated as Free Indians. . . . Sworn 29 Dec. 1858. S/Robert Austin. Sworn to 29 Dec. 1858. Seth Spencer, Notary Public and Ex Officio Magistrate.

William Bartlett swears that he knows Laura Breach and has known her since the year 1827 and knows her children Frank, George, Nancy, and Elizabeth. That Laura Breach is the daughter of an Indian woman and a white man . . . have been exempt from Capitation Tax in St. Johns Berkeley where they formerly lived and have been exempt since they came to reside in Charleston. S/William Bramlett. Sworn 13 Feb. 1861, William S. Elliot, Magistrate. [MR KKKKKK:162-163]

Elizabeth Ann Bartlett, a resident of the City of Charleston but formerly of St. Johns Berkeley aged about 50 years, swears that she has known Elizabeth Peagler, the wife of Henry P. Peagler, ever since the said Elizabeth was a child. Deponent has always heard her own mother say that the same Elizabeth Peagler, formerly Roberts, was the descendant of an Indian woman of the Catawba Nation by the name of Hester Blate who intermarried with a white settler of the neighborhood by the name of Roberts, an Irishman, of which marriage the same Elizabeth was the offspring. Elizabeth Peagler was so far respected and recognized as a white woman, that the deponent was present at her marriage to H.P. Peagler at the house of Col. McKelvey, Sr. All the company present at the said marriage were from the respectable white inhabitants of St. Johns. Deponent is well acquainted with the children of the said marriage, to wit: Rosanna Peagler the eldest daughter aged 28 years, Robert Peagler the eldest son aged 24 years, Daniel Peagler aged 23, James Peagler aged 20, and Elizabeth Peagler aged 8 years the youngest daughter. That she has never heard their claim to be white people called in

question, but that, on the contrary, they were always respected and visited by white persons and associated with the same. March 1, 1840. Catherine Burns, a resident of the City of Charleston but formerly of St. Johns, aged 75 years swears that she knew the great grandmother of Elizabeth Peagler wife of Henry P. Peagler, named Indian Sarah, who was married to a white man during the Revolutionary War, of which marriage a daughter was born, named Jemima, who intermarried with one Daniel Eady, an Indian by which connexion, they produced Hester, who afterwards intermarried with a white man by the name of Lewis. And after his death, she married again with a white man by the name of Roberts, which connexion begat Elizabeth Peagler (formerly Roberts) who intermarried with Henry P. Peagler, who begat the present offspring in existence, to wit: Rosanna Peagler the eldest daughter aged 28 years, Robert Peagler the eldest son aged 24 years, Daniel Peagler aged 23, James Peagler aged 20 years, and Elizabeth Peagler. That the connexion from their great-great-grandmother down to the children of Henry P. and Elizabeth Peagler have been with white men, . . . Since the time of their great-great grandmother, their great-grandmother Jemima, their grandmother Hester Roberts (afterwards Hester Blake), their mother Elizabeth Peagler, had always been associates of the respectable white inhabitants of St. Johns Berkeley and themselves of Saint Stevens (sic). . . . Mar. 12, 1840. Their claims to white laws have always been conceded and never called in question until lately by some malignant and evil disposed persons. Additional affidavits dated Mar. 19, 1840. [MR XXXXX:224-235]

Elizabeth Ann Bartlett formerly of St. Stephens Parish but now of St. Phillips and St. Michaels swears that she has known Eliza Edwards the bearer of this Certificate ever since her childhood . . . she is the offspring of Hester Blute (an Indian woman of the Catawba Tribe) by a Portuguese. . . . She is also well acquainted with her children: John Edwards aged about 16 years, Hester Conn aged about 8 years, Susan Rebecca aged about 6 years, and Linean Saminah aged about 15 months. Her sister by the same mother Elizabeth Peagler was married to Henry Peagler at the house of Col. McKelvey where deponent was present . . . Eliza Edwards and her sister Elizabeth Peagler were always considered as entitled to white laws, and their descent from their great-great grandmother Indian Sarah has never been contaminated with an admixture of blood in as much as the

marriages from the great-great grandmother Indian Sarah have always been with white men. June 1, 1840.

Catherine Burns for many years of St. Stephens Parish but now a resident of St. Phillips and St. Michaels, aged 80 years, swears that she has known Eliza Edwards the bearer of this Certificate ever since her childhood . . . she was intimately acquainted with her mother Hester Blute who was the daughter of Jemima who was the offspring of Indian Sarah by a white man. The whole of this family were of the Catawba Tribe . . . she knows the children of the said Eliza Edwards by her husband Jacob Edwards (whose claim to white laws has long since been legally proved), to wit: John Edwards, aged about 16, Hester aged about 8 years, Susan about 6 years, and Linean (youngest child) about 15 months. June 1, 1840. [MR XXXXX:370-371]

Personally appeared before me William Beemer (an Indian), who being sworn, saith that he was acquainted with Indian Mary on Edisto Island, and that the said Indian Mary had a daughter by William E. Edings by the name of Hannah, and that the said William E. Edings kept the said Hannah about as his child, and after his death, he left her to his widow Molsey Edings. . . . William (by X his mark) Beemer. Sworn to 23 Mar. 1849, William Hill McCall, Magistrate. [MR DDDDDD:301] Personally appeared before me John R. Dangerfield, who being duly sworn deposeth that John, Morton, William and James are the true and only issue of the body of the above named Hannah Edings, and that he (the said John R. Dangerfield) is the father of the said John, Morton, William and James. S/John R. (his X mark) Dangerfield. Sworn to 23 Mar. 1849, William Hill McCall, Magistrate. [MR DDDDDD:301]

[Note: William Elliot Edings was living in 1797. John R. Dangerfield gave Hannah Edings 100 acres in the parish of St. Johns Berkeley on 23 Mar. 1833. She seems to have lived there until her death in the fall of 1857.]

[See also suit Olney Harleston, Tax Collector, vs. John, Morton, William, and James Dangerfield.]

Charleston Deeds:

Indenture 2 Apr. 1787. Edward Smith and wife Charity of Charles Town, housecarpenter, and George Eady of St. Johns Berkeley, shoemaker. 100 acres bounded: Daniel Ravenel, all other sides vacant. Wit: Joseph Grelee, Elias Rambart.



Affidavits, Notices, Other Records

George Eady, shoemaker of St. Johns Parish . . . paid by Wm. Eady, shoemaker of same place. 150 acres adj. lands of Gabriel Marion, Renne Pyre, Robt. Hutchinson and Geo. Eady. 20 Nov. 1802. Wit: Robert Rogers, Peter Wm. Breach, Jno. Kennedy. Tract is also bounded by Thomas Eady. (Plat)

James Eady to Francis Marion. \$120.00. 42 acres in St. Johns Parish, surveyed by Peter Sanders 1818. 13 June 1820.

Benjamin Allston of Georgetown to John Eady of St. Johns Parish. \$200.00. Tract in St. Johns 305 acres part of tract formerly owned by John Cook. 8 Nov. 1825. Wit: John Eady, Charles Munnerlyn, Isaac Carr.

Frances Eady of St. John's Parish to Phillip Samuel Porcher of St. Stephens Parish. \$100.00. 50 acres bounded by Rene Peyre, sd. Francis Eady, Gabriel Marion, sd. P.S. Porcher. 9 Feb. 1827. Wit: Wm. Mazyick, Samuel Porcher.

Daniel Eady and George Eady. \$125. Paid by Samuel Porcher. 100 acres in St. Johns Parish part of grant to Richard Norman 1776 and conveyed by Thomas Palmer to sd. George Eady May, 1801 and by him conveyed to Wm. Eady. 13 Feb. 1826. Wit: Louisa A. Delaney, Peter P. Drayton.

**Charleston Wills:**

Susannah Eady of St. Johns Parish, widow. To be buried at my brother Daniel Eady's place. Brother William Eady. Brother George Eady. Sister Mary Eady. Nieces Nancy Eady and Peggy Eady. Nephew Jonathan Eady. 20 Jan. 1807. Wit: Nathl. Marion, Robert W. Ervin, Hannay Marion. Probated 31 May 1815.

Daniel Eady, a free coloured man, of St. Johns Berkeley. Daughter Esther Bluit—all my plantation—to her also my negro woman Nancy and other negroes. Granddaughter Elizabeth Peigler. Nephew Jonathan Eady. 10 Sep. 1834. Wit: Samuel Dubose, Ann P. Dubose, C.C. Dubose. Probated 10 July 1835.

Jonathan Eady/Eddy, St. Stephens Parish, Farmer. Wife Elizabeth. 50 acres of land and my slave Isaac. 3 sons: Robert, Daniel, James. Daughter Susan. Other children not named. Ex: Thomas P. Ravenel and Rene Ravenel. 13 July 1857. Wit: Samuel Dubois, Wm. F. Ravenel, Ellen M. Ravenel. Probated 17 Nov. 1859.

1790 Census Charleston District, Berkeley Co., St. Johns Parish:

George Edey.	6 Free Persons.
William Edey.	1 Free Person.
Daniel Edey.	4 Free Persons. 1 Slave
Jas. Edey.	1 Free Person.
John Edey.	1 Free Person.

The 1800 S.C. Census shows the following in Charleston District with no white persons in the household:

Other Free Persons

Daniel Eady	3
George Eady	3
James Eady	4
John Eady	5
Jonathan Eady	9
William Eady	9

*Names in South Carolina:* Eady Town may have originally been a plantation Negro settlement . . . when freedom came for Negroes in 1865, the community called itself Lincolnville. . . . Eadyville takes its name from the family of Negroes named Eady who predominate in the community. Eady is said to be an Indian name meaning "bad Indian blood," and there is some evidence of inter-marriage with Indians here. The community is located in and including the triangle made by State Highways 45, 31, and 23, about 10 miles west of Pineville.

S.C. Plats:

Daniel Eddy. 100 acres, St. John's Parish, Berkeley Co. Bounded: Henry Winningham, Samuel Richbourg, Peter Couturier, and vacant. Surveyed 15 Mar. 1773.

Based on limited evidence:

Daniel Eady md. Jemima (daughter of Indian Sarah). Their daughter:

Esther/Hester Bluit/Blate/Blake md. \_\_\_\_\_ Lewis, then md.

\_\_\_\_\_ Roberts:

Elizabeth Roberts md. Henry P. Peagler/Peigler



**Advertisements for Runaways:**

March 1, 1768. Run away Jack Hartford 25, 5'6", a handy plausible fellow. East Indian.

Run away from William Lyford's schooner . . . from Cockspur in Georgia June 13, 1770 Jack, a negro brought up in England, he can write, is 5'6" and Tony also 5'6" a brown Indian man speaks good English and Spanish.

Sep. 24, 1770. Brought to the workhouse Sam, an Indian arrested in Georgetown. Says he was born in the Spanish West Indies, supposed to belong to Thomas Matthews of Cross Creek. [Cross Creek is now Fayetteville], N.C.

June 1, 1773. Run off from Robert Collins . . . Will, an Indian can speak some English, John, a taller Indian knows no English . . . have gone to Santee or the sea shore.

Feb. 1, 1774. Run away from Robert Collins, St. Thomas & St. Denis Parish . . . Joe an Indian under 30 speaks no English, John an Indian under 30 speaks no English, Will an Indian under 30 speaks some English. . . .

Dec. 8, 1775. Run off from John Murray at the Hermitage near Savannah, Georgia, Sandy, an Indian 20 yrs. old, speaks a very broad Scotch, slim, 5'5".

Jan. 21, 1779. Run off from Godin Guerard's in Prince Williams Parish . . . Jupiter. S.C. born, purchased of Gabriel Manigault. 5'4" aged 24-25 . . . all his relations at Silk Hope, Mr. Manigault's plantation.

Sep. 26, 1781. Run away from Francis Miller No. 30 on the Bay, Chas., S.C. Malcolm, an Indian 5'8" to 5'10" born in Jamaica, his mother was a Musketta-shore Indian. He says his father was white.



Sir Edmund Head of Charles Town . . . my East Indian man slave named Alexander Scott . . . manumitted . . . and his 2 children George and Charlotte. 6 May 1778. [MR RR:487]

Nathaniel Bulline maketh oath that the mother of a certain mulatto, or tawny woman who is at present in Charles Town, known by the name of Catherine Gibbes, was born free, being an Indian woman



belonging to the Nation of Indians called the Appulatche [sic-Apalachee]. S/ Nathaniel Bullun. Sworn to 3 Oct. 1782. Thomas Bullun of Charlestown swore to the truth of this affidavit. [MR TT:200] [Apalachee Indians were in the area of Tallahassee, Florida. Their name was given to the mountain range.]

Chester Co., S.C. Minutes of the County Court 1785-1799: Edward Grimes . . . so called Free Negro . . . 1787.

S.C. High Hills of Santee. June 9, 1787. . . . we the subscribers do hereby certify that we have been long acquainted with the bearer Amy Cornet and her mother Margaret Cornet, lived in the state of N.C. near Roanoke River, Northampton Co. . . . that they and all others of that family are free born people. . . . S/James Scott, Charity Scott, William Bradford, William Reames, William McConnico, Charles Spann, Isham Moore, Henry Clarke, Amy Clarke, Noel Vaughan, Winifred Vaughan, Nathel. Bradford, John Bradford, Celia Bradford, Shadrach Hatcher. [MR XX:242]

S.C. Charleston District. Drury Clark . . . depose that his father and mother lived in Brunswick Co. near the boundary line between North Carolina and Virginia, where Amey Cornett then lived. . . . he hath frequently heard his mother speak of her and always said she was perfectly free . . . that her mother was a free Indian woman. S/ Drury Clark. Sworn to May 3, 1796, W. Cunningham.

S.C. Charleston District. This will certify . . . that I was acquainted with the supposed mother of Amey Cornet upwards of thirty years ago . . . she was a free woman said to be mixt with Indian blood. She lived, when I knew her, near the line between North Carolina and Virginia, and I have never heard any person say she was mixd with the negro blood. 14 Aug. 1796. S/Isham Moore. [MR VVV:38]

S.C. Sumter District. Know all men to whom these presents may come that I do certify that I have personal knowledge of James Scott and Charity Scott, his wife, the grandparents of Michael Oxendine [18 years old in 1850 census of Sumter Co., S.C.] the bearer of this certificate. They came into this county from Virginia when I was very young. The said James Scott (the grandfather of said Michael Oxendine) was a Revolutionary soldier . . . and drew pension money till the day of his death. Charity Scott (his grandmother) was the bearer of a certificate certifying that her mother was a clear blooded white woman, and that her father was mixed with Indian. Their daughter Jane Scott married one Oxendine whom I did not know.

The said Michael Oxendine is the offspring of Jane Scott the wife of Aaron Oxendine . . . they lived here and raised a large family of children who always enjoyed their freedom. The general striking physiognomical traits of appearance of the Scott family in general, and relatives, is deeply set with European and Indian blood. There is a number of records in the Clerk's Office in Sumter Court House where their relatives have emerged from under the disabling statutes. 3 Jan. 1861. S/John R. Pollard (the signer, John R. Pollard, is upward of 73 years old). Wit: Joshua Myers, John F. Ballard, Gerard Myers. [Genealogy Vertical File, Scott Family, N.C. State Library] Personally appeared Mary Neckler who being duly sworn, says that she has known Margret and Isham Scott (the parents of John N. Scott and Fleming L. Scott) for a length of time. Margaret Scott was a white woman and always bore the character of being white. Isham Scott's ancestors was of Egyptian and Indian blood. Sworn 19 Sep. 1861, James J. Corbett, Magistrate. S/Mary Neckler. Wit: P. T. Corbett. Recorded 28 Nov. 1861. [Sumter Co., S.C. Book QQ:398]

Jennie Tweede born in Africa at Bance Island more than 25 years ago daughter of James Tweede and his wife. [MR XX:79. 1787]

Proclamation by William Moultrie, Governor . . . it hath been represented to me that a number of free negroes and people of color, natives of and heretofore residents in the Island of Saint Domingo, have arrived in this State; . . . do issue this my Proclamation hereby requiring and ordering all free negroes and people of color who have arrived from Saint Domingo, or who have arrived within 12 months from any other place to depart from this state within 10 days from the date hereof. . . . 16 Oct. 1793. [MR CCC:459]

*South Carolina Historical Magazine* Vol. 22, p. 89:

Peter Noble, a Free Black, died 1794 age 103 years and 7 months.

I do herewith certify that the bearer Onaeh Kampae is one of the Northern Indians of the Oneyda Nation. That he with consent of his parents and friends and with permission of the Governor of the State of New York, went in the year 1784 with me to Europe as a servant. That in the year 1786 he returned with me to Albany again, where he saw his mother and relations. But not wishing to remain with his people, he came with me (with their consent) to S.C. where he has ever since continued. Santee Canal in the State of S.C. 6 Feb. 1797. S/ Ch[ristian] Senf, Colonel of Engineers, and one of the Jus-

tices of the Quorum. [Kershaw Co. Deed Book A:232] [Lucas Senf d. Rocky Mount on Catawba River in 1799 in his 78th year. He was the father of Christian Senf who d. 1806 at Rocky Mount in the 53rd year of his age. *Historic Camden*]

To the Honorable Jacob Read, Esquire, Speaker and the Honorable the members of the House of Representatives of the State of South Carolina. The humble petition of Francis, Daniel, Hammond, and Samuel (Free Moors) in behalf of themselves and their wives Fatima, Flora, Sarah, and Clarinda, humbly sheweth that your Petitioners some years past had the misfortune while fighting in the defense of their country, to be captured with their wives and made prisoners of war by one of the Kings of Africa . . . a certain Captain Clark had them delivered to him on a promise that they should be redeemed by the Emperor of Morocco's Ambassador then residing in England, in order to have them returned to their own country. Instead of which, he brought them to this State and sold them for slaves. Since that period they have, by the greatest industry, been enabled to purchase their freedom from their respective masters, and now prayeth your honorable House that as free born subjects of a Prince now in alliance with these United States, that they may not be considered as subject to a law of this State (now in force) called the negro law. But if they should unfortunately be guilty of any crime or misdemeanor against the laws of the land, that they may have a just trial by a lawful jury. And your Petitioners as in duty bound will ever pray. S/Francis, Daniel, Hammond, Samuel. Charleston 28 December 1789. [Thomas Worth Glover papers. South Caroliniana Library. See also 363, 364, 373, 374 of Journals of the *House of Representatives 1789-1790*.]

This is to certify that Andrew Ballon came with me from the East Indies, that he has served me several years honestly and soberly, that he is a free man and born of free parents . . . I have given him this discharge. Charleston 1 Apr. 1791. S/Edward Campbell. [MR ZZ:360]

I, Martha McNeill, acting and qualified executrix to the last will of the late Jane Melvill, do hereby certify that the bearer hereof, Nelly, formerly belonging to Martha Reede of Prince Williams Parish (and was by the said Martha Reede left to the said Jane Melvill during her natural life, and at the expiration of her life, to be free . . . the



said Nelly partly of the Indian is to all intents and purposes free and independant. 16 June 1791. S/Martha McNeill and Ralph McNeill. [MR AAA:364-365]

Sarah Whitesides has custody of a mulatto female child Nancy age 4. She is dau. of Mary Emmett, mulatto, born free. Mary Emmett is dau. of Jonathan Emmett a free man of mixed blood and a free white woman. 2 Nov. 1791. [MR CCC:184-185]

1793. The mother of Sophie Searugg was a white woman. Sophie's sister, Olevin Searugg age 16, was present at Sophie's birth. Sophie is free. [MR CCC:414]

Oversize Petitions 1793 No. 148. To the Senate. The Petition of John Morris, William Morris and other inhabitants of Camden District in behalf of themselves and others who come under the description of Free Negroes, Mulattoes and Mustizoes. . . . that they conceive their ancestors merited the public confidence and obtained the title of a Free People by rendering some particular services to their country, . . . that before the war, and till very lately your Petitioners who were freeholders or tradesmen paid a tax only for their lands, and other taxable property in common with others, the free white citizens of this State, . . . That in March 1789, an Ordinance was passed for funding and discharging the foreign debt of this State wherein it is ordained that a tax be imposed upon all negroes, mustizoes, and mulattoes; the same commenced in February, 1791, and from thence continued for 10 years . . . that by a subsequent act for raising supplies for the year 1792, passed the 21 Dec. last, your Petitioners besides paying a tax for their lands and other taxable property are made liable for \$2.00 per head for themselves, and the same sum per head for each of their children above 16 years of age, who are under their jurisdiction. . . . S/T. Shamfain?, Brenbig? Woodward, William Houdleg?, Jesse Anderson, Isaac Going, William Hearriss?, John Burd, Samuel Morris, David Coal, Aaron Jones, Sihen Morriss, William Coal, George Coal, Arche Morris, Levi Going, William Morris, Sr., John Morris, Sr., Edward Going, Sr.

1795. Alexander Shaw brought an American Indian slave into Charleston aboard the *Pohattan*. [Governor's Message Number 15 Dec., 1, 1795, Senate Journal Nov. 9—Dec., 1795]

S.C. Beaufort District. Before me Mr. Lightwood a Justice of the Quorum dwelling in the Parish of Prince William . . . Reuben

Ironmonger, a free Indian who lives in this neighborhood . . . and being sworn . . . saith that he was well acquainted and knew the mother of William Scott, a free colored woman, to be free and remained so till her death and that her name was Olive Scott, and that she lived and died on Peedee in the Welch Neck. S/ Reuben (his X mark) Ironmonger. Sworn to Sep. 22, 1795.

Charleston District. Sep. 25, 1795. This is to certify that we have none [sic-known] the barer [sic] hereof William Scott a free cular [sic] man to be free this saverl [sic] years past . . . he followed the wayter [sic] for his traid [sic]. S/ David (his X mark) Saint Mark and John (his X mark) Stubens. [MR III:469-470]

S.C. Beaufort District. Prince Williams Parish. William Bleehendon, resident in the parish . . . affirmeth that Bathsheba the wife of Reuben Ironmonger, is either an Half Breed or an Indian and is and was always deemed an Indian descendant and never reckoned as Mestizoe or Mulattoe. S/ William (his mark) Bleehendon. Affirmed 9 July 1802 before John Lightwood, Justice of the Peace, QU.

S.C. Orangeburg Dist. Jane Drygars . . . after being duly sworn . . . saith Barshaba Ironmonger and Hannah Williams was natural begotten and born sisters of one mother. Deponent knew the mother of said woman when they wear [sic] young. The mother owned the two children hers and the said children called her mother, and was esteemed so by all that knew them. S/ Jane (her mark) Drygars. Sworn to Sep. 16, 1822, Thomas Beadwell, Justice of the Peace. [MR YYYY:239]

S.C. Orangeburg Dist. Personally appeared Mary Avinger before me Alexander McGrew . . . she always inferred and verily believes that Hanah Williams and Bashaba Ironmonger was own sisters by their mother's side, and Lidia Ivey, Lewis Williams and Leven Victor Williams were brothers and sister, and that they were children of the said Hanah Williams. Sworn 16 June 1823, Alexander McGrew, JQ. S/ Mary (her X mark) Avinger. [MR ZZZZ:187]

Kesiah Groom maketh oath on the Holy Bible that the grandmother and mother of Elizabeth Drigers was a white woman and was recognized so by all the neighbors upwards of twenty five years. Sworn to before me this 18th of May 1797, Charles Harris, Justice of the Peace. [MR KKK:151]

28 Feb. 1797. Appeared Jacob Taylor of Wadmelow Island, planter . . . sworn doth depose that he was in the life time of Elizabeth

Young late of Beaufort well and many years acquainted with her and that she was a perfect clear white woman born in England . . . and that Rebecca commonly called Rebecca Sharper, and now the wife of John Johnson of the city of Charleston a free black man, Barber, is one of the Daughters of the said Elizabeth Young deceased. Jacob Schnider sworn to before me at Charleston . . . S/W. Cunningham. [MR MMM:270]

26 Apr. 1798. Molly Bass one free dark skinned woman . . . was born of a free white woman. [Kershaw Co. Pleadings & Judgments 1797-1801]

30 July 1799. I certify that I have known John Johnson a Free Black man for more than 10 years past . . . I have made use of him as a Serjeant of Pioneers in the 29th Regiment under my command. S/ Jacob Read Lt. Col. Isaac Motte Dart, Esq. also testified as to the signature of Jacob Read. [MR MMM:271]

1799. Barbara Everly says that Mary Saltus is a free person of color but her mother was a white woman who lived in the family but was enticed away and seduced. City of Charleston. [MR MMM:88]

Matthew Winningham being duly sworn . . . he was well acquainted with the mother of James Bunch, who was a daughter of Kesiah Beech, whose mother he had frequently seen (when he was a lad). They were esteemed as descendants of Egyptians who were all a free people. . . . S/Matthew (his M mark) Winningham. Sworn to 27 May 1799, William Eckells, J.Q. Recorded 8 July 1814. [MR GGGG:372]

Elizabeth Welcome age 21 is the daughter of Mary Webber of Chehaw, who was white; was born 24 June 1779. 25 Aug. 1800. Janee Welcome, colored, age 23, is the daughter of Mary who was white. 12 May 1800. [MR QQQ:492-493]

8 Mar. 1800. Effy Haggins, a coloured woman, was born in 1778 at Pedee Mars Bluff. Her mother was a white woman who has been dead about 15 years and the deponent knew her. 17 May 1808. Dicey Lloyd says Sarah Chavous is her daughter and was born on Black River.

25 Feb. 1808. Sarah Chavous a woman of colour age about 20 is the granddaughter of a white woman and the daughter of Dicey Haggins Lloyd, Effy Haggins' sister. [3 Affidavits. MR ZZZ:243-244]



Charleston Dist., S.C. Mr. James Aweth being duly sworn . . . he well knew the mother of Rody Windham and lived in the same house with her at the Pendergrass, Black River in Sumter Dist., where she practiced in that neighborhood the profession of a midwife. . . . known and received as the descendant of a free Indian woman by a white man. . . . And that her name was Effy Hagan and generally was called Miss Hagan. And that she was the mother of the aforesaid Rody Windam who hath prosecuted William Crawford, and Sarah Crawford, and Lewis Crawford for an Assault and Battery. 16 Jan. 1826. S/James (his X mark) Aweth. [MR CCCCC:138]

Charleston 21 May 1801. This is to certify that Adam Garden and Sophia Tieler were married 16 Sep. 1799 by me Thos. Frost. [MR VVV:278]

Charleston. By John Hinckley Mitchell, Justice of the Quorum . . . 4 Feb. 1807 personally came Mrs. Mary Hibben, who deposeth that she hath been a considerable time acquainted with Flora Baldwin, formerly Flora Garden, and now the wife of Robert Baldwin a free Black Man, who is to her certain knowledge the descendant and daughter of a free Indian woman named Rachel. S/ Mary Hiben. [MR VVV:521-522]

Feb. 10, 1807. City of Charleston. Appeared Flora Baldwin formerly Flora Garden . . . deposeth that Adam, John, Juliet, and Diana are her children. S/ Flora (her X mark) Baldwin. [MR VVV:526]

[Mr. Vanderdissen was said to be the father of her two daughters Flora and Rachel.]

[See James A. Strobhart, *Reports of Cases . . . Court of Appeals* Volume 4, 1850.]

City of Charleston. Feb. 25, 1808. Eleanor Sarah Bonneau says that Adam Garden is the son of Flora Garden who is the daughter of a free born Indian woman named Rachel. S/ Eleanor Sarah Bonneau. [MR YYY:419] [See also MR TTTT:503-504, MMMMM:31.]

Charleston. Oct. 29, 1819. Diana Richards is the dau. of Rachel Garden. Rachel Garden and her sister Flora Garden are the daus. of Rachel a free Indian woman. [MR RRRR:359]

City of Charleston. May 7, 1827. Martha Juliet Garden, age 25, is the granddaughter of Flora Garden, a free Indian woman. [MR EEEEE:67]

City of Charleston. August 9, 1827. Mary Garden, age 18, is the daughter of Diana Garden who is the daughter of Flora Garden. [MR EEEEE:216]

Charleston. May 8, 1832. Adam Garden says Martha Juliet Garden, age 31, is the dau. of his sister, Diana Garden. Diana's parents are Flora Garden (Adam's mother) and John Owens, white, respectable merchant of Charleston, now deceased. John Hinckley Mitchell concurs, adding that Flora Garden was a regular Free Indian woman. [MR NNNNN:126-127]

The Attorney General stated that the grand jury were under a misapprehension as respected the imprisonment of Mary Ann Bull, where in their presentment they stated that she was in jail on the affidavit of a colored man . . . the Constitutional Court established that Adam Garden, the prosecutor . . . was a descendant of a free Indian . . . that Mary Ann Bull should be imprisoned until she could get bail to keep the peace . . . in case of her inability to do so, she should be released on being committed to the Poor House. 24 Oct. 1833. [MR NNNNN:539]

Charleston. May 23, 1838. Personally appeared Adam Garden a man of free Indian descent on the mother's side and of white descent on the father's side and Rebecca Limehouse, otherwise called Rebecca Garden, also of free descent of white and Indian blood. Her grandmother, Elizabeth Cyrus, having been a white woman born in Philadelphia and her grandfather a free Indian, and her mother having been the daughter of the said Elizabeth Cyrus and the said Indian, and her father Mr. Robert Limehouse of this City . . . being sworn, declare that Elias Garden who was 22 years of age on the 17th Dec. last, and is a butcher by occupation, is their son. [MR YYYYY:421-422 and VVVVV:354-355]

Sumter Deeds D:174-175:

State of S.C. Marion District, Stephen Owen, J.P. Levi Gibson personally appeared before me . . . and being sworn . . . saith that he was personally acquainted with a certain elderly woman of the name of Franky Going or Taylor. That from her appearance, he had cause to believe that she was not of Ethiopian extraction. That she was also generally reputed and considered to have proceeded from the Indian. He was also acquainted with a certain Gowen Taylor, who was said to be the son of the aforesaid Frankey Taylor, and was always considered as her son; . . . he never was considered in any other way than to have derived from the Indian extraction. 5 Apr. 1804. S/Levi Gibson. Hardy Crawford swore to the oath 6 Apr. 1804 before Stephen Owen, J.P. [See also State Plats V. 35:14.]

S.C. Charleston District. Personally appeared before me John Hannahan (son of William Hannahan, Esq., of the Island of Edisto) . . . depose that he is well acquainted with Martha Dobbins (the daughter of Rose and granddaughter of Affy Dobbins), whose grandfather was said to be Mr. Hugh Dobbins, planter of the Island of Edisto . . . was acquainted with Affey Dobbins, who was descended from the Indian tribe of people by the mother's side . . . after the death of Mr. Hugh Dobbins, said Affey came and lived on her father's plantation, where she died and was buried. Some time after, her daughter Rose with her children (vzt: Rosina, now Henry Michael's wife; Martha Dobbins, and son Isaac Dobbins, who was bound an apprentice to Mr. William Mills) came to Charleston where they are now living. . . . S/ John Hannahan Jr. Sworn to 11 Aug. 1804, J.H. Mitchell, Justice of the Peace. [MR RRRR:343]

Rose Dobbins says she is white, that her daughter, Rosina, married a free man of color in Charleston named Harry Michael. Their children are John Michael and Ann Michael. Rose Dobbins (in Charleston, Jan. 10, 1816) says that Samuel Dobbins and his twin brother William Dobbins (age 18) are her nephews, their mother is Margaret Dobbins who were the daughters of a free Indian woman named Affey Dobbins. [MR HHHH:454]

March 18, 1806. Dianah Stewart a free Indian woman lived many years in the home of John Stewart/Stuart, Superintendent of Indian Affairs, in Charleston, City. She was the mother of Elizabeth Cagwood who was the mother of Diana Mitchell (James Mitchell's wife). He was a carpenter in Charleston. Diana Mitchell was the mother of Elizabeth Holloway, Hagan Holman, John Mitchell and James Howell Mitchell. [MR WWW:622]

Charleston Mar. 18, 1825. Francis Ramage and Joseph B???? old inhabitants of this city . . . well acquainted with Diana Stewart who was to their certain knowledge a free Indian woman and lived many years in the family of Mr. John Stewart, Superintendent of Indian Affairs in this city. Diana Stewart was the mother of Elizabeth Cagwood, who was the mother of Diana Mitchell (the wife of James Mitchell of this city, carpenter). Which said Diana Mitchell was the mother of Elizabeth Holloway, Hagar Holloway Helman, John Mitchell, and James Howell Mitchell. [MR BBBB:91-92]

A certificate, much mutilated, saying that Martha Watson is the



daughter of Martha Watson (White) and Thomas Watson (an East Indian), was pasted together and then rats came and ate it. City of Charleston Dec. 12, 1806. [MR YYY:39]

City of Charleston. I do hereby certify that I know of my own knowledge that the three following free men of color, named Nathaniel Roberts, John Roberts, and Joseph Roberts were born of an Indian woman of the Tuscarora Nation, and that she resided in and near Beaufort in this state for several years . . . not liable to a poll tax. 24 July 1806. S/Daniel Stevens. [MR VVV:439]

City of Charleston. 25 Apr. 1806. Personally came Miss Sarah Goode who did declare . . . that Amelia James, Joseph James, Mary James, and Cato James are the children of Hannah James, who is the daughter of a free Indian woman named Betty . . . commonly known by the appellation of Indian Betty. S/Sarah Good. [MR CCCC:360]

Report of Dec. 3, 1806. Petition of Sundry Females of colour praying to be exempt from Taxation . . . to the Senate . . . Sundry female persons of colour resident in the District of Richland . . . abject poverty and other causes, it is not in their power to subsist themselves, and require a supplement fund to discharge their taxes . . . the Taxation of females is doubly oppressive, in as much as the relations and rights of marriage are not recognized by Law, and consequently the wife, and also the children, however numerous and poor (if over sixteen years old) are equally with the husband and the debtor the objects of taxation. . . .

Blyth Harris  
Diea Wilson  
Lydia Harris  
Heziah Harris  
Clementine Harris  
Eleanor Harris  
Katherine Rawlinnson  
Elizabeth Wilson  
Jerry Sweat

Sarah Jacobs  
Sarah Wilson  
Edey Wilson  
Sarah Bolton  
Nancy Grooms  
Mary Jeffers  
Sarah Jeffers  
Mary Jacobs  
Rachel Portie  
Sarah Portie

[All by X mark]

The following attest that they believe the petition to be true:  
William Meyer, Frederick Meyer, John Bostick, William R. Tucker,  
W.J. Goodwyn, Robert Weston, Charles Clifton, Charles Williamson,

Caleb Clarke, James Goodwyn, John H. Chapell, James Taylor, Henry R. Hall, Green Rives, Clark Clifton, R. Hendrick, William Taylor, J.S. Guignard, Isaac Greer, N. Center, B. Waring, J.J. Forest, D. Forest, John Bynum, Hicks Chappell, Major Howell, John Hopkins, Thomas Hutchinson, John Center, Tim Rives, James Hopkins, William Hopkins, Joel Adams.

Report: The prayer thereof ought to be granted and that a bill ought to be brought in for that purpose.

24 Dec. 1806 . . . know that a colored woman named Rebecca Abrahams about 32 years of age is descended from an Indian woman. S/Robert Cochran and Mary (her X mark) Beaudrot.

4 June 1807: A wench named Catherine who died last Fall, had lived on one of my plantations upwards of twenty years. I have always understood that she was bourne of a free woman of Indian extraction. Catherine left behind her three children, two sons and one daughter, the eldest son Nicholas, about nine years old, the second son Billy about seven years old and a daughter named Belinda about four years old. S/W. Washington. Saml. House made oath that he is well acquainted with Willm. Washington's handwriting . . . sworn to before me the 9th June 1807, Danl. Jos. Ravenel, JP. [MR YYY:203]

Charleston, S.C. . . . appeared John Gough and made oath that William Clark, William Ellis, and Charlotte Gill are descendants immediately from a native Indian woman born in this state in the parish of St. James, Goose Creek; and that the said three persons were also born in the said parish. . . . Sworn 23 Mar. 1807 before Henry Gray, Justice of the Peace.

Charleston, S.C. John Gough appeared and made oath that William Clark, Thomas Ellis and Charlotte Gill are descendants immediately from a native Indian woman of the Catawba nation, born in this state in the parish of St. Philips, Charleston. [MR YYY:118 and YYY:125]

Charleston, S.C. . . . appeared John Gough and made oath that George Logan, a free man of colour, was born in Charleston in the year 1777 of a free Indian woman of the Catawba Nation. S/John Gough. Sworn to 28 July 1807, Henry Gray, Justice of the Peace. [MR ZZZ:101]

May 1, 1807. Mrs. Gressey Crawford of Charleston . . . says that Ann McGillivray, George and Betsey, all colored are the children of a free

Indian woman named Susannah. June 22, 1807, Mrs. Elizabeth MacIntosh of Charleston deposeth that Ann McGillivray a couloured person is the daughter of a free woman named Susannah which said Susannah was the daughter of a free Indian woman. [MR ZZZ:156]

Domingo Correo, a black man, free, was born at Bessaco on the Windward Coast of Africa. His father was Francisco of Saba, King of Bessaco. (1807 and 1808) [MR ZZZ:282]

Affidavit of African man, Dick, native of Mayambo Coast of Angola . . . called in his own country *Manabanga* . . . came to Charleston, S.C. a free man in Dec., 1807. Was paid at the river Congo and came to Charleston 3 weeks ago and is free and not a slave. Stays with Mr. DePau. [MR CCCC:18-19]

1808. Lingo, age about 25, of the Angola nation. Black complexion, 5 feet 3 & 1/2 inches tall, free, an interpreter to the slaves. His two fore teeth a little filed. Has lost the two middle fingers of his left hand. Wooly hair. A mark of his country on his right breast. Born in Angola in Africa. [MR ZZZ:271-273]

Simon Jackson. Negro. 25 years old. Born in Ireland in 1786. (1811) [MR EEEE:207]

Paul Mazyck Hargurt (?) and a man's wife in Africa. 1821. [MR WWWW:44]

Bamama Nimbel, a free woman from black Africa being educated in the U.S. [MR ZZZ:156]

Catherine from the Island of Bounanas in Africa. Came here 1764. MR ZZZZ:133]

City of Charleston. Jan. 9, 1808 . . . personally came and appeared . . . Mrs. Marie Rose Cadase Barrere and Mrs. Anna Adelaide Sutcliffe, inhabitants of this city . . . did depose that Louisa Maurau is the daughter of a free Indian woman named Elizabeth and that the said Louisa Maurua hath two children named Francis and Charlotte femme Barrere. [MR BBBB:1-2]

13 Jan. 1808. This are to certify that the sons and daughters of Cannon Cumbo and wife Alley (now deceased) are as follow who lives in the State of N.C. in the County of Robeson . . . to wit: (1) Gibby Cumbo (2) Cannon Cumbo, Jr. (3) Mary Cumbo (4) Aaron Cumbo



(5) Elisha Cumbo (6) Elijah Cumbo (7) Solomon Cumbo (8) Stephen Cumbo . . . to wit the daughters of the aforesaid Cannon Cumbo and wife Alley now deceased: (1) Mary Cumbo wife of John Cumbo (2) Faney Cumbo (3) Cussiah James. City of Charleston, S.C. Mister George Grooms, being sworn . . . the above named children were always called and reported to be the children of the within named Cannon Cumbo and his wife Alley. S/ by X mark. 13 Jan. 1808. J. Bentham, QU.

City of Charleston, S.C. Mr. George Grooms, being duly sworn, . . . was well acquainted with Aley Cumbo who lived in N.C. and was the reputed mother of Elisha Cumbo . . . the said Alley Cumbo was a white woman. . . S/by X mark. 13 Jan. 1808. [MR ZZZ:153-154]

State of S.C. Colleton District. Personally appeared Susanah Britt, who being duly sworn, maketh oath on the holy Evangelists of Almighty God, and saith that herself and her mother and all her family as far back as her remembrance were always called Indians and always treated as such. Sworn to 5 Apr. 1809. S/Susanah (her X mark) Britt. James P. Appleby, Justice of the Quorum. [MR CCCC:413]

Betsy Busby, being Indian born, the first child born; Nancy Busby likewise, the said Nancy being born an Indian—were exempted from taxes. Therefore all the children are the same. Children: Lizar Bing, Abraham Scott, Mary Scott, John Brunson, Martha Scott. Wit: William Gordon, Edward Saints. Feb. 1, 1810. [MR NNNN:354]

Personally appeared Betsy Busby (formerly Betsy Saints) who made oath that Edward Saints living at Middleton Plantation on Ashley River is her son by David Saints, an Englishman. S/ Betsy (her X mark) Busby. Sworn to 3 Nov. 1819, Lewis Roux, QU. Mrs. Elizabeth Peak deposeth that she was well acquainted with the grandmother, mother and father of the within named Betsey Busby, that they were Indians. S/Elizabeth Peake. Sworn 3 Nov. 1819. [MR ZZZZ:204-205]

Betsy Busby deposeth that William Bozzard about 21 years of age, Jane Bozzard about 15 years of age, Molsey Bozzard about 12 years of age, Eliza Bozzard about 8 years of age and Nancy Bozzard about 26 years of age are her children. S/Betsy (her X mark) Busby. Sworn 18 Aug. 1823. [MR YYYY:470-471] Betsy Stuart (whose name was formerly Betsy Busby) maketh oath that Eliza Bing is the descendant of an Indian. This deponent personally recollects the grandmother and the mother of said Eliza Bing . . . she was intimately

acquainted with them and knew they were Indians . . . the mother of the said Eliza Bing died in Charleston, S.C. . . . she attended upon her during her last illness. . . . This deponent further saith that she was present when the said Eliza Bing was born. The said Eliza Bing was born of an Indian woman. S/ Betsy (her X mark) Stuart. Sworn 10 Feb. 1827, James Mackee. Eliza Bing, the descendant of an Indian mother, identifies her (Eliza Bing's) children as: Elizabeth Lightwood age 11, Maria Lightwood age 6, Caroline Brunson age 10 months—all born in the City of Charleston. Mar. 9, 1827. [CCCCC:497-498] Personally appeared Dr. Edward Elfe and made oath that he knows Emmeline Cooper, a free brown girl now in the 17th year of her age. She is the daughter of Elizabeth Lightwood named in the foregoing affidavit . . . she has the reputation of being descended from Indian Pedigree in the maternal line. Sworn to 20 Apr. 1848, Thomas Jones, Notary Public and Ex Officio Magistrate. [MR BBBBBB:653] I, J. Dickson Bruns, M.D., do testify that Moses Bing (alias Brunson) aged about 9 years and John Bing (alias Brunson) aged about 4 years are the children of Caroline Bing (alias Brunson), whose free Indian papers are duly recorded in the Secretary of State's Office, Charleston, S.C. in Miscellaneous Records Book 5C, p. 498. Sworn 21 Feb. 1860. James A. Duffus, Notary Public and Magistrate Ex Officio. [MR IIIII:425] The Rev. J. Claudius Miller swears that he is well acquainted with Maria Bing (now Bates). That she was employed in his family as a general servant for a length of time and that she bore a most excellent character . . . the said Maria has two children now living, to wit: Eliza Bates age 15 years and Henry Bates age 10 years . . . the said Maria is the descendant of a free Indian woman, . . . Sworn 17 May 1861. [MR IIIII:695]

City of Charleston, S.C. Sep. 24, 1811. A mulatto man named Joseph Brown, age 22, is free born. The mother of Joseph Brown was the daughter of a free Indian woman. [MR CCCC:602]

City of Charleston, S.C. 12 Nov. 1811. Appeared before me Louis Mallet and Jacque Dupont, now of Charleston, but late of Saint Domingo . . . they knew Simon Jackson to be the grandson of Marce Madelame, a free Indian woman of the parish of dam Mari near Saint Jeremi in Saint Domingo and that his mother was the daughter of the said Mary Madelam. That all the family were free born, and that Simon Jackson, now about 30 years of age, came to Savannah, Georgia, when he was about 10 years of age, and remained

there till lately he came to this city on business . . . make this deposition to enable him to transact and carry on business as a free man of the Indian nation, born of free Indian parents, . . . John Mitchell, QU. [MR EEEE:207]

Court of Common Pleas, October Term 1812. Marion District:

. . . to Enos Tart Esqur. Sheriff of Marion District . . . that the body of Thomas Hagans detained in the common goal of Marion District under your custody . . . the Court of Common Pleas to be holden at Marion Court House. . . . Witness the honorable William Smith Associate Judge. . . .

. . . then comes Enos Tart Esq. Sheriff of said District . . . unto the said court the body of the said Thomas Hagans . . . an Execution . . . by Richard Godfrey Esqr. collector of Tax of the District of Marion (dated 15 August 1809).

. . . I Richard Godfrey collector of the general and poor Tax for Marion District to the sheriff of said District . . . Whereas Thomas Hagans . . . the sum of two dollars forty five cents for defraying the charges of the said State which he hath refused to pay (dated 14 August 1809) . . . to levy . . . upon all Free Negros Mulatoes and Mestizos, and that he the said Thomas might not be compelled to pay the same Because he saith that he is a Free white man and a citizen of the State aforesaid, And that he is ready to verify.

. . . Robert Coleman (deposed) that he was personally acquainted with Thomas Ivey and Elizabeth Ivey his wife eight or nine years immediately before their death that the said Thomas this deponent understood was of Portuguese descent, that his complexion was swarthy, his hair black and strait . . . that his wife Elizabeth was a free white woman, very clear complection and always held & reputed to be white. . . . That Kesiah Ivey was the daughter of the said Elizabeth and always held & reputed. . . . This Deponent further states the said Kisiah Ivey intermarried with Zachariah Hagans and lived with the said Zachariah as his wife till her death . . . And this deponent further states that Thomas Hagans the person now in court is the son of the said Kesiah Hagans, that he was reared in the family and this deponent believes he has seen the said Thomas at the house of the said Kesiah. . . .

John Regan appeared in open court and deposed that he was from the time he could first remember to the time he was grown (viz. for twelve or fifteen years) well acquainted with Thomas Ivey and Eliza-



beth Ivey the wife of the said Thomas. . . . That Thomas Ivey was in appearance of sallow complection and was generally reputed to be of Portuguese descent, his hair was long black and strait. And the Deponent further states that Elizabeth Ivey the wife of the said Thomas Ivey was a free white woman of very clear complection, and always held and reputed to be a free white woman, And this deponent farther saith that Kesiah Ivey was the daughter of the said Elizabeth and the said Thomas, so called and raised in the family of the said Elizabeth and husband Thomas Ivey. . . . That they lived at the time this deponent knew them on Drowning Creek, in what was then Bladen County North Carolina. . . . The said Thomas and wife afterwards removed as this deponent believes to the State of South Carolina.

. . . it is satisfactorily ascertained that the said Thomas is of Portuguese descent and therefore not a subject of the Act of the Legislature imposing a tax on free Negroes Mulattos, etc. Dated October 30th 1812 and Signed by Wm. Smith.

[North Carolina Genealogical Society Journal, Vol. 9, Nov., 1983]  
1850 Census Marion District, S.C.

Thomas Hagans	85	M Farmer b. S.C.
Sarah	60	F b. N.C.

Bladen Co., N.C. Abstracts of Deeds:

25 Apr. 1771, James Blount of Province of S.C. to John Flowers, of Edgecombe Co., N.C. . . . land on W side Drowning Creek being the place where James Roberts formerly lived . . . the lower part of 300 acres patented by Thomas Ivey in 1756. . . . [Present-day Robeson Co., N.C.]

1790 Census Georgetown District, Prince Fredericks Parish, S.C.:

Zachariah Hagan	4 M 16+ 4 M under 16 7 F.
-----------------	---------------------------

1800 Census Liberty County, S.C.:

Zacariah Hagan	6 All Other Free Persons
----------------	--------------------------

1790 Census Fayette District, Robeson Co., N.C.:

Thomas Ivey	4 M 16+ 2 M under 16 5 F.
-------------	---------------------------

Personally appeared Robert Larry who made oath that about 15 or 16 years ago he was acquainted with an Indian woman named Patty Jennings, who lived with a white man in Charleston. And that the said Patty had a daughter named Mary Jennings who is the person to whom this paper alludes. Sworn 31 May 1813, S/Robert Larry [MR HHHH:237]

City of Charleston . . . 1 June 1813. . . . appeared Delavincendiere of the City of Charleston . . . deposeth that he resided in the Quarter of Artibonitte at Saint Domingo in the dependency of Saint Mark from 1753 until 1792 when he came to Charleston. . . . while in the said quarter, he was acquainted with Madame Jeanne, who resided there and who was the mother of Louis Cabevil Reynaud of the said City of Charleston, tailor, who is aged about 30 years, about 5 feet 4 inches high, has black eyes, black eyebrows, a flat nose and a middle sized mouth. . . . Madame Jeanne was descendant from the pure Indian blood. Deponent also knew Mr. Cortel, a European, and who was the father of the said Madame Jeanne. He also knew Jean Valentine Reynaud, a European and inhabitant of Saint Mark and who was the father of the said Cabevil Reynaud. And that it follows that the said Cabevil Reynaud is descended by the mother's side from an Indian, and by the father's from a white man. Joseph Nicholas Grand gave a similar affidavit. [MR GGGG:89]

Personally appeared Ruth Cole, who being duly sworn made oath that Elizabeth Jones the wife of Jehu Jones Junior (tailor) is the daughter of Sarah Cole, a native of the Malaccas in the East Indies. And that this deponent was present at her birth in the year of (blank) in Charleston, South Carolina. S./Ruth Cole. Sworn to 14 August 1815 before Henry Gray, Justice of the Peace. [MR HHHH:287] [The Moluccas lie south of the Phillipines, east of Celebes and west of New Guinea, and are now part of Indonesia.]

Charleston District. Personally appears before me A. Joyner, one of the Justices assigned to keep the peace in the District aforesaid, Isaac Grooms and Theretton Grooms, says that William W. Driggers' grandmother on the female side was a free white woman, and that they never heard her called by any other name by any person that knew her in the settlement where she lived. Said William H. Driggers' grandmother's name was Sarah Driggers, the mother of Cumfort Driggers. Isaac Grooms (his mark) Theresetton Grooms (his mark) Sworn 27 December 1815 before H.B. Joyner, Justice of the Peace. [MR HHHH:434]

March 16, 1816. Mrs. Adelaide Sutcliffe says that she hath well known Louisa Chatelaine about 34 years of age and that she also knew the mother of the said Louisa Chatelaine, named Margueritte who was a free Indian woman. [MR HHHH:543]

Affidavit about Gulla Rose an old negro woman (a fish woman), dec'd. Her daughter, Phoebe Johnson, black, born free as was Gulla Rose. Phoebe Johnson's 3 children all born free: a girl age 18, a boy age 14 born Sep. 7, 1803, a boy named John age 4, nicknamed Pinkey. (1817) [MR NNNN:324]

Ruling of Constitutional Court in 1817. Case of Ferdinand Ferret and others. Applicants are natives of Cape Francois, in the island of St. Domingo, . . . they have resided in this city (Charleston) for many years. Their mother was a free woman of the East Indies and was married to a white man, their father, at the Cape.

Mary Taggart. 2 Affidavits. 3 Feb. 1818. Nancy Brown, the wife of a free man of color named Moses Brown, is the daughter of a free born Indian woman named Betty who resided and lived in her family many years. Betsy Mushington is the daughter of Nancy Brown. [MR OOOO:271-272]

Mary Taggart. 3 Affidavits. 25 Feb. 1818. Three free men of color: Henry Matthews age about 20, John Mathews age about 27, Peter Mathews age about 25. Their mother was Mary Mathews and the mother of Mary Mathews was the daughter of Martha Simons, a free born Indian woman. Mary Taggart well knew Martha Simons. [MR OOOO:291-292]

Mary Taggart. March 3, 1818. A free woman of color named Sylvia about 26 years of age was born in her family and that her mother's name is Nanny and now resides in her family and that she is a free born Indian woman. [NNNN:518]

Court of Common Pleas Judgment Rolls 1819, 22 A, pages 1-3: Interrogatories to be administered to Mrs. Mary Taggart, an old and infirm witness on the part of the complaintants. Case of John Matthews et al vs. Tax Collector of Charleston. (1) Did you ever (and when) know a free Indian woman named Patty and her sister Betty . . . (2) State who are the immediate descendants (by the mother's side) of these Indian women. . . . Name then one by one. And particularly state if John Mathews the complaintant, Isaac Mathews, and Henry his brother, and Peter Mathews, are the children of Mary Mathews, daughter of Patty above named. And also if Hannah Brown and Betsy Mushington are the daughters of Nancy Brown; and if Nancy Brown is the daughter of Betty above named. (3) State anything further which may be material. . . .



Answers of Mrs. Mary Taggart . . . (1) I knew Patty and her sister Betty before the Revolutionary War. They were free Indian women and were in amity with this State. (2) I know that Nancy Brown is the daughter of Betty, and Mary Mathews daughter of Patty. That Hannah Brown and Betsy Mushington are daughters of the said Nancy Brown. That Mary Mathews had a great many sons, and I believe these young men to be her sons. I do not know them particularly by name. (3) I know nothing more. S/Mary Taggart. Sworn to 24 Feb. 1819, F.S. Ward, Justice of the Peace. May 1819 . . . came into court . . . John Mathews, Isaac Mathews, Henry Mathews, Peter Mathews, Hannah Brown, Betsy Mushington and Nancy Brown. . . . Two free Indian women in amity with this State (to wit, Patty and Betty) for a long time residents and inhabitants of this state, . . . Patty . . . had issue, a daughter named Mary who intermarried with one Matthews and had issue: John, Isaac, Henry, and Peter. . . . The other free Indian named Betty had issue a daughter named Nancy who intermarried and had issue: Hannah and Betsy. . . . By act of the General Assembly in 1817, it was enacted that a tax should be levied for \$2.00 per head upon all free negroes, mulattoes, and mestizoes. . . . Burger, Esquire, the tax collector for the State did assess the said descendants of the said Free Indians, and for default of payment did lodge in the office of John B. Cleary, Esq, the sheriff of Charleston District, executions . . . pray to be relieved . . . to prohibit them from levying and collecting the said tax. . . . B. F. Hunt, Attorney. The jury found for the Plaintiffs. Gilbert Davidson, Foreman. 16 June 1819.

William Mushington is the descendant of a white man and a free East Indian woman. [MR HHHHH:312-313]

City of Charleston. Apr. 11, 1846. Betsy Mushington descends from a free Indian woman, but William Mushington descended from a free East Indian woman. [MR BBBBBB:391-392]

Feb. 10, 1841. James Poyas of Charleston says he has known John Brown Mushington (a colored person) for several years. Mushington is free, has been working in the shipyard. Poyas knew him to be the child of Betsey Mushington, a pastry cook well known in the City of Charleston. [MR YYYYY:14]

May 21, 1818. Mary Smith declared that she well knew Sarah Hamlin who was a free Indian woman. And that she was the mother of

Sarah Hinson, now living in Charleston. And that Catherine Jordan, Susannah Hinson, and Elizabeth Hinson are the daughters of the above said Sarah Hinson. S/ Mary (her X mark) Smith. [NNNN:473] City Treasurers Office, Charleston. March 13, 1824 . . . I do hereby certify that Mary M. Hinson is of Indian Descent. S/Jos. Bennett, City Treasurer.

State of South Carolina. I do hereby certify that Mary Hinson was brought up before me Thomas P. Harvey, Justice of the Peace and David Ramsay, Thomas Lehre, Junr., and James Reid, Freeholders charged with having returned into the State contrary to Law and that the following is the Verdict of said Court, "We find the Defendant not amenable to the Act of 1823, she being of free Indian Descent." Charleston 15 October 1825. [MR CCCCC:92]

Charleston 15 October 1825. I do hereby certify that when I lived in Tradd Street in 1783 to 1786 that Captain Corn[eliu]s Hinson resided a few doors from me, with Sarah Hinson who appeared to me and was informed came from the Indian Tribe; and that Captain Hinson was the reputed father of Susan Hinson, the mother of Mary Hinson, who is the Bearer. S/A. Tunno/J. Vesey.

Comptroller Generals Office. Charleston 15 October 1825. I hereby certify that Mary Hinson pays no Capitation Tax to the State, as a Free person of color, as appears by the books and returns in this office, she being considered as the descendant of Indian Parents, and therefore exempt by the law on taxation. S/James W. Rouse, Comptroller's Clerk.

Susan Hinson	)
Catherine Hinson	) or Jordan
Mary Hinson	)
Elizabeth Hinson	)

a certificate from Alexander Howard, April 26, 1826; "They have always been considered as free Indians in amity with this country."

Thomas Martin swears "that he was for 44 years acquainted with Sarah Hinson who has been dead for years, and who was the woman from whom Catherine, Susan, Elizabeth, and Mary Hinson have reputedly descended" . . . the said Sarah Hinson (the mother of the three first named parties, and the grandmother of the fourth), was a free Indian woman in amity with this State . . . she was considered so during her life . . . no doubt was entertained on the subject . . . he

knew the said Sarah Hinson lived with a man named Hinson who was a white man and the reputed father of the above mentioned parties except Mary who was his granddaughter whose father was also a white man as was always believed. S/Thomas Martin. 8th May 1826. [Charleston County Court of Common Pleas Box 1826, Roll 581A]

City of Charleston, 15 July 1818 . . . appeared Capt. Robert Cochran, . . . made oath that Hester Johnson, a brown woman about 43 years of age, was born in his family in the City of Charleston, and that she is the daughter of an Indian woman named Soffy, who formerly lived on his plantation on Charleston Neck and there died a few years since . . . the said Hester Johnson has at present five children alive, named William, Susan, Sophia, Benjamin and Abigail. S/Robert Cochran. [MR RRRR:549]

Case of William, Susan, Sophia, Benjamin and Abigail Johnson . . . descendants of a free Indian woman. . . . Certified by Daniel Horlbeck, Clerk of Court of General Sessions and Common Pleas for District of Charleston 16 Feb. 1824. Charleston Dist., S.C. . . . appeared Samuel D. Parker . . . he is acquainted with Susan Johnson from her infancy . . . she was born on his premises in George Street in the Spring of 1830 . . . she is the daughter of Sophia Johnson a descendant of a free Indian woman . . . said Susan is about 19 years old, about 5'5" inches high, rather dark complexion, inclined to be stout, and has very white teeth. 18 Jan. 1849. S/Samuel D. Parker. Thomas S. Jones, N.P. [MR DDDDDD:215]

Charleston District, S.C. Mrs. Mary Cochran, being duly sworn, depose that she is well acquainted with William, Susan, Sophia, Benjamin, and Abigail Johnson . . . they were born on the plantation of this deponent's grandmother, and were born of the body of Hester Johnson now deceased and who died about a year ago at the age of about 40 years. That the said Hester was born of the body of Sophia, who died at the age of 91 years, and about 3 years ago. That the said Hester Johnson with her children aforementioned were all born on the said plantation, and were born free, and were to the certain knowledge of the deponent the descendants of the aforesaid Indian woman. S/Mary Cochran.

Sworn . . . 18 December 1823, John W. Mitchell, Qu.

[Charleston District, General Sessions Court. Quo Warranto 1816-1836]



Petition to the Senate and House of Representatives . . . of Sally Nicholson . . . native of the Cherokee Nation . . . she was allowed a certain section of land lying . . . on the waters of Keowee River . . . that she has been kept out of the possession of said land . . . 1820. Petition #11.

S.C. 7 Dec. 1820. Before me Lewis Roux (JQ and NP) appeared Mr. Jerry Walters (formerly of the town of New Haven in the state of Connecticut). He has been acquainted with James Sherman ever since his infancy. That he was brought up by the deponent's family. That his mother was an Indian woman. James was born in the town of Redding in Connecticut. Sister of the said James who also was brought up by the deponent's family. Also appeared Mr. James Stillman, who has known the said James Sherman ever since he was a boy, that the said James was brought up with his sister by Mr. Walter in the town of New Haven. Mother was a free Indian woman. [MR UUUU:143] [Paugussett Indian]

City of Charleston. January 20, 1821. The girl named Elizabeth Hesse 13 years of age the 20th inst., of light complexion and slim made, is the daughter of Louisa Browder, a free born native of the East Indies by a former husband named John Hesse. She was born free in the city of Charleston. Elizabeth's guardian is Christiana Campbell, a free black woman who is about to move to Savannah, Georgia. [MR UUUU:182-183]

Thomas Theus, age 3, the son of Charlotte Maucau who is the daughter of Louisa Browder a free born native of the East Indies. Thomas Theus' guardian is Elizabeth Voree, a free woman of color, is about to take him from Charleston, S.C. to Savannah, Georgia. Jan. 20, 1821. [MR UUUU:183]

Ann Elizabeth Thomas, about 9 years of age, of dark complexion, is the daughter of the late Louisa Browder, deceased, who died on 21 May last, a free born Indian woman, a native of the East Indies. The girl is at 220 King St. She was born in the city of Charleston. Her guardian is Samuel D????, a saddler. June 17, 1825. [MR RRRRR:109]

The bearer of this affidavit, Thomas Theus Scott, aged about 19 years, is the child of Charlotte Marau, who was the daughter of Louisa Browder, a native of the East Indies, by a white man by the name of Scott who was a member of the City Guard. The mother of

the aforesaid Thomas Theus Scott, when deponent became acquainted with her upwards of 30 years ago in the City, was always recognized as of East Indian descent. Charleston. Nov. 20, 1837. [MR UUUUU:83]

Francis Evay states that Martha Lindabar age 25 is the daughter of Louisa Broder, a native of the East Indies, by a white man. Mr. Evay knew Louisa Broder upwards of 48 years ago in this City. Charleston, July 13, 1840. [MR XXXXX:434]

Agnes Broda is the daughter of Louisa Broda who was reputed to be an East Indian. The said Agnes was said to be her child by a white man. Sept. 24, 1847. [MR EEEEEEE:366]

To the Honorable Henry W. DeSaussure, one of the Judges in Equity for the State of South Carolina. The Petition of Elliot, an Indian born in this state, sheweth that he is a minor age 15 years old and 6 months, and destitute of parents and guardians. Herein prayeth that your Honor will appoint C. Clifton, Esquire, of this town his guardian during the years of his minority, and to bind him as an apprentice to learn the bricklayer's trade under William Gray of the Town of Columbia, . . . S/Henry Elliot. Columbia, 11 October 1821. [Richland County Petitions, Equity Roll #172]

Executions lodged by the Tax Collector of Richland with the Sheriff against Free people of Colour who could not be found and for which amount the Treasurer holds the Sheriffs receipt, viz: June 11, 1821.

Randell Harris  
John Harris  
Eliza Harris  
Jacob Harris  
Halsey Harris  
Rawlins Harris  
Russel Portee  
Fairy Portee  
Polly Oxendine  
Rachel Oxendine  
Wm. Oxendine  
Ailsey Oxendine  
Michael Wilson  
Thomas Wilson  
Rebecca Locklier

James Locklier  
Phyllis Gibbs  
Lydia Chavis  
Levi P. Fetner  
June 4, 1822  
Wm., Eliza Harris  
Patience Sweat  
Jane Sytire  
Howell, Russell and  
Malie Portee  
Rachel, Ailsy, and Wm.  
Oxendine  
John Lystria  
Michael, Thomas, A. and  
N. Wilson

Ephraim Wilson  
Rebecca Lockleer  
Rawlin, Stark, and Jerry  
Harris, Jr.  
Gedion Gibson  
Sarah Jacobs  
J. Jacobs alias J. Tuff  
Hezh. Jacobs  
Elisey Jacobs  
Sophia Jacobs  
Mary Chavis  
Jerupty Cursey  
Lydia and Charlotte Chavis  
Deby or Debetha,  
Nasry Harris

Randel and Griffin Harris  
Sally Langley  
Peter Barnes  
James Lockleir  
Priscilla Simons  
Sophia Sweat  
July 30, 1824.  
Patience Sweat  
Henry Bostick  
James Fowler  
Lewis Jones  
William Smith  
Sally Howter  
Mary Howter  
Elizabeth Harris

... The humble petition of David Becket late Sheriff of Richland District sheweth that the tax collector for Richland District lodged a number of executions in his hands for collection against free people of color ... the difficulty of finding them on account of the peculiar situation of the residence. ...

Charleston Dist., St. James Goose Creek. 18 Jan. 1823. Appeared Lyda Lockela before me Hardy H. Chinnors (one of the JP) who being sworn ... saith that she the said Mrs. Lockela and Mrs. William Quick's grandmother, were well acquainted with each other in the State of N.C. on Drowning Creek. She knows her family in these parts, and that they all appeared to be white. She believes the said William Quick's grandmother to be a clear-blooded white woman. She knew the old lady before she was married, and her name was Elizabeth Overstreet, and afterwards married one Davis. S/by X mark. [MR ZZZZ:33]

26 Feb. 1823. Sarah Jones, white, is the mother of three children by coloured men: John Jones 12, Josiah Rogers 11, Jacob Rogers 7. [MR ZZZZ:50]

1823. St. George's Parish, Colleton Co. Ann Riser did not see Sarah Fox (a free colored woman) born but knows that Rebecca Fox, white, was her mother and cherished and breast-fed Sarah Fox. [MR YYYY:257] [Born in St. George's, Dorchester, living in Charleston by 1822]



25 Feb. 1823. St. Stephen's Parish . . . appeared before me Mr. Joshua Braveboy who sworn deposeth that he was well acquainted with Miss Margeret Redit (afterwards the wife of Joshua Braveboy). That she was a white woman. And that the bearn (child) Rhoda Windham is a granddaughter of the said Margaret Redit. Christopher R. Green, JQ. [MR ZZZZ:80]

Charleston 3 Mar. 1823. Sarah Cornwell, who just died, was a free Indian Woman; William Cornwell, age about 21, is her son. [MR ZZZZ:100]

S.C. 15 May 1823 . . . Miss M. Lesesne . . . she bought Tom from her brother, when he was a boy . . . at that time, he could with difficulty speak English, but spoke the language of Indians . . . she cannot tell how or when Tom was brought into Charleston or held as a slave, but he has acted in the capacity of her servant for 30 years . . . believes him to be an Indian. She has always treated him differently from negro slaves . . . attended to this deponent occasionally every day, takes care of the horses, and drives her out in the chair when necessary . . . that she had the necessary provision in her will prior to the Act of 1821 to prevent emancipation and to prevent being held as a slave by any other person . . . the said Tom from his childhood has regarded himself as an Indian . . . said he would serve deponent during her life, but on her death insist on his claim to freedom. S/Mary Lesesne. [MR YYYY:387]

Parish of St. James Santee. 28 May 1823. W. Gaillard certifies that the following named persons, to wit: Levy Stapleton, Crawford Stapleton, Beedy Stapleton, James Stapleton, Sarah Stapleton, and Steven Stapleton, who lived some years on my plantation, was considered as being 3/4 white and 1/4 Indian. Which was proven last Aug. or Sep. 12 months by the late Thomas Palmer, J.P. 31 May 1823. D. Gaillard certifies that "I have known" Levi, James, and Crawford Stapleton for many years . . . never considered to have any negro blood in them. I acted for four years as tax collector and never returned them as liable to head tax. Wit: John Singletary. [MR ZZZZ:227]

Will of Crawford Stapleton July 18, 1829, St. Stephen's Parish. Wife: Mary. Her will Dec. 2, 1835. No children. [See Charleston Wills.]

1860 census. City of Charleston, Ward 7, p. 470.

Crawford Stapleton 43 laborer

Dorothea Stapleton 70

1821. Affidavit by Mary Geiger . . . that a negro woman named Ann Deereef was born free and had 3 sons and one daughter, that is: Francis Deereef, Richard Edward Deereef, Joseph Deereef, and Susan Ann Deereef, all of whom were born free. [MR UUUU:239] 11 July 1823. Affidavits that Joseph and Richard Dereef are Indians. Joseph Righton swore that he was well acquainted with Francis Dereef, who came to this country from the Island of Minorca, the father of Richard E. Dereef . . . he is also acquainted with the mother of said Richard E. Dereef, named Nancy Dereef, who is the descendant of a free Indian woman. [MR ZZZZ:268-269 and 299; IIII:131; also BBBB:405-406; YYYYY:269]

St. James Goose Creek Parish. Appeared before me J. Crawford, Qu. Alexander Clark who being duly sworn, sayeth that he oftimes heard his grandfather James Clark say that Ann Quick (the mother of Jane Driggars) and himself was brother and sister, and their mother was an Irish woman from Ireland and always passed for white people during life. Sworn to 8 August 1823, J. Crawford, Qu. S/ Alexander Clark. [MR ZZZZ:226-227]

State of S.C., Orangeburg District. Personally appeared Mary Avinger before me Alexander McGrew, and being duly sworn upon the holy evangelist of Almighty God, upon her oath saith that Purcy Duglass was a child of Jeanne Driggers, and that the said Jeanne Driggers has always been deemed and passed as a white woman, and always enjoyed the benefit of the laws of the state. Sworn 16 June 1823 before Alexander McGrew, Qu. Mary (her X mark) Avinger. [MR ZZZZ:226-227]

Charleston Dist., S.C. 18 Aug. 1823 . . . appeared before me Daniel Ivy who made oath that he was well acquainted with Christopher Guy, a carpenter by trade, who served his time with a Mr. Lane . . . about 28 or 30 years ago, he was working with said Guy at a house belonging to Mr. Dill . . . Mr. Guy observed to the deponent "Do you know that Kitty Solomon is my sister, by my mother's side, and that Chapman and I are cousins, being 2 sister's children." . . . the deponent never spoke to him upon the subject again, particularly as he observed there was a difference of color. Mary Bentham's affidavit that while in her service Katy Solomon had a child born in September 1786, afterwards called Charles. Mrs. Bentham remembers because one of her own children was born in June 1786. Katy Solomon

and her son Charles left about 3 years later and she hasn't seen them since, but understands that Charles lives in Jamaica. Sworn 30 July 1825. 29 July 1825, Mary C. Thompson swore that she visited Catherine Solomon often . . . she often saw her suckle Alexander, Hester, and Henry and knows that these are Catherine Solomon's children. Christopher Rodgers knew well Mrs. Guy who was a near relation of Mrs. Chapman of James Island. Mrs. Guy was white. 26 Mar. 1825. 28 July 1825. Catherine Munro of Charleston, midwife, delivered the following children of Mrs. Catherine Solomon: Benjamin on June 2, 1798, Kitty on Feb. 13, 1800, Sarah on Nov. 25, 1801—as recorded in her book of births that she midwived. [BBBBB:254-256] S.C. . . . appeared Mrs. Elizabeth Steedman (widow of James Steedman and daughter of William and Mary Kelsey, deceased, all of the City of Charleston) . . . she was well acquainted with Miss Rebecca Guy, the granddaughter of the Rev. Mr. Guy, and grandniece of Mrs. Chapman, all of James Island in the parish of St. Andrews . . . the parents of Miss Rebecca Guy died before she became to womanhood . . . after their death, she resided with her grand-aunt, Mrs. Chapman . . . whilst residing there, she became pregnant, was confined and had a female child, the father of whom was reported to be an Indian who resided on the plantation, . . . the said infant was removed from James Island to the City of Charleston on or about the year 1771 or 1772 and placed at nursing with a negro woman named Nelly, the property of David Taylor, who was the nephew of Mrs. Chapman and who had intermarried with this deponent's sister Jane. . . . deponent often saw the aforesaid female infant at the house of her mother, Mrs. Kelsey and her brother-in-law David Taylor . . . she was informed by her sister Jane that the female infant was the daughter of Miss Rebecca Guy . . . the infant remained with Mr. Taylor until she was 4 or 5 years old when she was removed . . . she has lately seen and conversed with Mrs. Catherine Solomon, and from all circumstances . . . this deponent verily and truly believes that she is the identical person who was the child at Mr. Taylor's . . . 17 May 1833. Robert Howard NP and QU. [MR NNNNN:261-262]

Charleston Dist., S.C. Samuel Abbott . . . saith that sometime in the year (blank) he was resident in James Island . . . while there he had frequent conversation concerning a family of the Chapmans, which some time before owned and occupied the land and plantation now



belonging to Mr. Royal. Mary the wife of William Chapman was one of two daughters belonging to the Rev. Guy, an English gentleman who had lived there. In the family of Mr. Guy lived an Indian man, a very faithful person who had been employed by Mr. Guy in the capacity of steward or manager several years, was intimate in the house, and also in the house of William Chapman. There was at this time a child which lived in the house of Mr. Chapman, a girl about 10 years old, and was a granddaughter of the late Mr. Guy. This child, as she approached maturity, showed signs of partiality towards the young Indian, . . . Her partiality increased until a female infant was produced. The young woman was driven out of the house by Mrs. Chapman, and the child, which was also a girl, was sent off the Island. 14 Dec. 1833. Stevens Perry, NP. [MR PPPPP:236]

Sumter County Deed FF:488, 511:

21 Aug. 1823. Affidavit by Ellender Mitchum, Cleburn Gest and Martha Gest (now Martha Mitchum, wife to Cornelius Mitchum) children of Mary Gest dec'd. 27 Aug. 1823. Affidavit by John Frierson, he knew Mary Gest 30 or 40 years, she and her connections "always passed as white people, and he would not hesitate to pronounce her generally white."

21 Aug. 1823. Ellender Mitchum lists her children: Aaron Mitchum, Sarah Perkins, dec'd., Elizabeth Mary Ann Mitchum, Unity Agness Mitchum.

21 Aug. 1823. John J. Frierson acquainted for years with Mrs. Ellender Mitchum who has always passed as a white woman.

25 Aug. 1823. John Frierson, he has known Mrs. Ellender Mitchum 30 or 40 years, knew also her parents, Mr. and Mrs. Rhodus, "he knew them to be white."

5 Sep. 1823. Affidavit by Elijah Driggers, he knew Hester Thomas and her daughters Elizabeth and Frances (wife of Frederick Carter) "said Hester Thomas was a clear blooded white woman, . . . Priscilla Ginn knew Hester Thomas mother of Elizabeth Thomas, she was white.

24 Dec. 1823. Micajah Ivey knew them—they were sisters and her daughter Elizabeth married Frederick Carter. Francis Carter lists her children: Ann E. Carter (wife of Leonard Gest), Catherine Carter (ex wife to David Moore), Elizabeth Mahaley Carter, Mary Simpson Carter.

[See land plats. The Mitchums and Gests lived on Wiboo Swamp, a

branch of Santee River across the river from St. James Goose Creek (home of Elijah Driggers) and SE of the Privateer Redbones.]

Charleston, S.C. 19 Sep. 1823. Hugh M. Mooran and William Bell . . . do know Susan Nichols who was born in Boston in the State of Massachusetts, who is about 37 years of age. She is the daughter of a free Indian woman named Patience Ferris. And she hath a daughter that is to say, Susan Nichols hath a daughter named Josephine who is about 12 years of age. [MR ZZZZ:242-243]

Charleston, S.C. 30 Sep. 1823. I, Sarah Lawrence of the city of Charleston . . . being called upon by Susan A. Tobias to secure her in her proper rights and privileges as granted by the laws of the state of S.C., . . . swear that I knew the said Susan A. Tobias to be the granddaughter of a full blooded Indian woman long known by me and whose name was Susan. . . . Joshua Lockwood, N.P. [WWWW:382] Two more statements from Sarah Lawrence to the same effect. [MR QQQQ:302]

Charleston Dist., S.C. We do hereby certify that we were well acquainted with and knew John Williams and Mary or Molly Williams, his wife . . . were well known by every other person to be both of them born from Cherokee Indians. . . . And had the following offspring which we have known from their infancy. To wit: Lydia M. Simpson, now about 32 years of age; Selina S. Bolds, about 28 years of age; John Simpson, now a maniac in the Poor House, about 26 years of age, and William Simpson, now at Columbia, about 20 years of age, . . . all of them the descendants of the said John Williams and Mary or Molly Williams his wife. And who died on about the 20 Aug. 1804, . . . 21 Nov. 1823. S/Mrs. Sarah Russell, Elizabeth Bounetheau, Elizabeth Nacyl, William Allan, William Read. [MR ZZZZ:270]

Georgetown Dist., S.C. I do hereby certify that Mrs. Ann Garnier came and appeared before me this 27 Nov. 1823 . . . she knew personally Mary Bull, the mother of Charlotte Bull and grandmother of Joseph Bull, and that she has every reason to believe that the said Mary Bull was an Indian. Wit: Hannah U. Munnerlyn. Robert Heriot. [MR UUUU:239]

Georgetown Dist., S.C. Personally appeared . . . Ann Garnier, about the age of 75 years, . . . she knew personally Mary Bull the mother of Charlotte Bull and grandmother of Joseph Bull, the said Mary

Bull was an Indian. Knew the said Mary Bull at least 50 years ago, . . . 28 Oct. 1825. Robert Heriot, Commissioner & Registrar in Equity for Georgetown Dist. Wit: W.C. Shackelford, Francis G. Deliessline. Also Anne Phillips of Charleston (31 Oct. 1825) is the sister of Charlotte Bull and that John Bull is her nephew. [MR BBBBB:303-304]

11 Feb. 1824. Rebecca Jackson descends from a free Indian woman. [MR BBBBB:277-278]

19 Dec. 1825. City of Charleston. Thomas Scott swears that Henry Jackson about 19 years of age is the son of Rebecca Jackson who is the daughter of a free Indian woman. [MR UUUUU:41]

City of Charleston, S.C. 6 Apr. 1824. Lucy Moore of Morocco came to S.C. in 1775. Her granddaughters are three sister, vizt: Martha Sophia Inglis (wife of Thomas Inglis), Catherine, and Elizabeth. Lucy Moore's daughter was Susannah.

State of S.C. I, Henry Middleton Rutledge, do hereby certify that Martha Sophia Inglis the wife of Thomas Inglis, and her sisters, Catherine and Elizabeth, are the descendants of the Moorish Race . . . the grandmother, Lucy Moore, was a subject of the Emperor of Morocco, and to the best of my knowledge they came into the state about the year 1775 . . . Lucy Moore was for many years a servant in the family of Mrs. Sarah Smith of this city, as was also her daughter, Susannah, from whom the said Martha Sophia, Catherine, and Elizabeth have immediately descended . . . during my residence in the City of Charleston, they were always recognized as Moors . . . Martha Sophia by her marriage with the said Thomas Inglis has daughters, to wit: two of them, Claudia Angeline and Maria Sophia Inglis. Apr. 6, 1824. [MR YYYY:459.]

Reproduced in MR ZZZZZ:234-235, together with a Sep. 19, 1842 affidavit that Elizabeth Chisholm the widow of William Chisholm lately deceased lives at Thomas Lehre's residence on Alexander St., Charleston Neck and has 6 children all Chisholms: Mary C., Julia, William J., Edmund L., Mortimer D., and Thadeus Chisholm. That same date Edward Elfe, M.D. swore to a similar affidavit. Reproduced again in MR IIIII:605-606.

April 18, 1824. Abigail Webley's parents were born in the East Indies. Abigail Webley is the daughter of Lydia Watson. Susannah McDonald has known Lydia Watson upwards of 40 years. She al-



ways heard or considered her as descended from natives of the East Indies. July 17, 1824. [MR EEEEE:263]

Charleston Dist., S.C. 19 Mar. 1825. Margaret Shoulters knew Ellener Hall whose name was Ellener Finley before marriage. She knows that her grandmother and mother were Indians . . . she knows of the birth of said Ellener Finley. She was an Indian and was raised and brought up in the house of the said Finley. Deponent hired the said Ellener from her mother. . . S/ by X mark. Catherine Moore swears that Ellener Finley a free girl of colour is of Indian descent, being her granddaughter, . . . S/by X mark. [MR BBBBB:105]

Gen. Assembly Petitions. No Date #2053

In the summer of 1822 a negro man the property of William Speer named Dick ran away from me in Abbeville Dist. and in company of another . . . made for the low country . . . Dick had obtained papers which he called "free papers" and assumed the name of Isaac Dickson . . . I ascertained that my negro had been executed in Colleton Dist. on charge of Burglary . . . prayed compensation. Appraised by Free Holders: Daniel M????, George Sistrunk, John Gavin, ??????. Wm. Murray, J.P. 1825.

City of Charleston, 11 July 1825. A free woman of color named Martha Pennington, charged with having left the state and going to N.Y. and returning to this state contrary to law . . . S/Lewis Roux, QU. James Ferguson, William McDoce, John Axson, freeholders. [MR CCCCC:13-14]

12 Oct. 1825. Appeared Elizabeth Wurts, . . . she was well acquainted with the mother and grandmother of the said Maria Breach (now Maria Gardner), and the grandmother of the said Maria was the descendant of an Indian in this state. S/William G. Armstrong, N.P. [MR BBBBB:296]

City of Charleston, February 27, 1826. Margaret Garden a colored woman age about 30 is the daughter of Margaret Fenwick, who was born in Charleston in Mr. Fenwick's family, and was the daughter of Phoebe White, who was born in the East Indies at Bencolen/Banaslen? . . . I certify that Phoebe White the mother of Margaret Fenwick and grandmother of Margaret Garden aforesaid, was born in the East Indies . . . the said Phoebe White resided in the city of London and was brought to South Carolina by my mother in the

*Affidavits, Notices, Other Records*

capacity of an attendant upon the family. S/John R. Fenwick. [MR CCCCC:212] [Note: Phoebe d. in Charleston in 1813.] Charleston. Job G. Bass swears that he was born in the City of Charleston on 4 February 1817, and is now in the 26th year of his age . . . from the time of his birth until now he has never paid a Capitation Tax . . . he has always lived and been well known in the City of Charleston and has always been reputed to be and passed unmolested as a person of free East Indian descent, unmixed with negro blood, . . . the deponent is the son of Margaret Gardner, otherwise called Margaret Bass, now resident in Meeting Street nearly opposite St. Michaels Alley where she has been living about 14 or 16 years with 5 children, and neither she nor any of her children has ever paid a Capitation Tax, but she and they have always been reputed to be and passed as persons of free East Indian descent unmixed with negro blood, . . . this deponent and all of his mother's children except the last are the children of the late Job Bass, merchant, who was lost at sea in 1826, who kept a store at the corner of King Street and Cliffords Alley, a white man, who openly acknowledged deponent and his mother's children aforesaid as his children . . . this deponents mother (the said Margaret Gardner or Margaret Bass, formerly Garden or Gardner) was the daughter of Margaret Fenwick (who was in like manner of free Indian descent), reputed to be begotten of her by a white man named Samuel P. Gardner, long since deceased. The said Margaret Fenwick was the daughter of Phebe White, a native East Indian, and was brought to this country by Mrs. Fenwick. And the said Margaret Fenwick was reputed to be the daughter of Mr. Edward Fenwick, one of the sons of the said Mrs. Fenwick. And this respondent, he and his female ancestors having enjoyed the rights of free Indians for four generations, deems it a great hardship that an attempt should now be made to subject him to the disabilities of free persons of color. S/Job G. Bass. Sworn to 25 July 1842, Richard Yeadon, Notary Public.

July 22, 1843, M.J. Keith swore that he believed the whole of the above affidavit of Job G. Bass to be essentially true and correct. July 25, 1842. Hyam Cohen, City Assessor, swore that he never collected Capitation Taxes from Margaret Gardner. . . .

July 25, 1842. A.E. Miller swore that he well knew Margaret Fenwick the mother of Margaret Gardner (otherwise called Margaret Bass), . . . Margaret Fenwick was placed in the family of this deponent's

mother by the late William Hasell Gibbes, who acted as her guardian as a person of free East Indian descent, . . . further deposes that from the color, hair, and appearance of the said Margaret Fenwick, he always judged and considered her of East Indian descent unmixed with negro blood. S/A.E. Miller. Sworn to 25 July 1842, Richard Yeadon, Notary Public.

Philadelphia, 3 October 1842. I, William Drayton of Charleston, S.C., now residing in Philadelphia in the State of Pennsylvania, do hereby certify that I have heard and that I verily believe that the mother of Margaret Gardner, who was named Margaret Fenwick, was the daughter of a Free Indian Woman called Phoebe, who died in the year 1813. S/William Drayton. Affidavit attesting to the authenticity of William Drayton's signature. July, 1843. [MR ZZZZZ:528-530]

Charleston District, S.C. James Welsman being duly sworn depose that he is the Master and Commander of the *Catherine*, a regular trader between the ports of Charleston (in the State aforesaid) and Havanna . . . he has for some time past had in his employment as steward on board said vessel a free Moor named Manuel Bellisimo, of and belonging to the City of Charleston . . . the said Bellisimo has always to the knowledge of the deponent been considered a resident of Charleston. . . . The deponent swears that he is a resident of Charleston, . . . S/James Welsman. Sworn . . . 3 March 1826. [Charleston District, General Sessions Court, Quo Warranto, 1816-1836]

South Carolina. Personally appeared before me Mrs. Ann McCants of the age of 69 years and eight months. Who being duly sworn, says that about 28 or 29 years ago, she moved into the country . . . St. Pauls Parish near Parkers ferry . . . she became acquainted with Rodia, who was pointed out to this deponent and well known to the parishioners as being the daughter of a clear blooded white woman. The said Rodia soon after came with her husband James Harrison to the plantation of Mr. McCants, where her husband (said James Harrison), with the said Rodia, lived several years. During which time, they had several children; among whom, is James Harrison (now living in Charleston). Said Rodia always passed, and was considered by the old inhabitants of the parish, as born of a clear-blooded white woman. Her mother's name was Smith, and lived near Wappo. Deponent became acquainted with her, and she appeared to this deponent to be perfectly white . . . when Rodia moved



away from the plantation of Mr. McCants, which was about 20 years ago, Rodia took with her her three sons, named William, James, and John . . . William now lives at the Round O, and the other two now live in Charleston. Sworn to November 18, 1826 before George R. Eckhard, Justice of the Peace. S/Ann McCants. [MR RRRRR:129]

S.C. Marion Dist. This is to certify Polly, Nancy [or?] Patty Edy was free born of the Indian descent. They are the same family as John Edy. 29 Mar. 1826. S/Joseph Davis. At the request of Ann Edy and Martha Curtis, two free women of colour and both of them daughters of Molly Edy, I do hereby certify that I have known them all for a very long time, . . . 12 Apr. 1825. S/R. McCelvey. [MR BBBBB:483] [See also Marion Co. Census records.]

Charleston. May 8, 1828. Mrs. Mary A. Massot has known Mrs. Francis Chabert for 40 years and knew her mother and family for many years at St. Domingo. They were all free East Indians. John Lafond gave a similar affidavit. Jacob Henry has known them since 1795. Francis Chabert is now about the age of 56 and who on inspection would even appear to be an East Indian. [MR FFFFF:199-200]

Charleston, December 20, 1829. Amelia Menude says that . . . John Polony son of Doctor M.H. Polony, is the son of Gabrielle Ramn an East Indian, whose father and mother were known since their birth to be real Indians and never had but that only female child above named. [MR RRRRR:310]

Charleston District, S.C. Amee Causse deposeth that she came from St. Domingo, and that when there she knew a free Indian woman named Agathe . . . a woman named Felice who came to Charleston about 33 years ago was reputed in St. Domingo as the child of the above named free Indian Agathe . . . Felice came to this state in company with this deponent and was known as Felice Pack. She has a daughter named Virginia (sometimes called Jane or Jenny) whose reputed father was a white man. She is now living and known by the name of Virginie, Jane or Jenny and is now about 33 or 34 years of age. Sworn 15 May 1830. [MR MMMMM:20-21]

1831. Affidavit of Benjamin and Archibald Brown Lord, made that Jacob and Elizabeth Bell are free persons of color. [Bells in Charleston]

Will of Joseph Turnbull, City of Charleston, S.C., coal merchant . . .

house and lot on Guignard St. . . . to Annette Marshall a free person of color . . . to Ann Elizabeth Corby daughter of John Corby blacksmith . . . to Elizabeth Turnbull, daughter of James Turnbull of this city . . . my brothers and sisters: Robert Turnbull, Alexander Turnbull, Elizabeth Turnbull and Rachel Drysdale . . . my brother-in-law Capt. Drysdale and the children of Christian Smith of London . . . my brothers and sisters above named formerly in London, but they have since all removed to Vandeimans Land in New South Wales. Dated 30 Sep. 1833; codicil 26 Sep. 1836; probated 12 Apr. 1837.

Charleston Dist. 6 Feb. 1834. Polly Ewing who is descended from Indian and white parentage is a free woman. . . . [MR QQQQQ:149]

Beaufort Dist., S.C. Appeared before me Richard DeTreville, a NP for the Parish of St. Helena . . . Mrs. Rebecca Albergothie, a witness, aged about 73 years, who being duly sworn . . . she is intimately acquainted with the pedigree of Mrs. Susan Bressac the wife of Edward Bressac, Esq. which is as follows, to wit: The great-great-grandmother of the said Mrs. Susan Bressac was a full-blooded Indian named Jenny, who died, leaving a daughter named, as deponent believes, Sally. Sally died leaving a daughter named Nancey who also died, leaving one daughter named Rinah. Rinah was the mother of the said Susan Brussac and has been dead for some years. 8 Oct. 1836. [MR RRRRR:340]

I have known Eliza Lesusure for 13 years . . . she with her children Agnes, Mobell and Letitia are free. She was a Legatee of Adam Tunno, Esq., whose will I proved as one of the executors therein named. From her own declaration that she descended from an Indian woman. S/W.E. Turnbull. Charleston, S.C. 9 Jan. 1837. [MR RRRRR:308-309]

Notice in *Fayetteville Observer*, Wednesday, August 9, 1837:  
 . . . Reward . . . Runaway from the Subscriber, on Monday, the 31st July, two Negroes . . . a negro woman, about thirty five or forty years of age, by the name of Eliza; she has a light complexion . . . a very large head of hair, and full mouth. Also, her son Ben, sometimes called Abel; a mulatto boy, about 17 years of age; he is lame in his left hand, and is a little cross-eyed . . . resembles an Indian in appearance. It is expected that these negroes will make for Currituck county, North Carolina, as they were both from that county, . . . Thomas G. Ellerbe. Near Cheraw, August 1, 1837.

Charlotte Miller. Her grandmother was an Indian woman living in Charleston at least 50 years before the trial. Her mother was a child of a white man by the said Indian woman; and that she herself was the child of a white man. [Case 1838 Dudley's Reports]

I, George Bancroft, Collector for the District of Boston and Charleston, do hereby certify that Samuel Edwards an American seaman (aged 34 years or thereabouts, of the height of 5 feet 9 inches, yellow complexion, black hair, dark eyes, scar on the corner of the left eye, born in Marshpee in the State of Massachusetts), has this day produced to me proof in the manner directed by the Act entitled "An Act for the relief and protection of American Seamen." And pursuant to the said act, I do hereby certify that the said Samuel Edwards is a citizen of the United States of America. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal of Office this 8th day of October in the year 1838. S/J. Bancroft, Collector. Seal of Custom House of Boston and Charleston District.

Certificate from the Clerk of Court of Jefferson County, Kentucky, dated Apr. 18, 1839, saying that he had recorded this in his office "at the request of Samuel Edwards," the above affidavit. Recorded in Charleston, S.C. March 6, 1841. [MR YYYYY:38]

[Marshpee or Marshpee was an Indian Reservation until 1870.]

By Aaron Clark, Mayor of the City of N.Y. . . . certified that the bearer hereof, Martha Hepburn, aged about 48 years and 2 months, is a free woman of Indian descent, straight hair, light complexion. 4 Mar. 1839. [MR IIIII:576-577]

Charleston Dist., S.C. Ann Redfern being duly sworn . . . she knows Mary McKee and has known her well for the last 20 years. Mary McKee an Indian. That Ann Graves is the daughter of Mary McKee . . . deponent has known the said Ann from the hour of her birth 15 Apr. 1847. S/ by her X mark. Next affidavit: that Mary McKee was a twin sister of Martha Hepburn and that Ann Graves and Mary Graves are the children of said Mary McKee. 21 Sep. 1860. [MR: IIIII:627]

Saint Georges Parish, Colleton District. Personally appeared before me Daniel Driggars, who upon being duly sworn, maketh oath that Doney Owdom was the wife of Elijah Driggars. And that the said Doney Owdom, the wife of the said Elijah Driggars, was a clair [sic] white blooded woman, and was the mother of Jonas, Julious, and



Elizah Driggars. The deponent also says that he knew her before she married the said Elijah Driggars, which is about forty years. Daniel (his X mark) Driggars. 23 July 1839. John R. Stall, Qu. [MR VVVVV:442]

Fairfield Co., S.C.

James G. Hall becomes guardian of Matilda Rosborough, a free woman of color. 3 Jan. 1839.

City of Charleston. Before me Thomas Perry, Notary Public and Justice of the Peace . . . came Jacques Decamp, formerly of Quarters du Iron, Saint Domingo, planter, but now of the City of Charleston, S.C. . . . deposeth that he was well acquainted with the grandmother and mother of Francoise Perrier. The grandmother was named Sanitte Duchman, an Indian, resident of the town of Don Don, St. Domingo . . . she lived with a white man named Bosseau, by whom she had a daughter named Rose, who lived with a white man named Perrier, the bearer of this certificate. 21 June 1840. S/F. Deschamps.

Four similar affidavits. Margaret Helen Montandon knew Francoise Azalee/Asalee Perrier . . . Rose her mother had very strong marks of being an Indian and she and her daughter was always reputed to be of an Indian extract amongst the white inhabitants of St. Domingo. Oct. 3, 1840.

Mary Massot (Mari Masot) said she knew them at Port au Prince. . . . Rose Boiseau Perrier, her mother, had a decided Indian appearance . . . Francoise Asalee Perrier, the bearer of this deposition,—her father being a white man. . . .

Nov. 9, 1840. Mary Costamagna made a similar affidavit. She was from St. Domingo.

Peter Esnard, a native of the City of Charleston and a resident for 41 years says that John, Ferdinand, Pamela, and Adella are the children of Francoise Azalee Perrier by white fathers. He went for the physician to assist in the delivery and has known them from birth. [MR BBBBBB:581-583]

Charleston District, S.C. We . . . certify that we have known Edward Pitray for many years. He has always been reputed to be and acknowledged by Louis Pitray, Esq., formerly merchant of Charleston and now of France, to be his son by an Indian woman named Jne. Borno. His mother, now deceased. S/A. Pohl, A. Robou. Wit: Joseph Pohl. Sep. 12, 1840. [MR XXXXX:492-493]

Charleston District, S.C. We . . . certify that Adelle Borno is the daughter of a gentleman named Marcus Borno deceased formerly resident in the City of Charleston and daughter of an Indian woman named Josephine Borne born in the Island of St. Domingo, West Indies, now deceased. S/ Amelia Pohl, A. Robion/Robou/E. Menude. Wit: Joseph Pohl. Sep. 17, 1840. [MR XXXXX:507-508]

Charleston. . . . Appeared Mrs. Marie Aimee Massot . . . desposes that she is acquainted with Edward Pitray and has known him since he was an infant. He is about 30 years of age. His mother's name was Josephine Borne. She came from the Island of Sant Domingo at the Revolution in that Country as did also this deponent. The said Josephine Borne always passed for a free Indian woman. She had long straight hair and all the other appearances of an Indian. She has been dead about 4 years. The father of Edward Pitray was Mr. Lewis Pitray, a French gentleman who lived many years in Charleston as a merchant, now lives in France. Sworn 9 Aug. 1844, Alexander Mazyck.

Charleston. . . . Appeared Joseph Pohl who says he was acquainted with Josephine Borne. She died about 4 years ago. He had been acquainted with her about 6 years before she died. Deponent is not acquainted with Edward Pitray, but he knows Adele Borne, a daughter of the said Josephine, and the said Adele has always passed for a free Indian . . . S/Joseph Pohl. Aug. 9, 1844.

Similar affidavits the same date by Mr. Francis Dupont who knew Edward Pitray and his sister Adele Borne. [AAAAAAA:258-259]

Charleston Dist., S. C. Appeared before me Isaac Lewis, who being sworn . . . that Caroline Lewis, Isaac Lewis and Charlotte Lewis are the descendants of Jesse Lewis who is a free Indian . . . are her children by a white man. 18 Nov. 1840. Charles E. Strohecker, CCP & QU. [MR XXXXX:506]

1844. Affidavit of Ann Bay that Suckey Bostick (her former slave) is upward of 50 years of age. [General Sessions, Charleston: Indictments]

Affidavit of Indian descent for Maria Robertson from Mrs. DuPre. 17 Oct. 1842. [MR HHHHHH:515] Her mother was Betsy Hall, Indian, who came from Georgetown, S. C. ca. 1805. Mariah Robertson was formerly Roberts . . . reputed father of Maria was a white man, Lt. Roberts. 17 Oct. 1842. Mrs. A. DuPre about to leave the State.

Mrs. Eulalie Passaelaigue, resident of the City of Charleston, where she has lived for 50 years, saith she has known Julia Macbeth, formerly Julia Johnstone, and has known her from her infancy. She is the daughter of Maria Robertson, formerly Maria Roberts, . . . 3 Mar. 1858.

Geo. W. Egleston, Magistrate. Maria Robertson, being duly sworn . . . she is of Free Indian descent, her mother being a free Indian woman and her father a white man. . . . Maria Robertson, formerly Maria Roberts, . . . She is the mother of Julia Macbeth, formerly Julia Johnstone, and that the father of the said Julia Macbeth was a white man, a Citizen of Charleston, . . . the said Julia Macbeth, hath given birth to Tallulah, Anna Maria, John, William. Their father is a white man, now a resident of Charleston. 20 Mar. 1858. Julia L. Macbeth took the Oath of Allegiance 5 Apr. 1865. She is described as "dark complexion, black hair and black eyes, 5'7", and 33 years old."

Slaves of William Beard of Columbia, S.C.: Margaret age 25, Emma age 5, Isaac age 13, Delia age 12. [MR N:302 in 1843] [William Beard (1807-1852) md. Mary M. Daniel. He was Tax Collector.]

Charleston 10 Jan. 1845. Martha Dehay is well acquainted with a free colored woman named Martha Cole (or Scott). She has known her for at least about 18 years when she lived next door to her and her children were very young. She had Abraham Scott as her husband, . . . and they are still living together on Charleston Neck as husband and wife. She was of Indian descent. The children of the said Martha are: a young woman, Ann, married to Hercules Mathews, free man of color; a young man, about 22 years old, named William. Appeared Ann Beazely . . . she was well acquainted with Martha Scott, formerly Martha Cole, about 22 years. She had then just come from Camden, S.C. She was of Indian descent. Anna married Hercules Mathews is her daughter. She also knows William to be her son, she brought him with her an infant from Camden to Georgetown, S.C. where deponent on her removal to Charleston met with said Martha and her 2 children. S/her X mark. [MR AAAAAA:581-582]

Amelia Marchant. Jacob Cohen testified that he had known her all his life. The grandparents were free Indians. Her grandmother was born on the premises of the witness' aunt at Pocotaligo, a hundred years ago. She is the aunt of Thomas Mitchell, and sister of Robert.



Her father, James Mitchell, was said to be Portuguese. Mr. Yeadon testified that he knew the father and mother of Amelia Marchent. After the death of Col. Cross, Mr. Yeadon was employed professionally in the partition of James Mitchell's estate. He was also retained by Robert and Thomas Mitchell. James O'Neal testified that he had known James Mitchell since 1805. Mitchell was considered a colored person. Solomon Moses knew Mitchell 40 or 50 years ago. He was considered a colored man and associated with that class. He thinks the husband of Amelia Marchant is a colored man. Nancy married James Mitchell. [Case decided Jan., 1848]

Charleston Dist., S.C. Appeared Isadore Labatut, who being sworn, . . . says that about the year 1812 he resided in the City of Baltimore, Maryland and there became acquainted with Gaston Arnold, a French gentleman residing in that city. The said Gaston Arnold lived with a woman named Marie Bessant, by whom he had one son, who passed by the name of Gaston Arnold. Deponent became the Godfather of said Gaston Arnold. Marie was always recognized as a person of Indian and white descent. The father died not long after the birth of Gaston Arnold, Jr. Deponent removing to Charleston brought Gaston Arnold's child with him and adopted him as a son. By request of deponent, he has, since he became of age, added deponent's name to his own and is known as Gaston Arnold Labatut. 23 June 1849. John A. Gyles, Magistrate [MR DDDDDD:314] Preceded by an affidavit by Alexis Galliot to the same effect.

S.C. Appeared Miss Ann Duval of the age of 25 years . . . she was born at Round O in Colleton Dist. and of late years a resident of Charleston. She well knew one George Ferrell to have resided in said district during the time she lived there . . . he was always taken for a Free Indian. He had a sister named Francis who intermarried with one Parker, who died. She afterwards married one James Johnson who was a white man. Francis was a free Indian. The children of the said Francis Parker and Johnston are still living to wit: Sarah Margaret, Jane, Mary, Catherine, George, and Ephraim, who have commonly been called by the name of Ferrell after their uncle. 15 Oct. 1849. Henry Goldsmith, Magistrate Ex Officio. Followed by a similar affidavit of John Edwards, age 27, of Round O, dated 12 Nov. 1849. Francis Ferrell intermarried with one Parker likewise a free Indian. The said Francis Parker otherwise Francis Johnson and

the said James Johnson have long since died. [MR DDDDDD:366-367]

Ranaway from the Subscriber, on 29th instant, John, sometimes called John Carwile, a mulatto, showing Indian blood . . . has very dark hair, inclined to curl, but when combed lies in waves . . . about 5 feet 10 or 11 inches high..about 28 years old . . . Reward of Fifty Dollars if taken up within the State or One Hundred Dollars if caught out of the State and lodged in jail. B. Boykin. Camden, S.C. Sep. 20, 1851. [*Fayetteville Observer*, October 7, 1851.]

1852. Petition of John Burbridge praying that the escheated property of Elizabeth Bowman, Colleton District, be vested in her illegitimate children: Lawrence, Meta, Lewis and Mary Ann Bowman (alias Shaw).

Charleston Dist., S.C. Appeared before me Josiah S. Payne . . . has known from his infancy a man known as John Hozendorff Martin, that he is a tailor now residing in Walterborough. He well knows that he is the son of a certain respectable Indian woman who was a nurse in Charleston. She had long black hair, Indian complexion, . . . 24 Aug. 1852. Thomas O. Elliot, Magistrate. [MR GGGGGG:296]

Charleston. 29 May 1853. R. H. Dehay of the City of Charleston knows James R. Hanscome . . . he knew the mother and father of the said James R. Hanscome. The said father was a white man named Thomas Hanscome. He lived with an Indian woman, Ann Randal, by which connexion the said James R. was born. They were reported to have lived together for a period of 40 years past. Indians. Followed by a similar affidavit by B. Bross. [MR FFFFFFFF:276]

Robert Telfer, guager and keeper of the Roper Hospital . . . Susan, otherwise called Susan Cooper having intermarried with Paris Cooper is free. She is of Indian descent by the maternal line. I knew her grandmother Hannah who was the first removed from the Indian Race. I also knew her mother Mary who was the second removed; both of whom have been dead some time. Susan is now about 45 years of age. June 1, 1855. Telfer also made a similar affidavit May 1, 1855 for Hannah, otherwise called Hannah Ryan, having intermarried with Augustus Ryan, the daughter of Mary who was the daughter of Hannah. Hannah Ryan being then about 35 years old. [MR FFFFFFFF:606-607]

Hemmer, a free Indian man from California, died Apr. 21, 1858, of hemorrhage of the lungs; he was 20 years old, lived at Roper Hospital, and was under the care of Doctor Cain. Buried at St. Lawrence. [Charleston Deaths]

The State of South Carolina. To the Honorable Legislature . . . Petition of Frederick Chavis, Lewis Chavis, Durany Chavis, James Jones, Bartley Jones, Mary Jones, Jonathan Williams and Polly Dunn . . . the first 6 petitioners above named, to wit, the Chavis and Jones families, are free persons of color being descendants of Indian ancestors. The other two, to wit, Jonathan Williams and Polly Dunn are free colored persons alleged to be descended from, or mixed with the blood of the negro race.

The Tax Collector of Edgefield District, during the month of May or June last, issued executions against each of your petitioners for the Capitation or poll tax imposed on free persons of color. . . . Your petitioner Polly Dunn is only 16 years of age, and Bartly Jones is only 17 years old. Your petitioners of the Indian blood, . . . pray your Honorable body to say whether by free persons of color, they mean to include descendants of Indians, or only those who are mixed with negro blood, . . . 9 Dec. 1859. By John Bauskett at their request (petitioners).

1860 Edgefield Co. Census:

Fred Chevers	68	farming b. N.C. PE\$400.00
Betsey	52	white
Betsey, Jr.	22	white
Adolphus	14	white
Eli	12	white
Sarah	1	white

State of S.C. Marion Dist.

Before me George M. Fairlee, Magistrate, come John Blackman, Sr. and James Lane, Sr. . . . sworn says they knew John Turner alias Jack Turner that he was a free man so treated and received that he was a mulatto one half white and one half colored that he married Patience Turner and they lived together as man and wife. Patience Turner passed and was received as a free white woman not having more than 1/4 negro blood that Milly/Molly Turner was their child and passed as a free white woman that she married Samuel Hussay, an Englishman and that John Hussey now of Montgomery Co.,



N.C. was their child and was treated as a free white man. 9 Aug. 1860.

S.C. Dec., 1860 . . . appeared Mrs. Margaret E. Gordon . . . she was acquainted with Eve Johnson the mother of Ellen Burckmeyer, that she has known her for 40 years and upwards past, that she was of Indian descent . . . and that Eve, Isaac, and Henry are the children of Ellen Burckmeyer. S/M.E. Gordon. W. M. Muckenfuss, N.P. [MR IIIII:662]

Charleston Dist., S.C. Appeared before me Mrs. Maria Butler and Mr. Peter H. Marchant, both white citizens . . . well acquainted with Mrs. Adelaide M. Mushington, who was a Miss Adelaide M. Dupont, also her sisters Mary Jane Dupont, Fanny Dupont, and their brother Clarence Dupont, their mother being a free born Indian woman by the name of Jane Lewis who was married to a Mr. Augustus Dupont, their father, a white citizen. 23 July 1863. Francis Nipson, N.P. [MR I:158-159]

*The News and Courier*, Thursday Morning, June 14, 1894:

"A Leading Citizen of Hampton Waylaid and Shot Dead—A Mestizo Arrested on Suspicion. Hampton, June 13.

—Special:

Capt. James Mixson of the 'Steep Bottom' neighborhood of this county, was waylaid and shot to death Monday, the 11 inst., while returning home at night from his place of business. Candry Mims . . . has been arrested under suspicion of being the assassin. Mims denied knowing anything about the shooting. . . .

Mims, who is suspected of having done the deed, is one of a rather peculiar race of people who live in the river section of this county, locally known as 'Old Issue.' . . . They are a mixed race, and have never been slaves. They are supposed to be descendants of Indians, but nothing is definitely known of their origin. Mims has always borne a good reputation. . . ."

1880 Census Hampton County Goethe Township p. 36.

Candry Mims	35	literate
Wife		
Charlie	3	son
Teley	2	dau.
Edward	3 months b. Feb., 1880	son

Notice in *Watchman and Southron* (Sumter, S.C.). Wednesday, January 23rd, 1895: . . . The guard was placed, not to keep down an Indian uprising, but to keep a dreaded disease from spreading. The disease was the small pox and the Indians are the Pamunkey tribe. The last account which I saw (dated Jan. 3) about the matter, mentioned that the city of Richmond was "quarantined against Lester Manor and White House, the two stations on the York River Railroad nearest the infected territory." . . . A strict guard has been placed around the reservation.

Case in Eastern District Court of S.C. Woodrow W. Hood, Peggy Ann Hood, Lever Ray, Irma Ray, Henry Lowrey, Ruth Lowrey vs. Board of Trustees of Sumter Co. School Distr. No. 2. 1953. According to legend, Joseph Benenhaley and one Scott were the first settlers in Sumter of Plaintiffs' group. They were either pirates or escaped from pirates and had come to this land via France as to Scott and by way of Arabia as to Benenhaley.

William Ellison, the Elder, was not of this group. There was no such Ellison—Buckner marriage.

Herbert Ray, the Elder, md. Harriett Pitts, a white woman, who was not a member of the original Turk Group.

John Buckner, a white man who was not a member of our original group, came from Charleston, S.C. He md. Jane Pitts, a white woman, who was not a member of our group; and after her death, he md. Sarah Benenhaley, a member of our group.

Herbert Ray, the Elder, a white man not a member of our original group, came from Charleston, S.C. and md. Harriet Pitts. He and his wife settled in the Stateburg section and comingled with members of our group. Their offspring were born in Stateburg community, and all of them have md. into the Turkish group, or have md. white persons who are not members of our group. The first of their offspring to marry was James Ray who md. Nellie Benenhaley.

Reese Hood, a white man, who was not a member of our group, came from Berkeley Co. and md. Martha Benenhaley, a member of our group.

Columbus (Lum) Lowrey was a white man who was not a member of our group, whose geographical origin is unknown to me, md. Alice Benenhaley.

Do not know whether Daniel Buckner who d. ca. 1949, was md. or

not, but it is reputed that he was living with a colored woman. None of his family have md. into the group here represented.

Katie Sanders Ray, who was b. 18 Nov. 1891 was never md. She is now teaching in a school for white children in Jackson, Tenn. and has been for 25 years or more.

Herbert Ray did not marry Harriet Ann Buckner. He md. Harriet Pitts.

John W. Buckner was never md. Henry Buckner living in 1896 was reputed to be living with a colored woman at the time of his death. His family is not represented in our group.

Samuel Buckner who was living in 1896 md. Virginia Benenhaley, a member of the group known as Turks. The only child of this union living in this community is (a) Thomas who md. Grace Ray, one of our group, and they have two children: Mary Grace and Thomas Buckner, Jr.

(b) Carrie who md. Willie Ray and who lives in Florence Co. but who is not represented in this action. (c) Samuel who is now dead and who md. Sallie Ann Benenhaley—they have 5 children, some of whom md. into our group, one is unmd. and one md. a German girl and is now in service. Their names: Genie (Eugene), Samuel, Elvin, Betty, and a son who md. the German girl above. Betty is not md. Charles Buckner who was living in 1896 md. Blanche Benenhaley, and the following children were born to them: Charles Buckner, Jr., Julia Buckner, and Johnnie Buckner. Charles Buckner, Jr. md. Sallie Ray, a member of our group and their children are: (a) Irma Buckner who md. Lever Ray and the children of this union are: Elizabeth Ray, Marvin L. Ray, Edgar Ray, Iris Ray, Wilma Ray, and Kenneth Ray. (b) Ray Buckner md. Mary Ray and they have 5 children living and 1 dead, all under age and none md. (c) Lillie Mae Buckner md. Lawrence Ray and they have one child about 5 years old. (d) Hope Buckner md. Henry Hood and they have 1 child about 1 year old. (e) Julia Buckner md. Kenneth Benenhaley and they have 2 children about 5 and 2 years of age. (f) Janie Buckner md. Leon Ray and they had one 1 child about 2 years old. (g) Vernell Buckner who never md. (h) Edna Buckner never md.

Julia Buckner who md. Julius Benenhaley have 1 son: Julian Benenhaley who md. Pauline Benenhaley. No children.

Johnnie Buckner md. Sadie Haley or Benenhaley. They are not living in this county.



Lyman C. Draper Collection 15 VV

James Mackey b. 1739, Scotland d. 1794, age 54 in Georgia. Children:

John Mackey b. 5 May 1766 d. 14 Dec. 1831, Charleston. Child:

Dr. A.G. Mackey

Middleton Mackey was stolen by Creek Indians as a child and lived with them and married an Indian woman—family still of that nation.

\_\_\_\_\_ Mackey lived in Lancaster Co., S.C.



There are an estimated 5,000 Irish Travelers in Mississippi, Alabama, Georgia, and South Carolina. The main settlement in South Carolina is on Highway 25 between Belvedere (Aiken Co.) and Johnston (Edgefield Co.). They intermarry amongst themselves, are Roman Catholic, and know Gaelic. The main surnames are: Carroll, Sherlock, Riley, Molholland/Mulholland.



## XI

### *Censuses, Directories, and Other Schedules*

INDIANS WERE NOT REQUIRED to be enumerated in the Federal Population Schedules before 1880. The 1900 and later censuses indicated the amount of White Blood. For our purposes, the amount of blood is refigured to indicate the amount of Indian Blood.

Although earlier censuses (prior to 1880) did not require enumeration of Indians, some were enumerated as "All Other Free Persons" and a few as "Indians" in 1860 and 1870. For early census takers, this was a subjective matter on the part of the census taker as to the status of the family. A good example of this is the Hoover/Martin/Jeffcoat families of Lexington Co. John Hoover (1750/60-1832) was enumerated as White. Elijah Jeffcoat was listed in 1800 as non-White. Jeffcoat's wife was John Hoover's daughter, Jerusha. The Martin family is sometimes listed as White and sometimes as non-White. John Hoover's second wife was the widow of John J. Martin. The issue is further complicated by the fact that some of the Hoover children also went by the name of *Martin*. Sometimes the status of the husband seems to change from White to non-White depending on the status of the wife.

Records of the Public Treasurer of South Carolina on a 1768 Tax List indicate the following number of Free Negroes who were taxed in each parish or district:

St. John's, Berkeley: 2; St. Thomas & St. Denis: 2; John's Island: 4; Wadmawlaw Island: 4; Edisto Island: 3; St. Bartholomew: 2; Upper part of St. Bartholomew: 1; St. Stephen: 1; Prince George: 5; Welch Tract: 13; Prince Frederick: 1; Waterees: 4; New Windsor: 8; Charlestown: 25; Broad River: 2.



1790 South Carolina Census—Persons enumerated as “Other Free Persons”—from published 1790 *South Carolina Heads of Families*: [Note: This does not include households with White persons enumerated as the head of household or families with White persons. This is not a complete listing, but includes typical examples. The reader should secure the original listing as errors were made in transcribing for publication. This was noted particularly in the placement under the various headings. Neighbors may become important in identifying families.]

The headings are: Free White Males 16+/Free White Males under 16/Free White Females/All other Free Persons/Slaves.

*Beaufort District*

Abrahm. Ham	00080
John Primas	00040
Alexd. Brown	00010
Dye Delebar	00030
Sarah Gibbs	00040
Jas. Densmore	00050
Jno. Francis	00050
Toby Jackson	00010
Joseph Loyd	00010-6 slaves
Abraham Loyd	00020
Moses Scott	00080
Richd. Simmons	00020
David Howard	00040
Jams Howard	00030
John Bing	00050
Mary Buzby	00010-0 slaves
Matthew Bing	00050
Jno. Eavens	00020
Wm. Gordon	0007 -1 slave
Richd. Jones	00080
Wm. Jones	00080

*Richland County, Camden District*

A mistake was made in placing slaves under the heading of “Other Free Persons” and some persons under “Other Free Persons” may not belong in that column. Therefore, we have not included this county.

*St. Phillips & St. Michaels Parish, Charleston District*

John (Free)	00070
Kane (Free)	00020
Tepio (Free)	00030
Nancy (Free)	00010
Toby (Free)	00020
Betty (Free)	00060
Peter (Free)	00040
George (Free)	00060
Freeman (Free)	0001 -1 slave
Mrs. Daniels (Free)	0004 -1 slave
Martin & Robin (Free)	00011-3 slaves
Hannah (Free)	00020
Johnson (Free)	0006 -1 slave
Prudence (Free)	00020
Sam & Moll (Free)	00200
Abigail (Free)	0006 -1 slave
Leria (Free)	00020
Finton (Free)	0002 -1 slave
Robin (Free)	0003 -1 slave
Joseph (Free)	0003- 3 slaves
Marian (Free)	0003 -3 slaves
Mary (Free)	0002 -2 slaves
Margaret (Free)	00030
Joe (Free:a Moore)	0003 -2 slaves
Kitty (Free)	00040
—(Free Moores)	00500
—(Free Moore's)	0002 -1 slave
Cate (Free Moore's)	0004 -4 slaves
Peggy (Free)	00030
Fillis (Free)	00050
Cloe (Free)	00050
Penny (Free)	00070
Suckey (Free)	00020
Lucy (Free)	00060
Matthew (Free)	00020
Clarissa (Free)	00010
Ruth Cole (Free)	0004 -3 slaves
George Gardner (Free)	0004 -9 slaves

Tom (Free)	00050
Quash (Free)	00030
Tom & Jim (Free)	00030
Lander (Free)	0004 -2 slaves
Tom (Free)	00040
Affee (Free)	00030
Kitty (Free)	00040
Suckey (Free)	00020
Grace (Free)	0005 -1 slave
Peter Mathews (Free)	0004 -1 slave
Dick Mazyck (Free)	0008 -2 slaves
Nelly Miller (Free)	0001 -1 slave
Patty (Free)	0003 -1 slave
Boston (Free)	00020
Jenny May (Free)	0001 -1 slave
Betty & Lucy (Free)	0005 -1 slave
Lambold (Free)	0005 -1 slave
Bess (Free)	0006 -1 slave
Moore (Free)	0004 -3 slaves
Dina (Free)	00030
Ann (Free)	00010
Freter Carter	00020
Joe & Tom (Free)	00040
Sary (Free)	00040
Matthew (Free)	0003 -3 slaves
Billy Cattle(Free)	00030
Dina (Free) &c.	10030
Sarah Fash (Free)	1002 -2 slaves
David (Free)	00030
Beck (Free)	00030
William (Free)	00020
Julet (Free)	00020
Abigaile (Free)	0006 -4 slaves
Sam Waldren (Free)	0002 -1 slave
Lidia Watson (Free)	0006 -5 slaves
Clarisa Cross (Free)	0003 -2 slaves
Marian (Free)	00030
Nancy (Free)	00070
Molly (Free)	00020



George Bedon (Free)	00040
Mary (Free)	00020
Sarah (Free)	00011
Sally Watson (Free)	00020
Binah (Free)	00060
Maria (Free)	00010
Harry (Free)	00050
Hannah (Free)	00040
Peter (Free)	00090
Jinney (Free)	00020
Fanny (Free)	00040
Becae (Free)	00040
Sarah (Free)	00050
Nelly (Free)	00020
Penelope Gordon (Free)	00070
Sarah Lampton (Free)	0005 -1 slave
Tom Cole (Free)	00050
Cirus (Free)	00020
Frances (Free)	00040
Goffe (Free)	00080
Bett Weaver (Free)	0004 -1 slave
<i>Cheraw District</i>	
Cornelius Rouse	00011 -0 slaves (Negroe)
William Hatcher	00030 (Negroe)
Winna Combest	00030 (Mulatoe)
Patty Braveboy	00020
Sam Braveboy	00040
Dick Knight (Mulatoe)	00070
Joseph Joy (Mulatoe)	00060
William Swett (Mulato)	00010
Winny Scott (Negroe)	00040
Jordan Chavers	00050 (Mulatoe)
<i>Edgefield County, Ninety Six District</i>	
Feeby (Free Mulatto)	00010
Lucy & two children	00030
John Chavers	00010 (Mulatto bound for five years)
Richd. Kelley (Moletto)	00090
Venus (Free Negroe)	00030
Nanny (Free Negroe)	00010

Nanny (Free Negroe)	00030
Tooler (Free Negroe)	00030
Sindy (Free Negroe)	00020
Suckey (Free Negroe)	00040
Hannah Shavis (Mulatto)	00050
Zilphy (Free Negroe)	00010
Ben Night (Mulatto)	00010
John Williams (Mulatto)	00050
Jon. Culclasher	00010 (Mulatto bound for one year)
Ned	00010 (Free Negroe bound for six ys.)
Rhode	00010 (Free Negroe bound for fourteen)
Hager	00010 (Free Negroe bound for fourteen)
Frank	00010 (Free Negroe bound for sixteen)
Nan & 2 chidren	00030 (Free Negroes)
Sam Speeder	00010 (Malatto bound for ten years)
James Speeder	00010 (Mulatto bound for six ys.)
Frank Bugg	00010 (Free Negroe)
John Murphy	00020 (a Malatto and wife)
Peter Hillard	00060 (Malatto, wife & 4 children)
Pace Hicks	00010 (Malatto bound for three ys.)
James Gant	00010 (a Free Negroe)
Paddy Scott	00010 (Malatto bound for seven ys.)
Colemus Scott	00010 (Mulatto bound for five ys.)
<i>Laurens County, Ninety Six District</i>	
Isham Bradley	00010 (Negro)
Frederick Rowe	00010 (Negro)
Jame F. Cutler	00010 (Mulatto)
<i>Orangeburgh, South Part</i>	
Joseph Williams	00030
Lazarus Chavers	00060
Lettice Chavers	00060
Abraham Williams	00040
Joseph Pendarvis	0006 -41 slaves
William Pendarvis	0005 -1 slave
John Pendarvis	0004 -1 slave
Tamer Nagin	00050
Cloe Read	00030
Hardy Read	00070

Willis Read	00010
Charity Read	00020
Shadrak Read	0007 -3 slaves
John Rouse	00020
Peter Rouse	00011 -0 slaves
Philip Bonner	00070
Gary Collins	00060
Abraham Scot	00090
George Galphin	0005 -15 slaves
James Newness	0005 -5 slaves
Abraham Horman	00030
William Scot	00020
Pricilla Henderson	00030
Amy Williams	00030
Lovet Bunch	00080
Elijah Chavers	00080
Isaac Jones	00010 -0 slaves
John Morris	00040

It is impossible to know how many Indians were included in the count of "Other Free Persons" in the 1790 Census.

*1800 Headings:*

White Males under 10/10-16/16-26/26-45/45+  
 White Females under 10/10-16/16-26/26-45/45+  
 Other Free Persons  
 Slaves

*Barnwell County Census:*

Alston Bradley	00000-00000-4-0
Lewis Braveboy	20010-30000-1-0
William Ring (Bing?)	00000-00000-4-0
Charity Rouse	00000-00000-6-0
Philip Bonner	00000-00000-3-0
Polly Russell	00000-00000-3-0
William Scott	00000-00000-3-0
William Scott, Jr.	00000-00000-5-0
Isaac Ring (Bing?)	00000-00000-5-0
James Sweat	11010-01110-2-3
James Brown	01010-30100-3-0
John Busby	00000-00000-2-0



Free Andrew	00000-00000-6-0
Cornelius Rouse	00000-00000-15-0
Amurettah	00000-00000-3-0
Venus	00000-00000-3-0
Hannah Chavos	00000-00000-10-0
Sarah Reed	00000-00000-2-0

*1800 Winton County Tax List:*

William Ring	1 Free Negro
Tristram Rouse	1 Free Negro
Lewis Braveboy	1 Free Negro
Alston Bradley	1 Free Negro

*Number of Indians Enumerated in South Carolina for the Years:*

County	1860	1870	1880	1890	1900
Abbeville			6	7	
Aiken			6	2	4
Barnwell			1	2	
Beaufort			2		
Charleston	52	56	1	47	11
Cherokee					11
Chester	2	2	1		
Chesterfield				1	
Clarendon		12			
Colleton		9	21	15	
Darlington	11			1	
Dorchester					3
Edgefield	1	29		2	
Florence				1	
Georgetown			1		
Greenville			2	5	
Hampton			2		
Horry					2
Kershaw	2				
Lancaster		4	11	1	
Lexington			1	1	
Marion				21	29
Marlboro			1	2	
Oconee				1	
Pickens		1			

County	1860	1870	1880	1890	1900
Richland		5		2	
Spartanburg		1	2		
Union			13		
Williamsburg				1	
York		5*	60	61	61

[From U.S. Statistics Compendium]

\*Indicates only those living off the reservation.

Note: Ind. = Indian; RE = Real Estate; PE = Personal Estate

*Abbeville Co.*

1880. Ninety Six Township

Sandy Vincent	57	Ind., farmhand b. Ala.
Mary	56	Black, wife
Mulatto Children and one Black		

*Aiken Co.*

1880. Gregg Township. [See earlier in Edgefield Co.]

Martha Dunn	72	Ind., widow. She and parents b. N.C.
Thomas	23	Ind. grandson
Cealey	20	Ind. granddau.
next door		
Jackson Dunn	40	Ind.
Mary	35	Ind. wife

*Aiken Co.*

1900. Shaw Township.

Charles Niece	44	Ind. b. Aug. 1855, farmer md. 20 yrs.
Susan	43	b. June, 1856. White mother of 3 children—all living
Claude	9	Ind. b. Nov., 1890
Lewis	6	Ind. b. Aug., 1893
Columbus	4	Ind. b. Aug. 1895

*Barnwell Co.*

1880. Charles Ray and family

56

1880. Bennett Springs Township  
 Sam Golfin 50 Ind. b. Virginia Parents  
 b. Virginia

*Beaufort Co.*

2 June 1880. Town of Beaufort.  
 Samuel G. Cross 39 Ind. African M E Minister  
 b. Conn.  
 Elizabeth 28 Mulatto wife b. S.C.  
 Ella 14 Mulatto b. S.C.

*Charleston Co. St. James Goose Creek*  
 1840:

Archibald Harmon free nonwhite male age 24-35  
 Daniel Sweat

*Charleston Co., St. James Goose Creek*  
 1850:

Archibald Harmon	40	planter RE \$200.
Celia	39	
John	16	
Elizabeth	14	
Jeremiah	10	
Lemore	6	
Thomas	4	
Daniel F.	2	
Daniel Swett	50	White laborer
Elizabeth	50	White laborer
David	20	White laborer
Noah	16	White laborer
Benjamin	14	White laborer
Leah	12	White laborer
Cinthia	10	White laborer
Brantley	8	White laborer
Richard Russel	47	planter
Martha	34	
Mourner (female)	11	
Robert	10	
Catherine	7	
Mary	3	



## 1850. Charleston, S.C.

## All listed as Mulattoes

Ann Mitchell	60	RE \$6000.
Margaret Lee	40	
William Mitchell	30	millwright
E.W. Garden	32	planter
Henrietta Garden	30	
Julia Garden	19	
Hannah Garden	9	
Margaret E.	7	

Ann Bentham	30	Mulatto
-------------	----	---------

## All listed as Mulattoes

Rebecca Thomas	55	
Edward Dereef	24	wood factor
Carolina	22	
Thomas Brodie	20	factor
Thomas Marshall	11	
Joseph Marshall	2	
R. Dereef	2	
Gardner Dereef	1	

## All listed as Mulattoes

R.E. Dereef	52	wood factor
Isabella	52	
Joseph	20	
Isabella	16	
Caroline	14	
Harriet	10	

## All listed as Mulattoes

Joseph Dereef	45	wood factor
Mary	45	
Elizabeth	14	
Abigal	7	
Justina	5	
Charlotte	3	
Richard	2	
Amelia Cornwell	35	Mulatto
Elizabeth Warrington	50	White b. Scotland
Samuel Bennet	28	shoemaker

## All listed as Mulatto

William C. DeWees	30	wheelwright
Eliza	30	
Edward	8	
Constantia	5	
Francis	3	

## All listed as Mulattoes

Lucetta Bearfoot?	85	
William W. Seymour	54	tavernkeeper RE \$3000.
Mary Ann Seymour	54	
William S. Seymour	20	hairdresser
Mary Ann	17	
Sarah L.	15	
Eliza I.	13	
Charlotte	11	
Samuel W.	9	

## 1850 St. Stephen's Parish, Charleston

#127. Jacob Freeman	78	m farmer RE: \$500.
#128. T. Freeman	35	m farmer black
B. Freeman	27	f black
G. Freeman	10	m black
T. Freeman	8	m black
E. Freeman	6	f black
M. Freeman	12	f black
S. Freeman	4	f black
S. Freeman	4	f black
S. Freeman	32	m farmer black
S. Freeman	25	f mulatto

## 1850 Charleston Orphan House

Augustus K. Ryan	15
------------------	----

## 1850. St. Johns Berkeley

John R. Dangerfield	58	White. Born St. Stephen's Parish
Henrietta	27	Born Charleston
Eliza	7	Born St. John's Berkeley
Hanna	5	
William	3	
Caroline	2	

Anne Broad	31	b. Marion Dist.
Robert Wesley Broad	14	b. St. James Goose Creek.
Sarah J. Broad	11	b. St. Johns Berkeley.
George S. Broad	10	b. St. Johns Berkeley.
Elliner Broad	6	b. St. Johns Berkeley.
Enoch H. Broad	4	b. St. Johns Berkeley.
Charles N. Broad	2	b. St. Johns Berkeley.

*1860. St. John's Berkeley*

Morton C. Dangerfield	32	
Harriet Dangerfield	26	
Daniel Burbage	11	
John Dangerfield	46	
Henrietta	37	White
Eliza	13	
Anna	12	
William	11	
Ethland	6	
John	5	
James	4	
Phillip	7 months	
William Dangerfield	27	Blacksmith
Laura	25	White

*1860. P. O. Mt. Holly St. James, Goose Creek*

A. Harmon	50	RE \$300. PE \$350.
Cealy	51	White
Jerry	18	
Samon/Semons	14	
Thomas	13	
Daniel	11	
Ellen	9	
Benjamin	7	
C. Humford	15	female
next door:		
Wesley Harmon	25	
Sarah	17	
J. Hales	26	White
Jane Hales	18	
Robert Hales	1	



*1860. St. Stephen's Parish*

Thomas Freeman	49	farmer RE: \$1800. PE: \$1250.
----------------	----	-----------------------------------

Tabitha	44	
---------	----	--

Sarah	12	
-------	----	--

*All listed Mulatto*

George Freeman	17	
----------------	----	--

Thomas	14	
--------	----	--

Catherine	8	
-----------	---	--

Anna	5	
------	---	--

Samuel	4	
--------	---	--

Eliza	10	
-------	----	--

*Charleston Co.**1860. Charleston Neck St. Philips Parish*

Joshua Weaver	55	
---------------	----	--

Molzey	60	Ind.
--------	----	------

Margaret	25	Ind.
----------	----	------

Salomon	12	Ind.
---------	----	------

Melvin	10	Ind.
--------	----	------

T. Harrison	51	Ind. farmer
-------------	----	-------------

Ann	44	Ind.
-----	----	------

Adolphus	17	Ind.
----------	----	------

Mahaley	15	Ind.
---------	----	------

William	18	Ind.
---------	----	------

Ellen	13	Ind.
-------	----	------

Charles	20	Ind. blacksmith
---------	----	-----------------

*1860. Ward 5 City of Charleston*

Anna Conwell	40	Ind., confectioner
--------------	----	--------------------

Margaret	13	Ind.
----------	----	------

Samuel	14	Ind.
--------	----	------

Sarah	12	Ind.
-------	----	------

Mary	9	Ind.
------	---	------

Edward	4	Ind.
--------	---	------

William E. DeWees	39	Ind. RE \$800 insane
-------------------	----	----------------------

Eliza	39	Ind.
-------	----	------

Richard	18	Ind. carpenter's apprentice
---------	----	--------------------------------

Constantia	14	Ind.
------------	----	------

Francis	23	Ind. male
---------	----	-----------

Samuel	7	Ind.
Laura	4	Ind.
Essie	2	Ind.
Amelia Barnett	42	Ind. seamstress
Sarah	42	Ind.
Charles	4	Ind.
R.E. Dereef	62	Ind., factor RE \$25,000 PE \$10,000.00
Isabella	60	Ind.
John M.	30	Ind., factor PE \$2,000.00
Thomas B. Maxwell	35	Ind.
Isabella	26	Ind.
Robert	6	Ind.
Lilly	1	Ind.
Alfred A. Miller	35	Ind.
Eleanor	32	Ind.
Thadeus	8	Ind.
Alfred H.	4 months	Indian
<i>6th Ward</i>		
Ann Mitchell	58	Ind. nurse
Agnes	33	Indian
Robert	19	Ind.
Hannah Alexander	69	Mulatto
Kate	25	Mulatto
<i>7th Ward</i>		
Abraham Taylor		Mulatto, tailor RE \$1,500.00
Isabella	39	Indian
Elias Edwards	53	Indian RE \$1,200.00
John	37	Indian, carpenter
Hester	30	Indian, seamstress
Susanna	27	Indian
Gena Ann	25	Indian
Girl Washington	5	Mulatto
Girl Taylor	3	Mulatto
Joseph Dereef	58	Ind., wood dealer RE \$16,700 PE \$3000.
wife and 5 children.		

## 1860. Charleston St. James Goose Creek

All listed as Mixed.

John Tann 45 PE \$125.

Mary 35

Timothy 8

John 6

William 4

Mary 2

[John Tann b. 1810/15

Mary Tann b. 1825/30

Children:

Valentine (Tine) Tann [b. ca. 1853. Md. Elizabeth. Living 1900 when he and his children: Mary age 18 and Joseph age 14 were the only three people counted as Indians in Dorchester Co., S.C. Their other children: Jesse b. 1877; Alice b. 1879]

John Tann

William Tann

Mary Tann also called Elizabeth

Sarah Tann]

## 1860. St. James Goose Creek. P. O. Mount Holly

David Sweat 35 laborer

Eliza 40

Mary 15

next door to:

#249

Daniel Sweat 75 laborer

Cyntha 25 nurse

Noah 40 laborer

Henrietta 30

Jim 16

Jack 12

William 10

Mary 8

#247

Richard Russell 60 farmer

Martha Weldon 40 White

Robert Weldon 20

Catherine Weldon 18



John Weldon	15	
Mary Weldon	12	
#248		
Ann Martin	45	White nurse
William	25	White laborer
Betsy	20	White
James Martin	6 months	White
David Sweat	35	laborer
Eliza	40	laborer
Mary	15	

*Charleston, St. James Goose Creek*

1870. John Tann	60	farmhand
Mary	40	keeping house
John	18	farmhand
Tinn	16	farmhand
William	14	farmhand
Mary	12	farmhand
Sarah	9	

All listed as Mixed

## #402

Ben Sweat	30	farmhand
Mary	25	
James	4	
Ben	2	

## #405

Elizabeth Sweat	28	
Mary	10	
Presley	8	
Amanda	5	
Laurel	3	
Willis	1/12	

## #484

Leavy Russel	28	
Daniel	8	
Huger	8	
Washington	8	
Robert	3	
Laura	3 months	

*Charleston Co., S.C.**1870. Parish of St. Johns Berkeley. P.O. Oakley North East Railroad*

#369/448.	Morris Cookson	20	Ind. carpenter
	Hannah Cookson	25	farmhand
	Rhina Cookson	2	

Also in this household some Singletons.

#371/451.	Quash Cookson	63	farmhand
	Wanita Cookson	53	Ind. farmhand
	Quash Cookson	11	Ind.
	Augusta Cookson	8	Ind.

*1870. St. John's Berkeley*

William Dangerfield	40	Blacksmith
Laura	34	
Christopher Motte	90	
William Motte	8	
[All enumerated as White]		
John Dangerfield	50	
Henrietta	40	
Ann	18	
William	15	
Harriet	13	
Louisa	11	
Amanda	10	
John	7	
Phillip	5	
James	3	
Caroline	2	

*1870. St. Stephen's Parish, Charleston Co. P. O. Bonneau's Depot on the NE Railroad*

George Freeman	30	Ind. farmer
Ellen	25	Ind.
Elizabeth	4	Ind.
Robert	1	Ind.
Caroline Freeman	40	White
Mary	5	Ind.
Tabitha	6	Ind.
Edward Croker	24	Ind. farmhand
Sarah	22	Ind.
Emily	4 months Ind. b. Feb., 1870	

[Death Certificate: Edward Croker, black, age 68, died in Berkeley Co. March 4, 1917, son of Elizabeth Noel of Berkeley Co. and John Croker of Camden. Informant: Wesley Croker of St. Stephens.]

Thomas Freeman	27	Ind. farmer
Caroline	26	Ind.
Hamilton	5	Ind.
Thomas	4	Ind.
Margaret	3	Ind.
Eliza Freeman	20	Ind.
Catherine	18	Ind.
Anne	16	Ind.
Samuel	13	Ind.
Samuel Moor	60	White farmhand
Eliza	39	White
Adaline	13	White farmhand

1870. Charleston. City of Charleston

Ward 1

C. Smith	65	Ind. (Sonith?)
Female Sonith	36	Mulatto
Female Sonith	32	Black
Female Sonith	10	Black
Male Sonith	2	Black

Ward 2

Madera Keenan	25	(Indian?) seamstress b. Ga.
William Keenan		White b. Liverpool, locksmith

Ward 4

Margaret King (?)	23	Ind. b. Madras, East Indies, cook for Dr. Donald King, White
Ann Mitchell	60	Ind.
Agnes	32	Ind.
Theodore	38	Ind.
Charlotte	52	Ind.
Nancy Izard	70	Ind., nurse
Sarah Johnston	86	Ind. RE \$10,000. PE \$100.
U. W. Barnett	60	White RE \$3,000. PE \$100.



Mary	50	Ind.
H. E.	33	Ind. male
Holton L. Bell	30	Ind.
Jessie	25	Ind. female PE \$100.
James A.	2	Ind.
Jane Miller	22	Ind. seamstress
Lily Jones	2	Indian
John H. Jones	1	Indian
James Furgeson	75	Ind. carpenter
Kate	70	Indian
James	12	Indian
Charles Miller	45	Ind. cotton sampler
His 36 year old wife and 12 children all Mulattoes		
Richard E. Dereef	72	Ind. retired merchant RE \$5,000. PE \$1400.
Margaret	40	Mulatto, dressmaker
Male Johnston	76	Mulatto
Female Johnston	70	Mulatto
Faber Savage	55	Ind. laborer
Ann	50	Ind. milliner
Martha	15	Indian
Susan Styles	70	Ind. b. Pa.
Louisa Williams	22	Ind. domestic servant
Wm. R. Mitchell	53	Ind. City Council Clerk
Sarah A.	38	Ind. seamstress
William R.	17	Indian
Thomas R.	15	Indian
James W.	13	Indian
Margaret	9	Indian
John T.	9	Indian
Ward 8		
All listed as Blacks		
Isaac Toomer	30	cooper
Cornelia	29	laundress
Rebecca	7	
William	5	

Eugenia	3
Irene	1

[1878 Charleston City Directory—Isaac Toomer works at Marshall's Wharf. Residence 20 Bogard St.]

[1882 Charleston City Directory—Isaac Toomer, c. [colored], cooper]

[1886 Charleston City Directory—Isaac Toomer, c., cooper, residence 220 Spring St.]

Charleston Co., S.C.

1880. Parish of St. Johns Berkeley

#337/350. Morris Cokesoun	35	farmhand.
Rachel		Wife
Toby	4	Son
Marcus	1	Son

1880. E.D. 90 Sheet 62. Parish of St. Johns Berkeley

Quash England	70	Black
Rose England	60	
Nora England	20	
Dolly England	18	
Dianna England	15	
Lenah England	12	
Florida England	3	
Frank England	25	Black
Sarie England	23	
Hennie England	4	
Emma England	2	

1880. St. John's Berkeley

Morton Dangerfield	67	Farmer
Ann	56	Wife
Ruphus Driggers	30	Son-in-law
Caroline Driggers	28	Daughter
Richard A. Driggers	7	
Orin Driggers	5	
Lillian Driggers	2	
James Barns	7	Grandson
Ross Dingle		Black Servant, widowed
Isaac Dingle	2	Black

James Dangerfield	52	Carpenter
Louisa	30	
Augila	1	Son
Harriet A.		Adopted Daughter
John Dangerfield	71	Farmer
Henrietta	59	Wife
Anna	39	Daughter
Caroline	16	
Phillip C.	20	Son. Teamster
Benjamin		Grandson
John H. Dangerfield	24	Turpentine Laborer
Alice	24	Wife
Julian	3	Daughter
Mary	3 months.	Daughter b. Feb. 1880
Laura Dangerfield	44	
Morton C.	17	Son
William Wade	16	Son
McDuffie	14	Son
Mary J.	12	Daughter
Charley	2	
William Dangerfield	29	Farmer
Margaret	34	Wife
Annie L.	12	Daughter
William H.	9	Son
Obla J.	4	Son
Joe Dangerfield	22	Servant
Ethel	25	Servant
<i>1880. St. Stephen's Parish</i>		
Robert Croker	36	Ind. farmer
Henrietta	41	wife
William	17	son farmhand
Robert J.	13	son
Sarah	11	dau.
Virginia A.	4	dau.
Eliza D.	7	dau.
Samuel D.	4	son



[Death Certificate: Robert Croker of Berkeley Co., black, d. June 28, 1918. According to Robert Croker, Jr. his full name was Robert James Croker. Robert Croker, Sr.'s parents were John and Elizabeth Croker—both from N.C.]

Samuel Moore	54	farmhand
Eliza	43	Ind. wife
Martha Gaskins	21	White servant

*St. James Goose Creek*

1880. Valentine Tann	30	farmer
Elizabeth	30	
Jesse	3	
Alice	8 months	
John Tann	19	brother
William	18	brother
Elizabeth	22	sister

All listed as Mixed.

#82

Ann Pratt	55	
Bet Pratt	38	

[This is Elizabeth Sweat of 1870 census.]

Mary	18	
Amanda	16	
Presley	15	
Laurell	12	
Peter	8	
Daniell	6	

#92

Ben Sweat	60	
-----------	----	--

Mary	35	wife
------	----	------

Jim	12	
-----	----	--

Calwell	10	
---------	----	--

Georgia	7	
---------	---	--

Willie	5	
--------	---	--

Hampton	3	
---------	---	--

Simpson	7 months b. Nov. 1879	
---------	-----------------------	--

Mack Bunch	18	working on the farm
------------	----	---------------------

#141

Leavy Russell	40	
---------------	----	--

Fanny	26	wife
-------	----	------

Daniell	18	
Hugine	18	
James	15	
Christopher	13	
Francis	12	female
Julious	6	
Vick	4	female
Leavy	3	
#142		
Lizzie Crom	30	widow
William	18	son
Sam	5	son
Susan Pie	26	

## Charleston Co.

## 1900. Ward 5

Hannah A. Ryan	81	b. Sep. 1818 Ind.—12 children— 9 living widow. Children:
William R.		b. Jan. 1847 Ind. single, cigar maker
Mary A.		b. Feb. 1850 Ind. single, school teacher
Rufus W.		b. Oct. 1852 Ind. single, wharfbuilder
Isabele E.		b. July 1858 Ind. single, school teacher
Samuel S.		b. Feb. 1860 Ind. cotton sampler md. 10 years
Anan F.	29	Black has had 1 child
Evangeline J.	8	Ind.—her only child
Daughter-in-law Black,		widow, age 40
the mother of 4—all living		
Camegeta E.	19	Ind.
Francis E.	13	Ind. dau.
Eva T.	8	Ind.
Sarah F. Just	64	b. Mar. 1836, widow, dressmaker, Indian sister the mother of 6— 2 living.

## 1900. 327 Ashley Avenue. All listed as Black:

Isaac Toomer	67	cooper b. Mar. 1833 md. 33 yrs.
Cornelia	56	b. Mar. 1844—mother of 13 children— 10 living
Eugenia	27	b. Jan. 1873 dressmaker

*Censuses, Directories, Other Schedules*

Irene	25	b. Jan. 1875 teacher
Joseph	22	b. Feb. 1878 wheelwright
Cornelia	19	b. Aug. 1880 dressmaker
Isaac	17	b. June 1882 blacksmith
Theodora	15	b. July 1884 in school
Theophilus	14	b. May 1886 house carpenter
Charles	12	b. Apr. 1888 at school

*1900 St. James Goose Creek*

#280		
John Pratt	50	b. Apr. 1850 farmer md. 20 yrs.
Ellen	42	b. Jan. 1858 mother of 10—9 living
Thomas	13	b. Apr. 1887
Claudi	12	b. Jan. 1888
Carrie	11	b. May 1889
Jessie	9	b. Oct. 1890 dau.
Joel	7	b. Nov. 1892
Albert	6	b. Jan. 1894
Ann	4	b. Feb. 1896
Leah Jackson	50	b. Jan. 1850, widow farmhand, 0 children, aunt

## #285

Petigrew Crummie	21	b. Apr. 1879 md. 1 yr.
Jane	19	b. Jan. 1881. 0 children

## #286

James Sweat	35	b. Oct. 1864 farmer md. 11 yrs.
Levia	30	b. Jan. 1870 3 children
Archie	9	b. Jan. 1891
Martha	4	b. Oct. 1895
Johnie	2	b. Apr. 1898

*Chester Co. Fishing Creek Township*

1860. Nancy Gunn	35	Ind. RE: \$121.00
Alexander Gunn	18	Ind. farmhand

[Probably not Catawbass, but Pamunkeys from Virginia]

*1870 Chester Co. Lewisville Township*

Nancy George	45	Indian
Alexander George	28	Indian farmer PE \$435.00

[Little Nancy George age 24 in Chester District in 1849]



1880. *Chester Co. Landsford Township*

John Scott	55	Indian, miller
Hannah Scott	28	White, keeping house

*Clarendon Co. Friendship Township P.O. Manning*

1870.

Washington Gaymond	48	Ind. farmer RE \$300. PE \$500.
Margaret	28	White
Washington J.	3	Mulatto
Margaret Gaymond	52	Mulatto
Maggie J.	5 months	Mulatto
John Gaymond	30	Ind. farmer PE \$50.
Laura	35	Indian
James	10	Indian
Agnes	7	Indian
John B.	3	Indian
Mary A. Cantey	30	Indian farm labor
Rufus Gaymond	39	Ind. farmer RE \$200. PE \$350.
Sarah	36	Indian
Wallace	16	Indian
Preston	12	Indian
Moss	5	Indian

*Colleton Co.*

1820.

Daniel Postell 7 free nonwhite with 11 slaves

1830. *St. Bartholomew's Parish*

602 Free Families lived in this parish.

Family of Daniel Windham (His ancestors were Indians)

1 M in his 30's F nonwhite age 24-35 (his wife, Nancy, about 30) M  
white age 10-14 M nonwhite, younger (their son Silvester, age 5) F  
under 10 (daughter Amelia) F (Daughter Sophronia) M age 2 (son  
Daniel)

[Believe the Windhams lived in 1830 in area where Natchez Indians had remained for 80 years past. Their move to St. Paul's by 1840 may have had something to do with their connection to the Tumblestones.]

1840.

Daniel Postell and wife and 8 children. Wife was White. No slaves.

1840. Colleton Co., St. George Dorchester

William Friendly 1 M 30-40

1850 St. George Dorchester

William Friendley	52	White RE \$121. wheelwright
Eliza	45	White
Susan	25	White
James	18	White
Martha	13	White
Mary	7	White
Jane H. Wise	15	White

1850. St. Paul's Parish

[Probably now in the vicinity of Sand Hill Church in SW corner of  
Dorchester Co. Hwy 163.]

Nancy Windham	50	
Amelia	20	
Sophronia	18	
Daniel	12	
Daniel Postell	50	White
Wife		
Son	14	
Son	12	
William	30	
William's wife	18	
Silvester Windham	25	
Mary	25	
Richard H.	2	
Rhett Wood	9	
William Wood	8	
Charles Tumbleston	72	
Ann	30	
Charles	14	
Richard	12	
Josiah	10	
Francis	8	
John	4	
Elizabeth	1	

[Charles Tumblestone's family counted as White from 1820 to 1850 except in 1840 when his wife and 4 of his 6 children are listed as free nonwhite, as were Henry Tumblestone's wife and 5 younger 2 children.]

Henry Tumblestone	38	
Francis	45	
Charles	15	
Evan	13	
Nathaniel	11	
Regina	9	
William	7	
John	4	
1860. St. George Dorchester		
William Friendly	62	White carpenter master
Eliza	55	White
Martha	20	White
1860. St. Paul's		
Silvester Windham	35	
Mary	30	
Hamilton	10	
Theresa	8	
Mary	2	
Caesar	1	
Eliza	18	
next door:		
William Wood	17	
Rhett Wood	16	[Served CSA enlisted 3 Apr. 1862 at Parkers Ferry]
Sarah Hutson	30	
Levinia Hutson	14	
Agnes Hutson	12	
1860. St. Bartholomew's Parish		
Isaac Davidson	30	
Sophronia	20	[dau. of Daniel and Nancy Windham; Silvester Windham's sister]
Rose Anna	2	



## 1870. Colleton Co. Sheridan Township

Hector Tracy	22	RE \$100.
William Friendly	70	White b. England
Louisa	35	
Stephney	4	
Amenia		b. Dec. 1869
James Friendley	35	farmer
Emeline	22	
William	17	
Vantine	13	
Drusilla	9	
Rachel	2	
Elizabeth Gorling	18	

## 1870. Colleton Co. St. Paul's Parish

William Denmire	35	Ind. farmer
Mary Lea	28	Indian
Susan	12	Indian
James	9	Indian
Washington	6	Indian
Alice	4	Indian
V. Martin	1	Indian male
Rachel	22	Indian
Martha	24	Indian

[Denmires descended from Beamers of John's Island.]

## St. Paul's 1870

Isaac Davidson	46	
Sophronia	46	
Rose	12	
John	10	[md. ca. 1898 Ellen Creel, dau. of James (Jim) Creel]
Eldread	8	
Laberda (?)	6	
Preston	4	
Rubin	2	
Daniel Windham	25	
5 children aged 2 to 12		

Silvester Windom	46
Mary	50
H.B. Wood	25
Hamilton Windom	19
Georgianna	17
Byard	12
John	11
Constance	9
Stan	17

Gene Davidson b. 1907, son of John Davidson b. ca. 1860, remembered Sophronia Davidson and her brothers Daniel and Silvester Windham.

1880 Colleton Co. Givhan Township

P. H. Marchant	87	Ind. farmer
A.J.	82	Ind. wife
E. L.	52	Ind., dau.
John	22	Ind., grandson
Pink	24	Ind., grandson, turpentine
James	22	Ind., grandson, turpentine
Henry	20	Ind., grandson, turpentine

1880 Colleton Co. Rumphtown

Celia Marchant	38	White
Dot	13	Indian dau.
B.F.	11	Indian son
A.S.	8	Indian son
James	6	Indian son
B.A.	4	Indian son
J. B. Wages	56	White, farmer
A.V.	38	Indian, wife
Girl Wages	17	Indian dau.
Peter W.P.	13	Indian son
M.E.	11	Indian son
L.O.	7	Indian son
R.J. Huson	30	Indian

1880 Colleton Co. Warren Township

Salley McCaroy	20	Indian servant
Quilley	1	Indian son

in household of R.E. Warren and her 4 children—White

*1880 Colleton Co. Sheridan Township*

James Friendly	52	farmer
Emma	30	wife
Adam	9	
Eva	2	
Stepney	14	

*1880 Colleton Co. Collins Township*

Harriet Windom	73	widow b. England. Parents b. England
Charles	8	grandson
Isic Davidson	47	
Sophronia	48	
Roseanna	22	[md. Rhett Wood]
John	21	
Eldread	19	
Susan	17	[nicknamed Berda]
Rubin	10	[Reuben Austin called, "Aus."]
Mary	6	[She d. 15 Jan. 1972, age 96 yrs. 8 months. Called "Mazzie." Md. Johnny Muckelvaney.]
Richard	4	
G. Anna Windom	23	[Georgianna, dau. of Silvester Windham. Wife of D.L. Windom, whose mother came from Mass.]
Peter	12	
Ella	8	
English	1	
C. H. Windham	53	
Mary Ann	60	wife
Hamilton	27	
Agnier	26	
Byard B.	23	
Stanton Cock Windham	27	
Constance	21	



Silvester Windom	58	
Mary	60	
Stanton	21	
Constance	19	
Georgianna	24	
Hamilton	27	
Byard	23	
<i>1880 Colleton Co. Bell Township</i>		
Samuel Muckalvaney, Sr.	45	Engineer Steam Sawmill [Nicknamed Teed]
Caroline	45	wife
George	15	
Mary Jane	13	
John	8	
Darius	6	
Samuel Muckalvaney, Jr.	21	
Susannah W.	27	wife White
Agnes L.	2	
George B.	5 months	
Richard Griffin	25	brother-in-law
<i>1900. Colleton Co.</i>		
Silvester Windom	76	White widower, literate
Thomas Winningham	40	b. June 1850 md. 20 yrs.
Caroline	39	
Francis	17	
Wesley	12	
Miles T.	9	b. Feb. 1891
Isaac J. Davidson	67	b. Feb. 1833 md. 45 yrs.
Sophronia	65	mother of 11 children— 7 living
Mary M.	25	b. May 1875
Stovo	22	b. Oct. 1877
India A. Wood	11	b. Dec. 1888, grandchild [Dau. of Rhett Wood & Rosie Davidson]
Louis W. Winningham	32	sawmill md. 10 yrs.
Mary	30	b. Mar. 1870—7 children

Annie	8	
Kiney	6	[Later md. Richard Stobo Davidson]
Minnie	4	[Later md. an Indian from Orbrg., Willie Eed]
Isaac L.	2 months b. Feb. 1900	
John Mucklevaney	28	md. 7 yrs.
Dotia	22	b. Sep. 1877
Lessie Provo	9	b. May 1891

[No children by this marriage. He later md. Mazzie Davidson and had children by her.]

Sam Mucklevany	69	md. 50 yrs.
Carrie	68	
Sarah Cooper	19	granddau.
Daris Mucklevaney	26	md. 9 yrs.
Julia E.	24	
4 children		

1860. Darlington Co.

Jack Jackson	58	Indian
Ellen	45	Indian
Editha	18	Indian
Wm.	16	Indian
Eliza H.	9 or 7	Indian
Henry	6	Indian
Reddick Smith	26	White
Ann Jordon	30	Indian
Ezekiel Neal	56	Indian, farmer RE \$1500. PE \$491.
L. Johnson	37	Indian, female
John Neal	25	Indian
Rachel McKenzie	29	Indian
M. J. Johnson	12	Indian, female
Peter Johnson	8	Indian
I.J. Johnson	6	Indian, male
Robert Johnson	16	White

*1900 Dorchester Co.*

Tine Tan	46	Indian b. July 1853, widow
Mary	18	Indian dau, washer b. Apr. 1882
Joseph	14	Indian son b. Mar. 1886 errand boy.

All listed b. S.C. and parents b. S.C.

*Edgefield Co.**1860. Graniteville P.O.*

Richard Yeaden	57	White RE \$28,000. PE \$185,000. Editor <i>Charleston Mercury</i>
Mary V.	48	White RE \$2500. PE \$27,500.
Eliza C. Palmer	26	White RE \$2500. PE \$7,000.
M.V.M. Kirk	18	White, female PE \$6,000.
John Beamer	40	Indian, coachman.

1870.

*Edgefield Co. Hammond Township. P.O. Hamburg*

James Jones	78	Indian, blacksmith
4 listed as Mulattoes		

*Sharr's (?) Creek Township. P.O. Graniteville*

Charles Nice	16	Indian, day laborer
--------------	----	---------------------

*Saluda Division. P. O. Meeting St.*

Whitfield Gray	55	Indian, farmhand
Wife	45	Black
Children listed as Black.		

*Gregg Township. P. O. Graniteville*

Eveline Neese	30	Indian, day laborer
Buster	7	Indian
Joseph	5	Indian
Benjamin Dunn	28	Indian, day laborer
Keziah	28	Indian
Elizabeth Jackson	48	Indian
Husband		Black
Dau.	15	Mulatto
Matilda Neice	42	Indian, laborer

Martha A.	18	Indian, day laborer
Ellender	16	Indian, domestic servant
William C.	17	Indian, day laborer
Frances	13	female
James	12	Indian
William	4	Indian
John	2	Indian
Ellender Neice	75	Indian
Thomas Lamb	30	Indian, farm laborer
Jackson Dun	38	Indian, day laborer
Thomas	12	Indian
Ceily	9	Indian
Hamburg Township		
Mary Allen	45	Indian
Benjamin	20	Indian
Robert	15	Indian
Narcisoe	12	Indian
Marditta	10	Indian

*Georgetown Co.**1880. Collins No. 6 Township*

Perryann White	M 40	Black works in turpentine
Nancy	F 39	Black
Rachal Brooks	F 58	Mother-in-law. Indian. Her father born in N.C.
Melvin Foxworth	4	Mulatto. Orphan

*Greenville Co.**1880. Gantt Township*

William Blythe	60	Indian, farmer. He and parents b. Va.
Mary	55	Black
Frank	12	Mulatto, an orphan
John Payne	33	White, farmer
Mary J.	26	White wife
B. Sizemore	50	White female, laborer
Sam Hollis	24	Indian, laborer. He and parents b. N.C.



*Hampton Co.**1880. Peeples Township*

Mary Henderson	39	Indian b. Fla. Parents b. Ala. Servant in household of of D. Holbrook Platts.
Jane E. Henderson	5	Indian b. Fla. servant's child.

*Kershaw Co.**1850.*

#1 Jesse S. Nettles	54	Bank Officer. RE \$5,000.
Ann Nettles	40	
Sarah McKown	65	
J. E. Nettles	22	Accountant.
William A. Nettles	18	
H. E. Nettles	15	Female
Jesse Nettles	11	In school.
Louisa Nettles	7	In school.
Joe Pettifoot	20	Free Black
Nelson Pettifoot	10	Free Black
Adam Robertson	25	Accountant. b. Scotland
Sarah A. Robertson	24	
Jesse Robertson	3	
S. A. Robertson	1	Female

Jesse S. Nettles owned 5 slaves: 1 F age 60, black; 1 M age 70, black;  
1 F age 24, black; 1 M age 22, mulatto; 1 F age 14, black.

*1860.*

Stephen Griffin	49	White, laborer
S.J. Jacobs	37	White, female
Robert Breunton	26	Indian RE \$70.
John Brewington	45	Indian, laborer
Elizabeth Jacobs	19	White
Lizzie Bruinton	8	Mulatto
William George	1	Mulatto

*1880. Wateree Township*

All listed as White

Thomas Barefoot	50	
Margaret	56	b. 27 Apr. 1825
Ira Jackson	35	b. 25 Dec. 1845
Maria	25	b. 11 July 1854
Susan Wages	21	sister-in-law

Joseph J. Richardson	25	
Caroline	24	
Mary A.	6	
Zack T.	3	
Alice A.	1	
Mary Wages	30	deaf & speechless widow
Austin Wages	12	deaf & speechless
June	6	deaf & speechless
Green	4	deaf & speechless
Henry Richardson	56	
Dicy D.	53	
Henry A.	20	
Caroline Corder	42	widow
Elizabeth	20	
John	10	
Mary	5	

Note: Joseph J., Henry, Dicy D., and Henry A. Richardson are listed in 1870 as 4 of the only 5 American Indians in Richland Co., S.C.

<i>1900. Wateree Township</i>		
Joseph J. Richardson	44	b. July, 1855 md. 16 yrs.
Sarah C.	45	b. Jan., 1855 mother of 5 all living.
Rettie	14	b. Apr. 1886
Anna	11	b. Dec. 1886
Josey	9	b. Apr. 1891
Andrew	6	b. Nov. 1893
William M.	4	b. July 1895
Same Corders as in 1880.		
<i>All listed White</i>		
Thomas Richardson	24	b. Mar. 1876 md. 4 yrs. [Thomas Riley Richardson b. 28 Sep. 1878]
Mary	25	b. Jan. 1875 mother of 1 [Mary Ann Richardson b. 21 Mar. 1875]

Walter	3	b. Mar. 1897 [E. Walter Richardson b. 28 Mar. 1897.]
All listed White		
Allen Richardson	41	b. Dec. 1858 widower
Lavenia	15	b. Dec. 1884
Mack	13	b. May 1887
Daniel	10	b. Nov. 1889

Note: Joseph J. Richardson and Allen Richardson were counted as American Indians in Richland Co., S.C. in 1870. Birthdates are from Fox Hill Cemetery on Screaming Eagle Rd. in Kershaw Co. near the Richland Co. line.

*Lancaster Co., S.C.*

*22 June 1870. Flat Creek Township. P. O. Taxahaw*

James Lucas	64	Indian, farmer
Molsey	36	Indian
Sarah W.	32	Indian
Molsey	13	Indian
James O.	11	White

*11 June 1880. Buford Township. Lancaster Co.*

Zylpha Hursey	75	Indian, widow
Nancy A.R.	37	Indian dau.
William H.	14	Indian grandson
Stephen Lucas	81	Brother, laborer

*1880. Lancaster Co. Waxhaw Township*

Absalom Harris	40	Indian farmhand
Mary Harris	50	Indian Wife farmhand
Nancy Harris	50	Indian Sister keeping house
Robert Harris	12	Indian Nephew
Benjamin P. Harris next door:	10	Indian Nephew
Mary Jane White	24	Indian farmhand
Margaret White	1	Indian Daughter

*1910. Indian Land Township. Lancaster Co.*

#246/248 James Starnes	24	White. Father b. N.C. Farmhand. Illiterate md. to his 2nd wife
------------------------	----	--

	Lucy Starnes	25	Indian. Literate. Mother of 3 children—all living.
	Ephraim Starnes	8	Indian.
	Janette Starnes	4	Indian.
	Landum Starnes	2	Indian.
	[James Starnes' stepchildren.]		
#263/265	James Watts	52	Ind. Farmer. Md. 32 years
	Mary J. Watts	54	Ind. Farmhand. No children. Literate
	Lucy J. Watts	16	Ind. Dau. Farmhand. Literate. Mother b. N.C.
	L. Cora Watts	8	Ind. Adopted dau.
	Pearl Ayers	1 yr. 2 mos.	Foster dau. Indian
	Nelson Blue	19	Ind. Nephew. Md. 5 years. Farmhand. Literate

*Lexington Co.**1880. Lexington Township*

Ed Fridelberg 18 Ind. Single. Laborer.  
In household #267/270 with Levi Senn, his wife and 5 children.

Note: The only Indian in Lexington County for this census.

*Marion Co.**1900. Carmichael Township*

Florence Lowrey	35	Ind. b. N.C. farmhand mother of 1
Elizabeth	7	Ind. b. N.C.
D??? Locklear	20	Ind. b. Apr. 1880, N.C.
Rosella	18	Ind. wife b. N.C.
Alonzo? Bethea	43	White farmer b. Sep. 1856, S.C.

The following Indians all b. N.C.

Margaret Hunt	25	
Daniel Hunt	9	
Corbett Hunt	6	
Ma?? Hunt	4	F
D??? Hunt	2	



1900. Hillsboro Township  
Griffin Bartley

54 Ind. farmer parents b. N.C.  
md. 16 yrs.  
b. Dec. 1870 Ind. Parents b. N.C.  
mother of 8 all living

Maggie

Children all Ind. &amp; b. N.C. except as noted

Lena	14	
William	12	
Ruthie	9	
Annie M.	7	
John	5	
James W.	2	
Ethel	2	
Martin	1 mo.	b. S.C.
Rose Oxendine	20	Ind. boarder
Daniel Coats	24	Ind. b. N.C. Father b. N.C. md. 3 yrs
Nora	20	1 child
Mattie	6	Indian
Thomas Hunt	39	Ind. md. 18 yrs.
Jane	30	Ind. mother of 4 all living
William A.	16	Ind.
Parson E.	13	Ind.
Lesley T.	11	Ind.
Lora		Ind. b. Jan. 1898

The following all b. N.C.

William Hunt	28	Ind. md. 11 yrs.
Wanda	30	Ind. mother of 4—2 living
Minnie	10	Ind.
Annie	8	Ind.
Chesley Locklair	19	Ind. md. 2 yrs.
Mary	18	Ind. mother of 1
Agie	1	Ind. b. Jan. 1899
Annie Bartley	21	Ind. boarder
McKinley Bartley	4	Ind. boarder

## Marlboro Co.

1860.

Jesse Carter	80	Ind.
--------------	----	------

## 1880. Hebron Township

David Palston	25	farmhand
Flora	22	wife
Nancy J.	5	dau.
Addison	4	son
Lizzie	3	dau.
Allen	6 months	son b. Apr. 1880
Cenia Paul	50	Ind. farmhand, mother-in-law
Effie Palston	15	sister-in-law

## 1900. Adamsville Township

#74/76	Frank Chavis	22	Ind. Rents his house. b. N.C. md. 4 years to
	Helen Chavis	18	Ind. Wife. Has had no children. b. S.C.
	Christian Chavis	38	Ind. Mother. Widow. Has had 2 children—both living. b. S.C.
	Effie Hunt	75	Ind. Grandmother. Widow. b. N.C. Her parents b. S.C. Has had 3 children—2 living
#75/77	Archy Brayboy	20	Ind. Farmhand. Rents his house. b. S.C. md. 2 years to
	Carrie Brayboy	17	Ind. Wife. Has had 1 child. b. S.C.
	Lottie Brayboy	4/12	Ind. Dau. b. Jan., 1900, S.C.
#76/78	Henry Brayboy	68	Ind. Rents his house. b. N.C. md. 15 years to
	Mary Brayboy	46	Indian. Wife. b. N.C. Has had 14 children—5 living
	William	12	Indian. Son. b. S.C.
	Effie	9	Indian Dau. b. S.C.
	Christian	1	Indian Dau. b. May, 1899, S.C.

1900

#277/279	Henry Smith	60	Ind. b. N.C. Farmhand. Rents his house. md. 25 years to
	Catherine Smith	45	White. Wife. b. N.C. Has had 11 children—9 living
	Carrie	14	Indian. b. N.C. Farmhand
	Elizabeth	13	Indian. b. N.C. Farmhand
	William	10	Indian. b. S.C.
	Celia	6	Indian. b. S.C.
	????	4	Indian. b. S.C.
	Pernell	1	Indian. b. S.C.

[Note: She was nee Mary Catherine Locklear.]

The American Indian settlement called "Sardis Community" has a church at Latta, Dillon County, S.C., and spreads into the neighboring part of Marion Co., S.C. Surnames associated with this community in 1975 included: Alford, Britt, Carter, Caulder, Chavis, Christmas, Cox, Crowley, Godbolt, Hunt, Hyatt, Jackson, Locklear, McClellan, Oxendine, Strickland, Summerford, Sweatt, Turner, Wiggins, Yarborough. The Sardis Indian School, 1.1 miles down Highway 501 from Latta closed in 1952.

Orangeburg Co.

1900.

#41.

Preston Pratt	37	b. Mar. 1863 md. 15 yrs.
Anna	31	b. Jan. 1869 wife 7 children
Fed	13	b. May 1887
Mattie	11	b. Apr. 1889
Sydney	8	b. Jan. 1892
Luetta	6	b. Mar. 1894
Estelle	4	b. May 1896
Connie	2	b. Apr. 1898
Thomas Sweat	21	b. Mar. 1879, servant md. 1 yr
Carrie	17	b. Nov. 1882, servant—mother of 2
George	1	b. June 1898
Son		5 months b. Dec. 1899

## #42

Henry Pritcher	30	White b. Jan. 1870 md.
Carrie	20	mother of 1
Boley	3 months	
Docia Sweat	10	b. Jan. 1890, sister in law, nurse girl

*Pickens Co.*1870. *Pickens Court House Township*

Lewis Turner	50	Mulatto, farm laborer
Nettie	48	Ind.
Rebecca Sizemore	15	White

*Richland Co.*

## 1850.

Isaac Sneed	38	White, planter RE \$300.00
Eliza	50	Mulatto
Edward Harris	22	Mulatto laborer
Emma Harris	17	Mulatto

[See 1880 Census of Concord Township, Iredell Co., N.C.]

Isaac Sneed	68	Ind. farmer b. S.C.
Sarah	46	Ind.
Children:		
Laura Dowdy	20	Ind. b. N.C.
Frances Sneed	18	Ind. b. N.C. dau.
Lee Sneed	16	Ind. b. N.C. son works on farm
William Sneed	14	Ind. b. N.C. works on farm
Christine Sneed	10	Ind. b. N.C.
Zorabelle Sneed	7	Ind. b. N.C.
Mattie Sneed	4	Ind.
Meredith Sneed	1	Ind.
Laura's husband:		
Daniel Dowdy	24	White works on farm]

[*Cherokee by Blood* includes an application #11,770 from one of the descendants in this family of Sneeds. The original of this application shows that Mattie Luetta Sneed, daughter of Isaac Sneed and Sarah Ellen Sneed Sneed was b. 29 Nov. 1877, Iredell Co., N.C. Her father Isaac was born near Columbia, S.C. Her mother Sarah Ellen was born in Cabarus Co., N.C.]



*Town of Columbia*

Eliza Grooms	23	
James A.	3	
Mary	1/2	Mulatto
Roland Harris	55	
Eliza	60	Mulatto
Priscilla Harris	36	
Martha	38	
Mahaley	86	Mulatto
Eliza Harris	36	Mulatto
Sarah Jacobs	25	
Thomas	10	
William H.	8	
John	4	Mulatto
Jesse Oxindine	34	b. N.C., carpenter RE \$1,500
Sarah	19	
Jesse	8	
Rebecca	6	
Hilliard A.	4	Mulatto
Martha Jacobs	30	
James	9	
Lewis S.	7	
Sarah	5	Mulatto

Other Free Persons in the county: Harris, Wilson, Grooms, Bolton, Jacobs, Oxendine.

*1870. Richland Co. Third Township. P. O. Columbia*

H. Richardson	28	Ind. farm laborer
Dicey	26	Indian
Joseph	14	Indian
Allan	11	Indian
Mary Sanders	52	Ind. farmhand

[*Cherokee by Blood* includes an application #7,616 from a descendant of these Richardsons.]

Spartanburg Co.  
1870.

## P. O. Glen Springs. Woodruff Township

Anna Smith	40	Ind. farmer
dau.	17	Black
son	15	Black
son	14	Black
son	11	Black
son	9	Black
son	6	Black

## 1880. Spartanburg Co. Glen Springs Township

Robert Jacobs	63	Ind. Cook.
Mary Witherspoon	21	Mulatto granddau.
Francis Witherspoon	12	Black granddau.
James Jacobs	24	Mulatto nephew insane
William Gray	66	Ind. farmer. He & parents b. Md. [Piscataway Indians]
Addie	43	Black wife
Ida Wallace	14	Black stepdaughter

## Sumter Co.

1910.

[Smiling Indians. Appear to be about the same people as those whom Wes Taukchiray traced through the records 1830-1902 in his report to the Smithsonian.]

[Note all Indian and literate or in school unless otherwise indicated.]

William Goings	62	preacher md. 35 years to
Emma	57	mother of 8—6 living
Joseph H. Smiling	31	farmer 11 years md. to
Rutherline	26	mother of 6 all living
Metherine	10	dau.
Henry	6	son
Elusee	5	son
Huthford	4	
Maggie	2	dau.
Baby Boy	4 months	son

Calwell Smiling	34	md. 9 years to
Nancy A.	28	mother of 7—4 living
Sene	9	dau.
Bluma	7	dau.
Govan	4	son
Zeila	2	dau.
Harriet E.		mother. Widow mother of 12—8 living
Joseph S. Smiling	33	md. 19 yrs. (sic) to
Elizabeth	26	mother of 7
Laura	18	dau.
Mary	15	dau.
Silla	12	dau.
Hamton	10	son
John	8	son
Joseph, Jr.	6	son
Henry W.	5 months	son
Henry Oliver		md. 6 yrs. to
Workey		Her 1st marriage no children.
Cornelia Holland		Black adopted dau.
James E. Stukes	35	md. 9 yrs to
Rebecca M.	25	
James R.	8	son
Albertas	7	son
Willie D.	5	son
June	3	son
Margaret	1 & 2/12	dau.
Quite	3/12	dau.
John Smiling	23	Single
Thomas P. Chavis	22	md. 1 yr.
Mattie	18	mother of 1—0 living
Lorensa D. Chavis	65	minister and elder md.
Alice M.	55	40 yrs to mother of 5—3 living

Blanding Goins	37	md. 10 yrs.
Mariah	30	mother of 4—2 living
Jack	8	son
Livisi	5	son
Lucius Epps	27	md. 6 yrs. to
Fannie	22	mother of 3—2 living
Matthew	2	
Ida L.	1 & 6/12	
Maggie Nelson	62	boarder. widow.
Edward Epps	49	md. 31 yrs. to
Adaline	47	mother of 14—10 living
William M.	22	
Suesan A.	12	
Margie A.	10	
Ethel M.	7	
Orie D.	5	
Ervin Chavis	70	md. 17 yrs to his 2nd wife
Rinth A.	65	
Workey	16	dau.
Willie	14	
Henry T. Smiling	51	md. 29 yrs.
Ida	42	mother of 14—all living
Elizabeth	17	
David S.	15	
James	13	
Caulie M.	12	dau.
Luvita	9	dau.
Mamer	8	dau.
Moses M.	6	
Archie E.	4	dau.
Anie M.	10 months	
Lardina	3	
Paul J. Chavis	21	md. 2 yrs.
Victoria	20	
Edward P. Tindal	22	md. 7 yrs. to
May Bell	25	mother of 5—4 living
Allen S.	7	



Cleophas	5	
Magdalene	3	
Edward V.	9 months	
Allen Sweat	21	farmhand
Ella	16	
Thomas Gibbs	72	md. 51 yrs
Harriet	78	mother of 9—3 living
Fritz Gibbs	47	md. 23 yrs.
Lucy A.	40	mother of 9 all living
Edward	17	
Appelt	15	son
Alice	14	
James	12	
Leah	10	
Wesley	9	
Zefoser	6	
James W. Sweat	23	md. 2 yrs.
Henrietta	21	
Sam H. Griffin	47	md. 15 yrs.
Angeline	50	mother of 5—4 living
John	13	
Henry	12	
Matilda Smiling	91	mother-in-law mother of 8—6 living
Ellis Chavis	42	md. 17 yrs.
Josephine	30	mother of 6—all living
Debbie A.	16	
Altamont	15	
Henrietta	13	
Mamie	8	
Eva	6	
Wachulla	3	dau.
Debbie Chavis	65	widow mother of 12— 5 living
Parker P. Goings	24	md. 2 yrs.
Claricy	20	

James Goings	30	md. 2 yrs.
Julia	18	mother of 1—0 living

*Union Co.**1880. Crosskeys Township*

Catherine Griffin	67	Indian, farmer
Wesley Canady	14	Mulatto son
Nancy Canady	45	Indian farmer
Children:		
Eliza Ann	21	White
Texanna	19	White
David	18	White
Elizabeth	14	Mulatto
Ellen	3	White
Benjamin (?)	1	White
Eddie	b. Feb. 1880	
Elijah Dunaway	25	White farmer
Margaret	27	Indian wife
Children:		
Conia	4	White
Willie	2	White
Florence	b. July, 1879	White

*York Co.**1870. Fort Mill Township*

William Whitesides	26	farmhand White
Peggy Whitesides	40	Indian
Jane Whitesides	14	Indian
Nancy Whitesides	10	Indian
Benjamin Whitesides	5	Indian (female)

*1880. York Co. Catawba Township*

#288

Lonzo Cantey	22	Ind. farmer
Harriet	23	Ind. Wife keeping house
Nettie H.	7	Ind. Dau.
William W.	4	Ind. Son
Lottie Elberta	2	Ind. Dau.

James J. 1 Ind. son  
 [This family moved to Utah in 1884.]

#289  
 Allan A. Harris 22 Ind. farmer  
 Rhody Harris 53 Ind. Mother keeping house

Betsy Harris 23 Ind. Sister  
 Nancy George 57 Ind. widow Aunt

#290  
 Nancy Harris 30 Ind. keeping house  
 Hillery Harris 10 Ind. Son  
 Agnes Harris 10 Ind. Dau.  
 Lillie Harris 7 Ind. Dau.

[Hillery Harris moved to Utah in 1884.]

#291  
 Jams Harris 22 Ind. farmer  
 Fannie 20 Ind. Wife keeping house  
 Sarah Harris 40 Ind. Mother  
 Martha 20 Ind. Sister  
 Toad 7 Ind. Brother

#292  
 George Canty 30 Ind. farmhand  
 Betsy 23 Ind. Wife keeping house  
 [dau. of George Stephens]  
 Franklin 5 Ind. Son  
 Robert 2 Ind. Son

#293  
 Sampson Owl 27 Ind. farmer  
 [Cherokee from Qualla]  
 Susanna 33 Ind. Wife keeping house  
 George Owl 18 Ind. Stepson  
 Camy Owl 2 Ind. Dau.

[In 1886, this family moved to Cherokee.]

#294  
 Nancy White 18 Ind. washerwoman  
 Peggy Jane White 2 Ind. Dau.

#295		
Billy George	60	Ind. farmer
Margaret	34	Ind. Wife keeping house
Mary E. George	19	Ind. Dau.
John N. George	10	Ind. Son
John Gandy	25	Ind. Bro-in-law
#302		
Peter Harris	49	Ind. farmer
Elizabeth	46	Ind. Wife keeping house
David	6	Ind. Son
Butler	2	Ind. Son
Edward	17	Ind. Son
#309		
Taylor George	30	Ind. farmhand
Emily	35	Ind. Wife keeping house
Epperson	19	Ind. Son
Alice	14	Ind. Dau.
Mary J.	10	Ind. Dau.
Minnie H.	8	Ind. Dau.
Willie W.	7	Ind. Son
Dove C.	4	Ind.
Margaret D.	6 months	Ind. Dau.
#310		
William Harris	22	Ind. farmer
Johnny Harris	17	Ind. Bro.
#311		
Sarah Head	37	Ind. Widow farming
Pinckney	18	Ind. Son
[He moved to Utah in 1884.]		
#312		
Alec Tims	40	Ind. farmhand
Ann	35	Ind. Wife
Rachel	14	Ind. Dau.
Harry	12	Ind. Son
Margaret Brown	50	Ind. washerwoman
Sally Brown	17	Ind.
John Brown	13	Ind.
Sam T. Brown	9	Ind. [Sam Blue]
General Wylie	40	White



Samuel P. Brady 41 White

[The Tims/Thames moved to Utah in 1884.]

1880 Steel Creek Township, Mecklenburg Co., N.C.

All of these were born in S.C. and parents born in S.C.

Lucinda Harris	39	Indian md. keeping house
Wesley Harris	20	Indian Son
Iven Harris	18	Indian Son
Lewis Harris	11	Indian Son
William Harris		2 months Indian Son b. Apr. 1880
Iven Watts	64	White farmer
Lucy Watts	62	Indian. Her mother b. Va.
Nancy C. Watts	35	Indian
James Watts	22	Indian
William D. Watts	20	Indian
Mary J. Watts	24	Indian
Elizabeth Watts	5	Indian. Granddau.
Alex Chapen	12	White b. N.C. Parents b. N.C.

York Co.

1900. Indian Reservation. All born on Reservation except as noted.

Betsea Harris	45	b. Sep. 1854 single b. Chester Co. 3/4 Ind.
Rhoda Harris	69	mother b. Oct. 1830, widow md. 50 yrs. mother 6 children—3 living b. York Co. 1/2 Ind.

[Rhoda widow of Allen Harris, nee George d. 1918.]

S.T. Blue	20	b. Aug. 1879 farmer 1/2 Ind. md. 3 yrs.
Louisa Blue	19	b. Dec. 1880 Full Blood mother of 1
Fred N. Blue	8	b. Oct. 1891 3/4 Ind.
Nora Lily Blue	6	b. May 1894 3/4 Ind.
Herbert Blue	2	b. Feb. 1898 3/4 Ind.
Margaret Brown	62	b. May 1838 Full Blood Mother

[Margaret nee Ayers md. John Brown d. 1867, then md. Samuel Blue. She sister of Sarah Jane Ayers who md. James Harris.]

Censuses, Directories, Other Schedules

John Brown 32 b. Oct. 1867 farmer 3/4 Ind. F b.  
Indian Land md. 11 yrs.

[John William Brown, son of Margaret Brown above, d. 20 June 1927, aged 59. Md. 13 June 1889 Rachel Wysie George, dau. of Taylor George and Emily Cobb, b. 21 Aug. 1874 d. 20 Sep. 1960.]

Rachel 25 b. Aug. 1874 3/4 Ind.  
mother of 4 children

Earley Brown 9 b. Feb. 1891

Sallie 6 b. Sep. 1893

Zada 3 b. July 1896 dau.

Cora 1 b. Aug. 1898

[Children listed as 3/4 Ind.]

James Harris 42 b. May 1858 farmer  
Full Blood

[Son of James Harris (1833-1874) and Sarah Jane Ayers]

David A. Harris 27 b. June 1872 Full Blood  
farmer md. 8 yrs

[David Adam Harris, son of James Harris (1833-1874) and Sara Jane Ayers]

Lizzie 26 b. Oct. 1872 3/4 Ind.  
mother of 3 children

[Lizzie nee Patterson, illegitimate child of James Patterson (1849-1931), Sanford, Colorado, by Lucy Watts]

Edith B. 6 b. June 1893 7/8 Ind.

Wade V. 4 b. Nov. 1895 7/8 Ind.

Richard J. 2 b. Feb. 1898 7/8 Ind.

Tom Stephen 85 Full Blood b. on Indian  
Land Parents b. Fort Mill  
Township. [actually age 69]

Sarah Harris 68 Full Blood b. Fort Mill  
Township. Parents b.  
Indian Land. Mother.

[She was Sarah Jane, nee Ayers and sister of Margaret who md. John Brown.]

James Watt 41 b. Apr. 1859 farmer 1/2 Ind. b. Fort  
Mill Township md. 20 yrs.

Mary J. 43 b. Feb. 1857 3/4 Ind. No children

Frank Canty 24 b. Mar. 1876 lodger Full Blood

Lee Lucy 6 -7/8 Ind. b. Apr. 1894

John P. George	20	b. Sep. 1879 farmer 7/8 Ind. md. 10 months
Ella Starnes	22	White wife b. May 1878, N.C.
Margaret George	54	Mother 1/2 Ind. b. Nov. 1845 widow mother of 5 children—3 living
Lucy George	14	b. Nov. 1885 3/4 Ind.
David Ayers	38	b. Dec. 1861 3/4 Ind. farmer md. 14 yrs.
Harriet Berry	35	b. 1865, N.C. White mother of 4 children
Annie Ayers	11	b. June 1888 5/8 Ind.
Wade Ayers	9	b. Sep. 1890
Mary Ayers	4	b. Dec. 1895
John J. Ayers	1	b. Sep. 1898
Emily George	56	b. Dec. 1843, Chester Co. 3/4 Ind. md. 17 yrs. mother of 9—5 living
Della	19	b. Dec. 1881 single 1/2 Ind.
Maronie	15	b. Aug. 1884 1/2 Ind.
B.P. Harris	29	b. Feb. 1871 Full Blood farmer md. 6 yrs.
[Benjamin Perry Harris (ca. 1870-ca. 1929, son of John Harris b. ca. 1830 d. 1874.) [Md. Mary Dovie George (1877-1972)]		
Mary	22	b. May 1878, Fort Mill Township 3/4 Ind. mother of 3 children
Sally H.	5	b. Apr. 1895 7/8 Ind.
Robert W.	2	b. Aug. 1897 7/8 Ind.
Nancy C.		b. Oct. 1899 7/8 Ind.
Mary Harris	65	b. May 1835, Indian Town Full Blood farmer mother of 2 children—0 living
Robert L. Harris	32	b. Sep. 1867 Full Blood md. 12 yrs. farmer

- [Robert Lee Harris (1867-1954), son of John Harris (b. ca. 1830 d. 1874) and Nancy]
- Nancy Harris 65 Mother b. May 1835, Indian Town widow mother of 6 children—3 living [Robert Lee Harris, Ben Harris, Billy Bowlegs]
- [Nancy b. 1835 was dau. of Sallie Harris b. ca. 1806, and widow of John Harris b. ca. 1830/31 d. 1874.]
- Epp Harris 60 farmer Full Blood b. Indian Land. Parents b. Fort Mill Township. Md. 2 yrs
- [Absalom (Epp) Harris d. 1916, son of Sallie Harris whose husband was probably Chief William Harris.]
- Martha Jane 40 1/2 Ind. mother of 1
- Margaret 21 b. Aug. 1878 3/4 Ind.
- Henry Canty 28 Full Blood lodger
- Guss Harris 24 b. June 1875 7/8 Ind. lodger
- Della George 20 b. Mar. 1880 3/4 Ind. mother of 2 both living lodger
- Missie George 4 b. Mar. 1896 7/8 Ind.
- Cora George 1 b. Dec. 1899 7/8 Ind.
- Lewis Gordon 30 b. Aug. 1869 1/2 Ind. Father b. Providence, N.C. Mother b. Reservation. Farmer md. 12 yrs.
- Sallie 35 b. Dec. 1864 3/4 Ind. mother of 3  
[She was Sallie Brown, only child of John Brown by Margaret Ayers.]
- Nora 15 b. Sep. 1884 5/8 Ind.
- Rhett 2 b. Apr. 1898 5/8 Ind.
- Lilly Irwin G. 6 months b. Apr. 1900 5/8 Ind.
- William Harris 44 Full Blood lodger [Billy Bowlegs]
- Butler Harris 23 b. July 1876 3/4 Ind. lodger  
[Butler Harris (ca. 1877-1906), son of Peter Harris b. ca. 1834/35 and Easter Brown Harris]
- David Harris 27 b. July 1882 3/4 Ind. lodger  
[Son of Peter Harris b. ca. 1834/35 and Elizabeth Harris b. ca. 1830/31 and 1/2 bro. of Butler Harris]
- Eli B. Dunlap 63 White b. May 1837, Lancaster Co. farmer md. 10 yrs



Mrs. Dunlap 44 White b. June 1855, Kershaw Co.  
Teacher. No children.

York Co.  
1910.

Betsey Harris	55	5/8ths Indian, Catawba
Rhoda Harris	80	1/4 Indian, widow—mother of 6—3 living
Nettie Owl	36	potter, divorced, 5/16ths Indian mother of 10—8 living
Lula	18	dau. b. N.C.
David	16	son b. N.C.
George	15	son b. N.C.
Henry	13	son b. N.C.
Fred	11	son b. N.C.
Thomas	5	son b. N.C.
Mable	3	dau. b. N.C.
Charlotte		6 months dau. b. S.C.

[Each child listed as mixed Cherokee and Catawba and as 21/  
32nd Indian. Their father was Cherokee.]

John W. Brown	42	7/8ths Indian, a Catawba. md. 19 yrs.
Rachel	35	5/8ths Ind., Catawba mother of 9—all living
Early Brown	19	
Sallie B. Brown	16	
Arzad	13	
Cora	11	
Maggie	9	
John W.	7	
Roy	5	
Mary Rachel	3	
Henry		

[Children listed as Catawbas and 3/4ths Indian.]

Archard Wheelock	29	Oneida from Wisc. full-blood Indian md. 6 yrs.
Rosa	29	5/8ths Indian, Catawba mother of one

Doris B. Blue	5	13/16ths Indian, Catawba
Louis Gordon	42	1/2 Ind. Catawba md. 21 yrs.
Sally	46	3/4ths Ind. mother of 3— all living
[Maiden name Brown]		
Ruth L.	12	5/8ths Ind. Catawba
L. Irvin	10	5/8ths Ind. Catawba
Sam Blue	33	Catawba 1/2 Ind. md. 13 yrs. to his 2nd wife [nee Hester Luiza Jean Cantey]
Louisa	27	Catawba full-blood mother of 5—all living
Nelson	21	widower Catawba 3/4
Lillie	16	Catawba 3/4
Herbert	12	Catawba 3/4
Andrew	8	Catawba 3/4
Harvey	7	Catawba 3/4
Lula	5	Catawba 3/4
Leroy	3	Catawba 3/4
Vera	10 months	Catawba 3/4
Margaret Brown	70	Mother. widow. Catawba full- blood md. twice.
[Maiden name Ayers]		
Sarah Harris	75	potter. Catawba full-blood. mother of 8—2 living
[Maiden name Ayers, sister of Margaret Brown above, and widow of James Harris.]		
Fannie Harris	10	Catawba 3/4
[Dau. of David Adam Harris and Lizzie Patterson Harris and granddaughter of Sarah Jane]		
John Sanders	48	house carpenter 1/2 Indian, Catawba md. 1 yr to his 2nd wife
Laula	30	white mother of 4—all living
Joseph	23	farmhand Catawba 1/4 Ind.
Iredell	18	farmhand Catawba
Earnest	14	farmhand Catawba

William	25	sawmill Catawba md. 7 years
Nora	25	Catawba (wife of William) mother of 7 children—3 living
Albert K.	5	Catawba 1/4
William, Jr.	3	Catawba 1/4
Clee Blanch 8 months		Catawba 1/4
Daisy A. Starns	6	niece Catawba 1/4
David A. Harris	39	farmer Catawba full blood md. 2nd wife
Margaret	30	Catawba 1/2 mother of 7— 5 living
[Maiden name Margaret Della/Daisy George (1879-1917)]		
All children listed as Catawbas and 3/4ths Ind.		
Etha B.	16	
[Dau of David A.'s 1st wife Lizzie Patterson]		
Lavinia M.	14	[Dau of David A.'s 1st wife]
Artemus	14	
Richard J.	12	
Hoyte Sidney	8	
Isabel	6	
Dennis	2	
Chester	8 /12	
Absalom Harris	70	Catawba 3/4 md. 35 yrs. to 2nd wife
[Son of Sallie Harris b. ca. 1806]		
Martha	60	Catawba mother of 1— 1 living
[Nee Martha Jane White (part Pamunkey) (1860-1936). Epp Harris and Martha Jane had dau: Margaret Elizabeth Harris b. ca. 1874/79 d. 1926 md. James Harris, Jr.]		
Wesley Harris	51	farmer Catawba 3/4 Ind. md. 14 yrs. to 2nd wife
Nancy	51	white mother of 4—2 living
Spencer	18	farmhand Catawba
Theodore	16	farmhand Catawba
Walter	7	Catawba 3/8ths Ind.

Henry Cantey	32	farmer Catawba full blood md. 5 yrs.
Emma J.	21	white or 3/8ths Catawba mother of 3—2 living
Alonzo Cantey	4	11/16ths Catawba
Ollie M.	2	11/16ths Catawba
Hester Cantey	20	widow 3/8ths Catawba mother of 2—2 living
Marvin	8 months	3/8ths Catawba
Robert Lee Harris	41	house carpenter boarder Catawba full blood
[Son of John Harris b. ca. 1830/31]		
Billie Harris	54	farmhand boarder Catawba full blood
[Son of John Harris b. ca. 1830/31]		
John George	30	farmhand 5/8ths Catawba widower
Buela	9	5/16ths Catawba
Ivans	4	1/4 Catawba
Benjamin P. Harris	40	farmer full blood Catawba md. 16 yrs.
[Son of John Harris b. ca. 1830/31]		
Mary Dovie	33	5/8ths Catawba mother of 8— all living
[Maiden Name Mary Dovie George]		
All children listed as 13/16th Catawba		
Sallie H.	14	
Robert W.	12	
Nancy C.	10	
Martha H.	8	
Corrie I.	5	
Benjamin J.	4	
Isabel E.	2	
Minnie J.	4 / 12	
Frank Cantey	33	does odd jobs full blood Catawba md. 3 yrs.
Dorothy	17	white mother of 1—1 living
Jennie	1 yr. 10 months	1/2 Catawba



Edward Harris	43	does odd jobs 3/4 Catawba md. 11 yrs. to his 2nd wife
[Son of Peter Harris b. ca. 1834/35]		
Ruth C.	47	white mother of 6—3 living
Luther Harris	18	stepson
David Harris	33	farmer 3/4 Catawba md. 5 yrs. to 2nd wife
[Son of Peter Harris b. ca. 1834/35]		
Maggie	20	white mother of ?—2 living [Nee Price]
Douglas	4	3/8 Catawba
Verde	1 yr. 10 months	3/8 Catawba
Taylor George	60	farmer 3/4 Catawba md. 48 yrs.
Emily E.	66	(her 2nd marriage) 1/2 Catawba
[Maiden name Watts]		
Maroni	24	farmer widower 5/8 Catawba
J. Davis Ayers	48	farmer widower 5/8 Catawba
All children listed as 5/16 Catawba		
Mary	14	
John	11	
Hebar	8	
Joseph	5	
James Harris	51	farmer 3/4 Catawba md. 12 years
[Son of James Harris (1833-1874) and Sarah Jane Ayers]		
Margaret B.	35	11/16 Catawba mother of 4— 4 living
[Maiden name White or Harris]		
All children listed as 23/32nds Catawbas		
Jesse	10	
Eliza J.	8	
Henrietta	4	
John T.	2	
William Wadley	19	farmhand Cherokee from N.C.



*List of Taxpayers of the City of Charleston for 1860*

**Tax on Property Paid by Persons of Indian Descent and Free Persons of Color**

The Following were Indians:

William H. Bentham

Amelia L. Cornwell

R. E. Dereef

Joseph Dereef

W.E. Dewees

Elizabeth Fox

Elias Garden

Mary Ann Gardener

Sarah Howard

John B. Mathews

Ann Mitchell

Harriet Mitchell

J. McBeth's children

Augustus Ryan

W. N. Seymour

*Tax Book Free Persons of Color 1864, Charleston*

Henry Burton—Indian

A.L. Cornwell—Indian

R.E. Dereef—Indian

R.E. Dereef, Jr.—Capitation Tax

Joseph Dereef—Indian

Mary M. B. Dereef—Capitation Tax

Joseph U. Dereef—Capitation Tax

Jessie M. Dereef—Capitation Tax

Charlotte J.B. Dereef—Capitation Tax

Richard L. Dereef—Capitation Tax

J.M.F. Dereef -

Joseph Dereef—Capitation Tax

Mahala Dereef—Capitation Tax

Elias Garden—Indian

Cecelia Garden—Capitation Tax

Elizabeth Holloway—Indian

Charles Holloway—Capitation Tax

Sarah Howard—Indian

Louisa Johnston—Indian

Augustus Ryan—Indian

Mary Garden—Indian

Wm. E. Dewees—Indian

Estate of Ann Mitchell

Estate of J.B. Mathews

Toomer families at 22 Morris St.

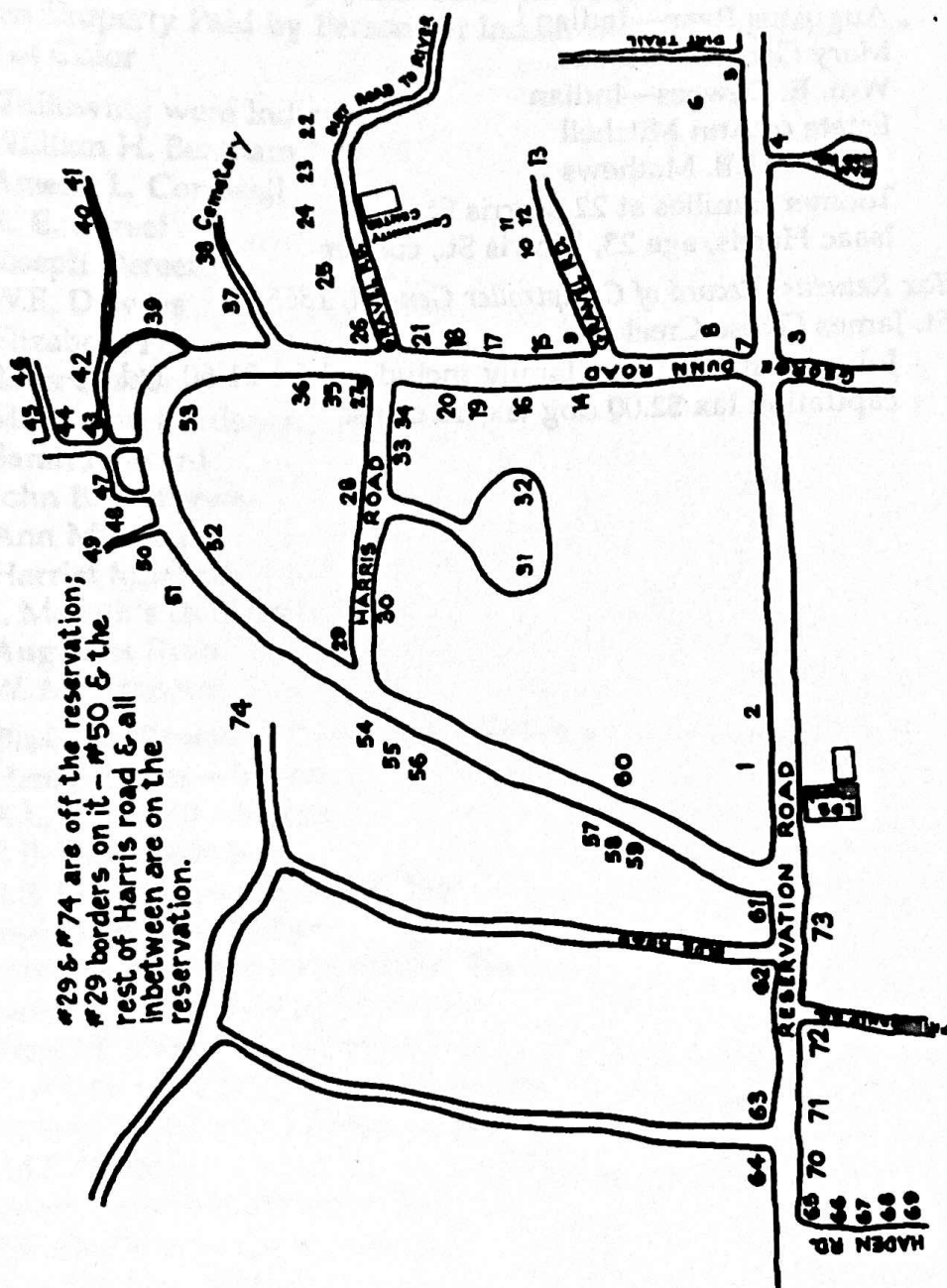
Isaac Harris, age 23, Morris St., cooper

*Tax Returns, Record of Comptroller General, 1865:*

St. James Goose Creek:

John Tann 100 acres family includes 1 M 21-60 1 dog—\$2.00  
capitation tax \$2.00 dog tax, 10 cents.

MAP OF CATAWBA 1986/ JULY - By ROGER TRIMNAL ENOTES BY WES WHITE.2



Map of Catawba Residents on Reservation 1986

by Roger Trimnal

This copy drawn by Barry Chavis



**Legend of Map  
by Wes White/Taukchiray**

1. Samuel Beck [Brown]—his wife Helen [Harris] is also Catawba
2. Gerald Beck
3. Roger Trimnal [Blue]—a grandson of Herbert Blue
4. Jane McDaniel [Canty]
5. Jackie Heyward Canty Jr.
6. T. Dean Canty
7. Lujean \_\_\_\_\_ [Sanders]
8. Melvin Harris
9. \_\_\_\_\_ Harris
10. Bobby Blue
11. Brian Blue
12. Jeaneen Hunter Blue
13. Earl Robbins
14. Freddie Grace Rodgers [Harris]
15. Ruby Vincent [Ayres] [Brown]—her first husband was Catawba
16. Maxine Sigmond [Brown]
17. Lynn Wurdeman [Canty]
18. Rockie Simmers [Sanders Blue]
19. Denise Nichols [Canty]
20. Lorna George [Canty]—young & divorced; her husband was Catawba
21. Thelma Hendrix [Canty]
22. Bill Medlin [Blue]
23. Cathrine Canty [Sanders]—her husband was Catawba
24. Billy Ann McKeller [Canty]
25. Huey Canty Jr.
26. Louise Bryson [Beck Blue]—Lula Beck's daughter
27. Lula Beck [Blue Canty]—she is one of Sam Blue's 10 children
28. Samuel Beck Jr. [Brown]
29. Haddon Johnson [Harris]—his father Ike Johnson was Cherokee
30. Woodrow Harris
31. David Harris—a son of D.A. Harris (1871-1930) by his 3rd wife
32. Florence Wade [Harris]—her husband was also Catawba
33. Lilly Wilburn [Beck Blue]
34. Sandra Wilburn [Beck Blue]
35. Donna Beck
36. John Wayne Petty [Wade]
37. Evelyn George [Brown]—her husband was Catawba
38. Wilburn Harris
39. Mrs. Heyward Canty (now deceased)—she was White

40. Sally Wade [Harris]—age 93, a daughter of Ben Harris (1871-1929)
41. Gary Wade Jr. [Canty]
42. Gary Wade Sr. [George]
43. Pete Brown
44. \_\_\_\_\_ Gordon [Sanders Blue]
45. Susan George [Brown]
46. Phillip George [Brown]
47. \_\_\_\_\_ Brown [Ayres]
48. William Sanders [Brown]
49. Edna Brown [Harris]—now deceased—her husband was Catawba
50. Mildred Blue—never married
51. Marlene Pitman [Garcia]
52. Guy Garcia [Patterson]—from Colorado; he & his wife are Catawba
53. Mike Wade
54. Alfred Harris—he and his wife are Catawba
55. Bishop Kenneth Harris
56. Randolph Thomas [Sanders]
57. Barbara Talley [Garcia]
58. Angela \_\_\_\_\_ [Talley Garcia]
59. Warren Talley
60. Rod Beck [Brown]
61. Sherry Osborn [Wade]
62. Buck Beck
63. Nola Campbell [Harris]
64. Leon Harris [Harris]
65. Westley Harris
66. Blanche Boyson [Harris]
67. Major Buddy Beck Jr. [Blue Canty]
68. Karen Walker [Beck]
69. Dianne Beck
70. Garfield Harris
71. Albert Sanders
72. Ann Morris [Sanders]
73. Arzada Sanders [Brown]—her husband was Catawba
74. Walter Harris
75. Harold Thatcher [Harris]—now deceased



## XII

### *Sources for Discovering Indian Heritage*

IT HAS BEEN CUSTOMARY to place a *Bibliography* somewhere in a publication. We noted in the Preface that sources which we used are cited in the body of the text.

Today, one can go to any fair-sized library, punch in under the subject "Indian" on the computer catalogue and produce a list of sources which would include not only the publications which we have used for general and specific information (subject to all of their contradictions) but also more recent studies based on newly discovered evidence.

It has been our experience that many publications rely on previous publications and that the source of the original is from a body of records which include the following (often editing out the very information you need):

Early histories of the area of interest—including descriptions of explorers and travelers.

British Public Record Office re: Public Records of South Carolina.

American State Papers re: Indian Affairs.

Documents relating to Indian Affairs—many published as House and/or Senate Documents—on both the State and Federal level. Records of the General Assembly of South Carolina—Upper and Lower (Commons) Houses.

Records of the Council Journals of South Carolina.

Documents, Journals, etc. Relating to Indian Affairs.

Journals of Indian Traders and Commissioners, such as Thomas Bosomworth, John Herbert, Thomas Nairne, John Barnwell.

Journals and reports of religious missionaries to the Indians.



*The Statutes at Large of South Carolina*, Cooper & McCord.

Theses pertaining to studies of Indians.

Reports to various departments of the federal government pertaining to Indians. These include the Secretary of War, Department of Interior, etc.

Reports in Newspapers. Some of these have been published.

Publications in the area to which the group removed often give more information than is available in the area from which they removed.

As you will note from some of our examples in the foregoing chapters, tribes could be bitter enemies one day and fast friends the next. Intermarriage among tribes was common, but intermarriage between individuals of the same "clan" within a tribe was not.

It is relatively easy to trace families who maintained a tribal status. Most of the tribal rolls made at various times are readily available. Sometimes a problem develops because one is not tracing the right tribe. Many persons believe that their descent is from the Cherokee Indians when, in fact, it may be from some other tribe—or from more than one tribe.

Tracing families who have not maintained tribal status will be more difficult, and perhaps impossible.

## *Index*

- Abbeville, 202, 314, 338, 339  
 Abbott, Samuel, 310  
 Abehka (town), 71  
 Abel (a mulatto), 318  
 Aberlin, Solomon, 96  
 Abico/Abaco, Island of, 132  
 Abigail (free), 333, 334  
 Abrahams, Rebecca, 294  
 Accabee, 8  
 Adair, Agnes, 87  
 Adair, Alexander, 85  
 Adair, Edward, 86, 87  
 Adair, Elizabeth Hobson, 87  
 Adair, Elizabeth Martin, 86, 87  
 Adair, Ga-ho-ga, 86  
 Adair, James Robert, 87  
 Adair, James, 57, 84, 85, 86, 87, 108  
 Adair, Jennie Kilgore, 86  
 Adair, John, 86  
 Adair, Robert (Dr.), 87  
 Adair, Robert (Sir), 85, 87  
 Adair, Sara Ann, 87  
 Adair, 85, 86, 88, 94, 97, 98, 102, 128, 129, 137, 138, 145, 146, 147  
 Adams, Catherine Grimbball, 241  
 Adams, David, 241  
 Adams, Elizabeth, 241  
 Adams, Joel, 294  
 Adams, William, 32, 136  
 Adamsville Township, 371  
 Adare, Robert, 85  
 Adare, James, Sr., 87  
 Adger, Margaret, 143  
 Adkins, Elizabeth, 265  
 Adkins, Hannah, 265  
 Adkins, Henry, 265  
 Adkins, Sarah Jane, 264  
 Adkins, Sarah, 266  
 Adkins, Wilson, 267  
 Aendabu, 26, 27  
 Affee (free), 334  
 African Slave traders, xii, 151, 152  
 Africans, ix, x  
 African Tribes, xii  
 Agathe (an Indian), 317  
 Agnes (an Indian), 68  
 Ahele/Ahela, 87, 100, 135/138  
 Aiken County, 215, 228, 338, 339  
 Ains/Ayers, Mary Robertson, 224  
 Ains/Ayers, William, 224  
 Ains/Ayers, 87  
 Akin, Elizabeth, 238  
 Akin, James, 238  
 Akin, Margaret, 238  
 Akin, Mary, 238  
 Akin, Sarah Bremar, 238  
 Akin, Thomas, 238  
 Alabama Indians, 89, 117, 136  
 Alabama, xiii, xiv, 73, 329  
 Alatomahaw (an Indian), 44  
 Albemarle (ship), 4  
 Albemarle Point, 5, 33  
 Albemarle River, 1  
 Albemarle, 8, 25  
 Albergothie, Rebecca, 318  
 Alexander, Daniel, 201  
 Alexander, David, 116  
 Alexander, Ephraim, 88  
 Alexander, Hannah, 345  
 Alexander, Kate, 345  
 Alexander, Rebecca, 249  
 Alexander, 238  
 Alfaro family, 259  
 Alford family, 372  
 Alford, James, 86, 88  
 Allan, William, 312  
 Allen, Andrew, 125, 134  
 Allen, Benjamin, 365  
 Allen, Elizabeth, 122, 134, 237  
 Allen, Jacob, 122

- Allen, Marditta, 365  
 Allen, Mary Keating, 237  
 Allen, Mary, 365  
 Allen, Narcisoe, 365  
 Allen, Pickford, 122  
 Allen, Priscilla, 20  
 Allen, Robert, 365  
 Allen, Shippy/Sheppy, 88, 120, 125  
 Allen, William, 237  
 Alley, Mary/Polly, 265  
 Alley, James, Sr., 267  
 Alley, Joseph, Sr., 266  
 Allick, \_\_\_\_ (Captain), 88  
 Allston, Benjamin, 281  
 Allston, John, 245  
 Allston, Joseph, 271  
 Allston, Josias, 245  
 Allston, Mary Steed, 247  
 Allston, Sarah, 246  
 Allston, William, 147  
 Alonso (Indian), 25, 46  
 Alsey, 209  
 Alston, Anne, 147  
 Alston, William, Sr., 147  
 Amelia Township, 85, 90, 134, 140, 141  
 American ancestry, x  
 American Indian Policy Review  
     Commission, 253  
 American Indians, ix-xvii  
 American Revolution, 61, 72, 98, 168,  
     192  
 Amite Co., Miss., 220  
 Amurettah, 338  
 Anabaptists, 51  
 Anderson, George, 189  
 Anderson, Hester/Esther Holman, 152  
 Anderson, James, 89, 152  
 Anderson, Jesse, 287  
 Anderson, John, 115  
 Anderson, Katherine Bass, 189  
 Anderson, Robert, 193, 275, 276  
 Anderson, Sarah Bass, 191  
 Anderson, S.C. (place), 231  
 Andrew (free), 338  
 Andrews, David, 221  
 Andrews, Edward, 221  
 Andrews, Enoch, 220  
 Andrews, James, 220  
 Andrews, John, 221  
 Andrews, Mary, 220, 221  
 Andrews, Matthew, 220  
 Andrews, Owen, 221  
 Andrews, Patience, 220  
 Andrews, Phebe, 221  
 Andrews, Thomas, 86, 88  
 Andrews, William, 221  
 Andrews, James, Jr., 221  
 Anglicans, 33, 50  
 Ann (free), 334  
 Anna M. (a Black), 226  
 Annapolis, Maryland, 218  
 Anson Co., N.C., 185  
 Antonio (Yamassee), 88  
 Apalachicola Indians, 147  
 Apalachicola, 270  
 Appalachee/Appalachia Indians, 101,  
     103, 116, 117, 123, 126, 127, 131, 284  
 Appalachian Mountains, xiv  
 Appleby, James P., 296  
 Applewhite, Elizabeth, 223  
 Ar(r)atomahaw (an Indian), 44  
 Arabia, 195  
 Archdale, John (Gov.), 75, 76  
 Archy (Cherokee), 88  
 Ardis, Elizabeth, 110  
 Ares, George, 185  
 Arkansas, 64, 65, 66, 67, 73, 161, 176,  
     177, 181  
 Armstrong, William G., 314  
 Arnaud, Peter, 88  
 Arnold, Gaston, 323  
 Arnold, Gaston, Jr., 323  
 Ash(e), Thomas, 29  
 Ash, John, 88  
 Ashepoo (tribe), 2, 15  
 Ashepoo River, 15, 24, 36  
 Ashepoo, 269  
 Ashley River, 2, 5, 7, 8, 11, 12, 14, 25,  
     32, 33, 92, 97, 98, 122, 272, 296  
 Ashley, \_\_\_\_ (Lord), 29, 31, 214  
 Ashley-Cooper, Anthony, 11  
 Assenta (an Indian), 102  
 Assento (Yamassee), 88  
 At(t)akulla-kulla (Cherokee), 88



- Atkin, Ann McKenzie, 88  
Atkin, Ann, 88  
Atkin, Edmond, 88, 117  
Atkin, Edmund, 40, 88, 89  
Atkin, Elizabeth, 88  
Atkin, John, 88  
Atkin, Mary, 88  
Atkin, Rebeckah, 88  
Atkin, Susannah, 88  
Atkin, William, 88  
Atkins, Alexander, 115  
Atkins, William, 115  
Atkins, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 132  
Atkins, \_\_\_\_ (Widow), 115  
Atkinson, 28  
Atlantic Ocean, 27  
Atteke, 57  
Attkins, Henry, 28  
Audley, Catherine, 213  
Auendauboo, 27  
Augusta, Georgia, 86, 94, 95, 111, 136  
Augusta, 2, 40, 60, 94, 95, 107, 112, 159  
Augustine, Lucy Woodward, 221  
Augustine, William J., 221  
Austin, George, 271  
Austin, Robert, 278  
Avery, E., 63  
Avinger, Mary, 288, 309  
Awendaw Creek, 26, 27, 28  
Aweth, James, 290  
Axham, Patsie Eloise, 219  
Axon, Thomas, 185  
Axossiah Indians, 211, 269  
Axson, John, 314  
Axson, Joseph, 89  
Ayers family, 155  
Ayers, Annie, 384  
Ayers, Betsey Kegg, 164  
Ayers, Betsey, 66, 157  
Ayers, Billy, 64  
Ayers, David, 384  
Ayers, Edmond, 155, 157  
Ayers, Emily Cobb, 156  
Ayers, Harriet Berry, 156  
Ayers, Hebar, 390  
Ayers, J. Davis, 390  
Ayers, Jacob (Captain), 155  
Ayers, Jacob (General), 164  
Ayers, Jacob, 155, 156  
Ayers, Jane, 66, 157  
Ayers, Jeff, 68  
Ayers, Jefferson Davis, 156  
Ayers, Jefferson, 157  
Ayers, John J., 384  
Ayers, John, 60, 73, 164, 390  
Ayers, Johnny Jefferson, 156, 160  
Ayers, Joseph, 390  
Ayers, Julia Ann, 66, 157  
Ayers, Margaret, 66, 155, 157, 160, 179, 382, 383, 385  
Ayers, Mary, 66, 157, 384, 390  
Ayers, May, 66, 157  
Ayers, Pearl, 369  
Ayers, Polley, 66  
Ayers, Polly, 67, 156, 157  
Ayers, Rebecca Mush, 155, 157  
Ayers, Ruth Gordon, 156, 160  
Ayers, Ruth L. Gordon, 167  
Ayers, Sally, 66, 157, 164  
Ayers, Sara Jane, 383  
Ayers, Sarah Jane, 155, 157, 171, 179, 382, 383, 387, 390  
Ayers, Thomas, 89  
Ayers, Wade, 384  
Ayers, William, 156  
Ayres, Jacob (Col.), 62, 67  
Ayres, Jacob (General), 62, 67  
Ayres, John, 167  
Ayres, 395  
Bachman, Hans U., 96  
Back Swamp, 112  
Bacon's Bridge Road, 263  
Bahamas, 132  
Bailey's Township, Nash Co., N.C., 190  
Baker, Betsey, 187  
Baker, Betsy Bingham, 188  
Baker, Edward, 99  
Baker, Elihu, 96  
Baker, Elizabeth, 22, 23, 99, 236  
Baker, John, 99  
Baker, Mary Bevans, 188  
Baker, Mary, 188



- Baker, Richard Bohun, 23  
 Baker, Richard, 99, 272  
 Baker, Thomas, 187, 188  
 Baker, William, 96, 99  
 Baker, 72  
 Baldridge, James, 89  
 Baldwin County Historical Society, 129  
 Baldwin, Flora Garden, 290  
 Baldwin, Robert, 290  
 Ball, Benjamin, 100  
 Ball, Lydia, 240  
 Ballantine, John, 237  
 Ballard, John F., 285  
 Ballentine(?), James, 134  
 Ballentine(?), John, 134  
 Ballentine, Patrick, 134  
 Ballon, Andrew, 286  
 Ballou, Lucille, 248  
 Baltimore, Maryland, 117, 218, 323  
 Bamboretta, 260  
 Bance Island, 285  
 Bancroft, George, 319  
 Bancroft, J., 319  
 Banister, James, 90  
 Banks, Charles, 89  
 Bannister, William, 89  
 Baptist Cemetery, 201  
 Baptists, 72, 178, 186, 243, 254  
 Barbados, 3, 4, 7, 29, 33, 89, 100, 126, 139, 149  
 Barbara (a mulatto), 112, 113  
 Barbary Coast, 195  
 Barcus, Margaret, 123  
 Barefoot, Margaret, 366  
 Barefoot, Thomas, 366  
 Barker, Mary, 90  
 Barker, Thomas (Captain), 42  
 Barksdale, Isaac, 89  
 Barksdale, John, 28  
 Barmore, Margaret Williams, 247  
 Barnard family, 73  
 Barnard, Martha Galphin, 109  
 Barnard, Timothy J. (Capt.), 109  
 Barnard, Timothy, 114, 115  
 Barnes family, 263  
 Barnes, Elizabeth Dixon, 223  
 Barnes, Elizabeth, 223  
 Barnes, Jonathan, 223  
 Barnes, Mary, 223  
 Barnes, Peter, 307  
 Barnett, Amelia, 345  
 Barnett, Ann Hamilton Loughton, 242  
 Barnett, Charles, 345  
 Barnett, George, 242  
 Barnett, Mary, 350  
 Barnett, Sarah, 345  
 Barnett, U. W., 349  
 Barns, James, 351  
 Barnwell County, 109, 202, 203, 337, 338, 339  
 Barnwell, Anne, 217  
 Barnwell, John (Col.), 45, 116  
 Barnwell, John, 15, 89, 241  
 Barnwell, Mary Gibbes, 217  
 Barnwell, Mary, 241  
 Barnwell, Nathaniel (Col.), 217  
 Barnwell, Tuscarora Jack, 45  
 Barnwell, \_\_\_\_\_ (General), 50  
 Barnwell, 28  
 Barons, Samuel, 84  
 Barrere, Marie Rose Cadase, 295  
 Barrette, Nancy Elizabeth, 220  
 Barry, Victor, 236  
 Barth family, 225  
 Bartlett, Elizabeth Ann, 278, 279  
 Bartlett, William, 278  
 Bartley, Annie M., 370  
 Bartley, Annie, 370  
 Bartley, Ethel, 370  
 Bartley, Griffin, 370  
 Bartley, James W., 370  
 Bartley, John, 370  
 Bartley, Lena, 370  
 Bartley, Maggie, 370  
 Bartley, Martin, 370  
 Bartley, McKinley, 370  
 Bartley, Ruthie, 370  
 Bartley, William, 370  
 Barton, Emily Woodward, 216  
 Barton, Jehu, 125  
 Barton, John, 90  
 Barton, William, 216  
 Barton/Burton, Thomas, 89

- Bass family, 188  
Bass, Aaron Johnston, 191  
Bass, Aaron, 191  
Bass, Absalom, 190  
Bass, Alexander, 189  
Bass, Andrew, 189  
Bass, Ann, 189  
Bass, Benjamin, 189  
Bass, Catherine Lanyere (Lanier), 189  
Bass, Charles, 189  
Bass, Dinah, 189  
Bass, Edward, 189, 191  
Bass, Elijah, 189  
Bass, James, 189  
Bass, Janet/Jane, 189  
Bass, Job G., 315  
Bass, Job, 315  
Bass, John, 188, 189, 190, 191  
Bass, Joseph, 189, 191  
Bass, Juedath, 191  
Bass, Katherine, 189  
Bass, Keziah Elizabeth Tucker, 188  
Bass, Keziah, 189  
Bass, Kiziah, 189  
Bass, Lovey, 191  
Bass, Margaret, 315  
Bass, Mary Bruwell, 189  
Bass, Mary, 189, 190, 191  
Bass, Matthew, 189  
Bass, Molly, 289  
Bass, Morning, 190  
Bass, Moses, 191  
Bass, Nancy, 191  
Bass, Olive Richardson, 190  
Bass, Paceunce/Patience, 191  
Bass, Reuben, 189  
Bass, Richard, 189  
Bass, Sampson, 189  
Bass, Samuel, 189  
Bass, Sarah, 191  
Bass, Thomas, 189  
Bass, Uriah, 189  
Bass, William, 188, 189, 191  
Bass, Wright, 191  
Bass, Richard, Sr., 189  
Bass, Right, Jr., 191  
Bass, Right, Sr., 191  
Basse, Anne, 188  
Basse, Anthony Edward, 188  
Basse, Genevieve, 188  
Basse, George, 188  
Basse, Gregory, 188  
Basse, Humphrey, 188  
Basse, Mary Jourdan, 188  
Basse, Mary, 188  
Basse, Nathaniel, 188  
Basse, Richard, 188  
Basse, Samuel, 188  
Basse, William, 188  
Bates, Eliza, 297  
Bates, Henry, 297  
Bates, Maria Bing, 297  
Bates, William, 89  
Battle of Cowpens, 192, 275  
Battle of Eutaw Springs, S.C., 189  
Battle of New Orleans, 222  
Bauskett, John, 325  
Bay, Ann, 321  
Bay, \_\_\_\_ (Judge), 274  
Bayly, Elizabeth, 133  
Bayly, John, 133  
Baynard, Elizabeth Grimbail, 241  
Baynard, Elizabeth, 238  
Baynard, Thomas, 241  
Baynard, William, 241  
Baynard, William, Jr., 241  
Beach Island, S.C., 110  
Beadon, Elizabeth, 97  
Beadon, George, 97, 134  
Beadon, Henry, 97  
Beadon, Richard, 97  
Beadon, Sarah, 97  
Beadon, Stephen, 97  
Beadon, Thomas, 97  
Beadwell, Thomas, 288  
Beale, Elizabeth Hite, 121  
Beale, Taverner (Col.), 121  
Beals, Elizabeth Abby Ellen Patterson, 180  
Beamer family, 192  
Beamer, Charles, 90  
Beamer, Diana, 193, 274  
Beamer, Dorcas, 193  
Beamer, Eliza, 275

- Beamer, Elizabeth, 194  
Beamer, George, 274  
Beamer, Jacob, 89, 90, 91  
Beamer, James, 89, 90, 91, 93  
Beamer, Jane, 192, 194, 275  
Beamer, John, 89, 90, 91, 194, 275, 364  
Beamer, Joseph, 275  
Beamer, Keziah, 275  
Beamer, Kitty, 274  
Beamer, Margaret, 89, 91  
Beamer, Margaret, 89  
Beamer, Mary, 91, 192, 193, 274, 277  
Beamer, Peggy, 90  
Beamer, Rachel Eady, 192, 275  
Beamer, Rachel, 193, 274, 275, 276  
Beamer, Rebecca, 194, 275  
Beamer, Sam, 274  
Beamer, Samuel, 192, 274  
Beamer, Sarah Perriman, 91  
Beamer, Sarah, 90, 91, 192, 274  
Beamer, Thomas, 90, 91, 149  
Beamer, Whittier, 195  
Beamer, William, 192, 193, 274, 275, 276  
Beamer, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 88  
Beamers, 359  
Beamor, Eleanor, 90, 91  
Beamor, Florence Morton, 91  
Beamor, Jacob, 90  
Beamor, James, 91  
Beamor, John, 90, 91  
Beamor, Judith Stewart, 91  
Beamor, Margaret, 90, 91  
Beamor, Sarah, 90, 91  
Beamour, John, 90  
Beard family, 73, 225  
Beard, Frank Powell, 220  
Beard, Martha Cole Scott, 322  
Beard, Mary English Mollie Nelson, 220  
Beard, Mary M. Daniel, 322  
Beard, William, 322  
Bearfoot, Lucetta, 342  
Beaudrot, Mary, 294  
Beaufort County, 338, 340  
Beaufort District, 12, 287, 288, 318, 332  
Beaufort, 23, 97, 116, 217, 224, 289, 293, 340  
Beavans, Molly Press, 188  
Beavans, Sam, 188  
Beaver Creek, 118, 123, 137  
Beavins, Susan, 187  
Beazely, Ann, 322  
Becae (free), 335  
Beck (free), 334  
Beck, Buck, 395  
Beck, Buddy, Jr., 395  
Beck, Dianne, 395  
Beck, Donna, 394  
Beck, Fletcher John, 160  
Beck, Gerald, 394  
Beck, Joan, x  
Beck, John (Major), 158  
Beck, Karen, 395  
Beck, Lilly, 394  
Beck, Louise, 394  
Beck, Lula, 394  
Beck, Lula Samuel Henrietta Blue, 158  
Beck, Rod, 395  
Beck, Sallie Rebecca Brown, 160  
Beck, Samuel, Jr., 394  
Beck, Sandra, 394  
Becket, David, 307  
Beckler family, 263  
Bedon family, 22  
Bedon, Benjamin, 98  
Bedon, George, 98, 335  
Bedon, Henry, 98  
Bedon, John, 98  
Bedon, Mary Callahan, 97  
Bedon, Mary, 22, 98  
Bedon, Rebecca, 98  
Bedon, Ruth, 98  
Bedon, Sarah, 98  
Bedon, Stephen, 97, 98  
Bedon, Thomas, 98  
Bee, John, 36, 91  
Bee, Mary Richardson, 142  
Bee, Susanna Simmons, 236  
Bee, Thomas, 237  
Beech Hill, 236  
Beech, Kesiah, 289  
Beemar, John, 193



- Beemar, William, 194  
Beemer, Eliza, 192, 277  
Beemer, Jacob, 193  
Beemer, John, 192, 194, 277  
Beemer, Joseph, 192, 278  
Beemer, Kiziah, 277  
Beemer, Rebecca, 192  
Beemer, Sarah Catherine, 192, 278  
Beemer, William, 192, 194, 277, 280  
Beemer, \_\_\_\_ (Kiziah), 192  
Belcher, Mary, 134  
Belinda, 294  
Bell Township, 362  
Bell, Elizabeth, 317  
Bell, Holton L., 350  
Bell, Jacob, 317  
Bell, James A., 350  
Bell, Jessie, 350  
Bell, William, 312  
Bellinger, Edmund, 90, 134  
Bellinger, Elizabeth Nash Eberson, 208  
Bellinger, Robert, 208  
Bellinger, William, 90, 91  
Bellissimo, Manuel, 316  
Belltown, 253  
Belvedere, Aiken Co., 329  
Bemar, Mary, 194  
Bemar, Mollie, 195  
Bemar, William, 194  
Bemer, John, 194  
Berner, Robert, 194  
Ben (a mulatto), 318  
Benengeli, Cid Hamet, 195  
Benenhaley family, 195, 196, 328  
Benenhaley, Adeline, 197  
Benenhaley, Alice, 197, 327  
Benenhaley, Arthur, 196  
Benenhaley, Beatrice, 196  
Benenhaley, Benjamin, 196, 197  
Benenhaley, Betsy, 197  
Benenhaley, Blanche, 196, 328  
Benenhaley, Catherine, 196  
Benenhaley, Dolly, 196  
Benenhaley, Elefaire Oxendine, 197,  
198  
Benenhaley, Elefare, 197  
Benenhaley, Elizabeth, 196, 197  
Benenhaley, Enoch, 197  
Benenhaley, Ferdinand, 197  
Benenhaley, Francis W., 196  
Benenhaley, Francis, 196  
Benenhaley, Hampton, 197  
Benenhaley, Henrietta, 196  
Benenhaley, Henry, 196, 197  
Benenhaley, Hester, 196  
Benenhaley, Isabella, 197  
Benenhaley, James L., 196  
Benenhaley, James, 196  
Benenhaley, John W., 196  
Benenhaley, John, 197  
Benenhaley, Joseph, 195, 196, 197, 327  
Benenhaley, Julia Buckner, 328  
Benenhaley, Julian, 328  
Benenhaley, Julius, 197, 328  
Benenhaley, Kenneth, 328  
Benenhaley, Lizzie, 196  
Benenhaley, Louis, 197  
Benenhaley, Louisa, 197  
Benenhaley, Martha, 197, 327  
Benenhaley, Mary Anne, 197  
Benenhaley, Mary, 197  
Benenhaley, Nellie, 327  
Benenhaley, Noah, 197  
Benenhaley, Patsy, 197  
Benenhaley, Pauline, 328  
Benenhaley, Randall, 197  
Benenhaley, Rosa, 196, 197  
Benenhaley, Sallie Ann, 328  
Benenhaley, Sally, 196  
Benenhaley, Sammy, 197  
Benenhaley, Sarah, 196, 327  
Benenhaley, Thomas, 197, 198  
Benenhaley, Virginia, 196, 328  
Benenhaley, Warren, 197  
Benenhaley, William, 196, 197  
Benenhaley, 195  
Benenhaly, 195  
Benethwit, John, 104  
Benn, Samuel, 92  
Bennet, George, 89  
Bennet, Mary, 92  
Bennet, Samuel, 341  
Bennet, William, 92  
Bennett Springs Township, 340



- Bennett family, 263  
 Bennett, John, 144, 266  
 Bennett, Jos., 303  
 Bennett, Margaret "Maggie" Belle, 264  
 Bennett, Spencer, 265  
 Bennett, Susan Dunlap Adger Smythe, 144  
 Bennett, John, Jr., 265  
 Bentham, Ann, 341  
 Bentham, J., 296  
 Bentham, Mary, 309  
 Bentham, William H., 391  
 Benton, Ala., 142  
 Beoried, John, 90  
 Beresford, Richard, 92  
 Beresford, Sarah Blakeway Logan, 92  
 Berkeley County, 35, 90, 104, 106, 121, 122, 136, 148, 194, 233, 236, 238, 243, 245, 259, 282, 327, 349  
 Berkley County, 28, 185, 243, 259  
 Bermuda, 7, 272  
 Berringer, Benjamin, 126  
 Berringer, Margaret Foster, 126  
 Berringer, Margaret, 126  
 Berry family, 263  
 Berry, Harriet, 384  
 Berry, Thomas, 96  
 Bertie Co., N.C., 57, 191  
 Bess (free), 334  
 Bessant, Marie, 323  
 Bethea, Alonzo, 369  
 Bethridg, Jethro, 92  
 Betsey (a mulatto), 112, 113  
 Betty (an Indian), 34, 36, 40, 200, 208, 272, 293, 301, 302  
 Betty (free), 333, 334  
 Bevens, John, 188  
 Bevens, Mary Collins, 188  
 Bevens, Mary, 188  
 Bevens, Samuel S., 188  
 Bewick, Calverly, 122  
 Big Bear, 161  
 Big Mulberry Creek, 70  
 Big Sawney, 92  
 Billy, 185, 294  
 Binah, 276, 277, 335  
 Bing, Caroline, 297  
 Bing, Eliza, 296, 297  
 Bing, John, 297, 332  
 Bing, Lizar, 296  
 Bing, Maria, 297  
 Bing, Matthew, 332  
 Bing, Moses, 297  
 Bingham, Betsy, 188  
 Bingham, Elizabeth, 188  
 Bingham, John, 187  
 Bingham, Peggy, 187  
 Bishop, 41  
 Bissett, William, 245  
 Bivans, Sam, 187  
 Black House, 30  
 Black Mingo, 243  
 Black River, 27, 43, 243, 289, 290  
 Black, Mary, 232  
 Blackluck, John, 92  
 Blackman, John, Sr., 325  
 Bladen County, N. C., 87, 185, 299  
 Blair/Lewis, Elizabeth, 267  
 Blake, Edward, 119  
 Blake, Eliza Howell Goodwyn, 119  
 Blake, Elizabeth M., 119  
 Blake, Harriet Haig, 119  
 Blake, Hester Eady Lewis Roberts, 279  
 Blake, John Haig, 119  
 Blake, John, 245  
 Blake, Joseph (Col.), 89  
 Blake, Margaret Mercier, 119  
 Blake, Margaret W., 119  
 Blake, Martha F., 119  
 Blake, Mary, 119  
 Blakeway, Anne, 92  
 Blakeway, Mary, 92  
 Blakeway, Sarah Daniell, 92  
 Blakeway, Sarah, 92  
 Blakeway, William, 92  
 Blakley, Venus, 211  
 Blanchard, Francis, 246  
 Blanchard, Henry, 100  
 Blanchard, Martha DuPre, 246  
 Blankenship, Lula Addie Mae, 158  
 Blas family, 259  
 Blate, Hester, 278  
 Bleehendon, William, 288  
 Blennerhasset, Wm., 147  
 Blessing (ship), 4, 20  
 Blind Warrior, 81

- Blount, James, 299  
Blue Ridge, 57  
Blue family, 157  
Blue, Andrew Samuel/Samuel  
    Andrew, 158  
Blue, Andrew, 387  
Blue, Annie, 161  
Blue, Araminta, 157  
Blue, Arnold Lee (Donny), 158  
Blue, Bill, 394  
Blue, Bobby, 394  
Blue, Brian, 394  
Blue, Doris B., 387  
Blue, Doris Belle Wheelock, 158, 174  
Blue, Elsie Inez, 158  
Blue, Eva Bell George, 158  
Blue, Eva/Erma Mae Bod(i/y)ford,  
    158  
Blue, Fred N., 382  
Blue, Frederick Nelson, 158  
Blue, Gilbert (Chief), 69  
Blue, Guy Larson, 158  
Blue, Harvey, 387  
Blue, Henry Leroy, 158  
Blue, Herbert, 158, 172, 382, 387, 394  
Blue, Hester Luiza Jean Cantey, 387  
Blue, Jeaneen Hunter, 394  
Blue, John, 157  
Blue, Joseph Harvey, 158  
Blue, Lavinia Harris, 158  
Blue, Lavinia M. Harris, 172  
Blue, Leola Watts, 158  
Blue, Leroy, 387  
Blue, Lillian Harris, 158  
Blue, Lillie, 387  
Blue, Lilly Beck, 394  
Blue, Louisa Cantey, 162  
Blue, Louisa Hester Jean Canty, 158  
Blue, Louisa, 382, 387  
Blue, Louise Beck, 394  
Blue, Lula Addie Mae Blankenship,  
    158  
Blue, Lula Samuel Henrietta, 158  
Blue, Lula, 387, 394  
Blue, Margaret Ayers Brown, 155, 157,  
    160, 179, 382, 383, 385, 387  
Blue, Mildred, 395  
Blue, Minnie Hester George, 158  
Blue, Nelson, 369, 387  
Blue, Nora Lillie, 158  
Blue, Nora Lily, 382  
Blue, Rockie Sanders, 394  
Blue, S.T., 382  
Blue, Sam, 162, 183, 381, 387, 394  
Blue, Samuel Andrew, 174  
Blue, Samuel Taylor (Chief), 67  
Blue, Samuel, 155, 157, 160, 161, 179,  
    382  
Blue, Sandra Beck, 394  
Blue, Sarah, 157  
Blue, Vera Louise, 158  
Blue, Vera, 387  
Blue/Brown, Samuel Taylor (Chief),  
    157  
Blue, 395  
Bluit, Esther Eady, 281  
Bluit/Blate/Blake, Esther/Hester  
    Eady, 282  
Blute, Hester, 279, 280  
Blythe, Frank, 365  
Blythe, Mary, 365  
Blythe, William, 365  
Blythewood, S.C., 220  
Boag, Sarah Collins, 152  
Bod(i/y)ford, Eva/Erma Mae, 158  
Boiseau, Rose, 320  
Bokes, Henry, 255  
Bokes, Rebecca A. Larson, 255  
Bolds, Selina S., 312  
Bolen family, 263  
Bolling, John, 268  
Bolling, Robert (Col.), 268  
Bolling-Cox, Francis, 249  
Bolling/Bowling, John, 267  
Bolsover, William, 89  
Bolton family, 374  
Bolton, Sarah, 293  
Bolton, Thomas, 90  
Bones, Malinda Rebecca, 220  
Bonneau, Ann, 208  
Bonneau, Eleanor Sarah, 290  
Bonneau, Esther, 237  
Bonneau, Jane, 208  
Bonneau, Josiah, 208  
Bonneau, Peter, 237  
Bonneau, Susannah Ebersson, 208

Bonneau's Depot (census), 348  
 Bonner, Philip, 337  
 Boon(e) families, 92  
 Boon, Joseph, 84  
 Boone, Charlotte Collins, 152  
 Boone, Daniel, 92  
 Boone, Dorcas, 190  
 Boone, Elizabeth Patey, 26  
 Boone, John (Major), 27  
 Boone, John, 23, 26, 27, 32, 33, 34, 83, 92  
 Boone, Sarah, 26  
 Boone, Thomas, 26  
 Boone, John, Jr., 28  
 Boone, Samuel, Jr., 92  
 Booshoo, 14  
 Borne, Adele, 321  
 Borne, Josephine, 321  
 Borno, Adelle, 321  
 Borno, Jne., 320  
 Borno, Marcus, 321  
 Bosomworth, Mary Musgrove Matthews, 215  
 Bosomworth, Thomas (Vicar), 215  
 Bosomworth, Thomas, 92, 127  
 Bosseau, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 122  
 Bostick, Henry, 307  
 Bostick, John, 293  
 Bostick, Suckey, 321  
 Boston (free), 334  
 Boston, Mass, 214  
 Boston, 312  
 Bottetourt Co., Va., 51  
 Boudinot, Elias, 93  
 Bouknight, George, 21  
 Bouknight, Magdalene Larey, 21  
 Bouknight, Mary Fry(e) Pendarvis Jones, 21  
 Bounetheau, Elizabeth, 312  
 Bounetheau, P., 202  
 Bourquin, Henri Francois, 132  
 Bourquin, Henrietta, 132  
 Bourquin, Henry Lewis, 132  
 Bourquin, Jean Baptiste (John), 132  
 Bowen, Margaret W. Blake, 119  
 Bowen, Nathaniel, 119  
 Bowlegs, Billy, 385

Bowling family, 263  
 Bowling, Benjamin, 267  
 Bowling, Hannah, 266, 267  
 Bowman family, 263  
 Bowman, Elizabeth, 324  
 Bowman, Sally, 265  
 Bowman/Shaw, Lawrence, 324  
 Bowman/Shaw, Lewis, 324  
 Bowman/Shaw, Mary Ann, 324  
 Bowman/Shaw, Meta, 324  
 Box, Barbara, 109  
 Boyd, Mary, 203  
 Boykin, B., 324  
 Boyson, Blanche, 395  
 Bozzard, Eliza, 296  
 Bozzard, Jane, 296  
 Bozzard, Molsey, 296  
 Bozzard, Nancy, 296  
 Bozzard, William, 296  
 Brabant, Daniel, 249  
 Brabant, Jean/Jane, 249  
 Brabant, Magdalen de Bordeaux, 249  
 Bradford, Celia, 284  
 Bradford, John, 284  
 Bradford, Nathel., 284  
 Bradford, William, 284  
 Bradley, Alston, 337, 338  
 Bradley, Isham, 336  
 Bradleyton, Ala., 158  
 Bradly, Charles, 186  
 Bradly, Sterling, 186  
 Bradly, W.A., 186  
 Brady, Samuel P., 183, 382  
 Brailsford, Edward, 93  
 Bramlett, William, 278  
 Branham family, 263  
 Brannon, 93  
 Braveboy, Joshua, 308  
 Braveboy, Lewis, 337, 338  
 Braveboy, Margaret Redit, 308  
 Braveboy, Patty, 335  
 Braveboy, Sam, 335  
 Bray, William (Mrs.), 93  
 Bray, William, 93  
 Bray, 101  
 Brayboy, Archy, 371  
 Brayboy, Carrie, 371



## Index

- Brayboy, Christian, 371  
 Brayboy, Effie, 371  
 Brayboy, Henry, 371  
 Brayboy, Lottie, 371  
 Brayboy, Mary, 371  
 Brayboy, William, 371  
 Breach, Laura, 278  
 Breach, Maria, 314  
 Breach, Peter Wm., 281  
 Breech, Laura, 278  
 Breed Camp, 102  
 Bremar, James, 238  
 Bremar, Mary, 238  
 Bremar, Sarah, 238  
 Brenbig, 287  
 Bressac, Edward, 318  
 Bressac, Susan, 318  
 Brett/Britt, William B., 93  
 Breunton, Robert, 366  
 Brewarton, John A., 199  
 Brewenton, Thomas, 198  
 Brewington family, 198  
 Brewington, Austin, 199  
 Brewington, Catharine, 199  
 Brewington, Cynthia, 199  
 Brewington, Dicey, 199  
 Brewington, Eliza, 199  
 Brewington, James, 198, 199  
 Brewington, John, 366  
 Brewington, Joshua, 198  
 Brewinton, John, 199  
 Brewton's Regiment, 35  
 Brian, Hugh, 44  
 Brian, Joseph, 44  
 Briar Creek, 114  
 Brin (a Black), 115  
 British ancestry, ix  
 Briton, Joseph, 249  
 Briton, Sarah DuPre, 249  
 Britt family, 372  
 Britt, Susanah, 296  
 Britton, Mary, 141  
 Broad River, 71, 331  
 Broad, Anne, 343  
 Broad, Charles N., 343  
 Broad, Elliner, 343  
 Broad, Enoch H., 343  
 Broad, George S., 343  
 Broad, George, 260  
 Broad, Robert Wesley, 343  
 Broad, Sarah J., 343  
 Broadway, Edward, 94  
 Broadway, William, 93  
 Broda, Agnes, 306  
 Broda, Louisa, 306  
 Broder, Louisa, 306  
 Brodie, Thomas, 341  
 Brodle, Thomas, 207  
 Broody, Edward, 94  
 Brooks, Rachal, 365  
 Bross, B., 324  
 Broughton, Alexander, 238, 242  
 Broughton, Mary Jones Keating, 242  
 Broughton, Mary, 238  
 Broughton, Thomas (Col.), 122  
 Broughton, Thomas, 25, 42, 94  
 Browder, Louisa, 305  
 Brown Fellowship, 152  
 Brown family, 158, 200  
 Brown, Alexander, 95  
 Brown, Alexd., 332  
 Brown, Arzad, 386  
 Brown, Arzada, 160  
 Brown, Arzada, 395  
 Brown, Betsey, 159, 160  
 Brown, Betsy, 301, 302  
 Brown, Billey, 114, 159  
 Brown, Billy, 66, 160  
 Brown, Catherine/Katherine, 95  
 Brown, Cora, 160, 383, 386  
 Brown, Earley, 383  
 Brown, Early Morgan, 156, 160, 167  
 Brown, Early, 172, 386  
 Brown, Easter, 172, 385  
 Brown, Edith Berthe Harris, 160, 172  
 Brown, Edna Mae Wheelock, 161, 174  
 Brown, Edna, 395  
 Brown, Elizabeth, 94, 95, 158, 159  
 Brown, Emma (Harris) Canty, 160  
 Brown, Emma J. Harris Canty, 156, 167  
 Brown, Esther, 66, 160  
 Brown, Ethel Alberta, 161  
 Brown, Frankey, 66, 159



- Brown, George, 161  
Brown, Hannah, 200, 301, 302  
Brown, Harriet, 159  
Brown, Henry, 161, 386  
Brown, James, 206, 337  
Brown, Jamey, 159  
Brown, Jane (Jenny), 159  
Brown, Jane, 95, 159  
Brown, Jinney/Janey, 159  
Brown, John (Major), 61  
Brown, John Genet (Colonel), 159  
Brown, John Genet, 176  
Brown, John W., 386  
Brown, John William, 160, 161, 383  
Brown, John, 66, 68, 86, 94, 95, 141, 155, 157, 159, 160, 179, 183, 381, 382, 383, 385  
Brown, Joseph, 297  
Brown, Katherine/Catherine, 159  
Brown, Maggie, 386  
Brown, Maggie/Abbie, 161  
Brown, Margaret Ayers, 155, 157, 160, 179, 382, 383, 385, 387  
Brown, Margaret George, 160  
Brown, Margaret Wiley, 157, 159, 160  
Brown, Margaret, 183, 381  
Brown, Margrt., 160  
Brown, Mary Ann, 159  
Brown, Mary McCord, 141  
Brown, Mary Rachel, 161, 386  
Brown, Maxine, 394  
Brown, Mildred Tomlinson, 161  
Brown, Moses, 200, 201, 301  
Brown, Nancy, 159, 176, 200, 301, 302  
Brown, Naomi Johnston, 210  
Brown, Nora, 160, 167  
Brown, Patrick, 92, 94, 95, 96, 159  
Brown, Patsey, 159  
Brown, Pete, 395  
Brown, Phillip, 395  
Brown, Rachel Wysie George, 160, 383  
Brown, Rachel, 66, 160, 278, 383, 386  
Brown, Rod, 395  
Brown, Roy, 161, 174, 386  
Brown, Sallie B., 386  
Brown, Sallie Rebecca, 160  
Brown, Sallie, 160, 167, 383, 385  
Brown, Sally, 183, 381, 387  
Brown, Sam T., 183, 381  
Brown, Samuel, 394  
Brown, Sarah/Sally Mush, 159  
Brown, Sophonisba, 141  
Brown, Susan, 395  
Brown, Thomas (Major), 62, 159  
Brown, Thomas, 40, 85, 94, 95, 96, 158, 159, 269  
Brown, William, 94, 95, 158, 159, 160, 200  
Brown, William, 395  
Brown, Zada, 383  
Brown, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 270  
Brown, 395  
Browne, Mary Godfrey, 149, 214, 218  
Browne, Mary, 100, 160, 218  
Browne, Robert, 100, 149, 214, 218  
Brown's Regiment, 132  
Brown's Wharf, 207  
Bruce, Joseph A., 243  
Bruington, James, 198  
Brinton, James, 198  
Brinton, Lizzie, 199, 366  
Brinton, Robt., 199  
Bruner, Daniel, 97  
Bruns, J. Dickson, 297  
Brunsen, Caroline, 297  
Brunson, Caroline, 297  
Brunson, Elizabeth, 236  
Brunson, John, 296, 297  
Brunson, Moses, 297  
Brunswick Co, 284  
Brunswick, N.C., 245, 248  
Brussac, Susan, 318  
Bruwell, Mary, 189  
Bryan, Elizabeth Pendarvis, 22  
Bryan, John, 240  
Bryan, Josiah, 22  
Bryan, Rachel Simons, 240  
Bryan, William, 134  
Bryant, Sabilla Robertson Shedd, 223  
Bryant, William, 223  
Buchanan, Claudia Rebecca Woodward, 220  
Buchanan, Robert Augustus (Dr.), 220  
Buckanan, Jon., 145

- Buckles, John, 86, 97  
Buckner family, 196  
Buckner, Betty, 328  
Buckner, Blanche Benenhaley, 196, 328  
Buckner, Carrie, 328  
Buckner, Charles, 196, 328  
Buckner, Charles, Jr., 328  
Buckner, Daniel, 327  
Buckner, Edna, 328  
Buckner, Elvin, 328  
Buckner, Genie (Eugene), 328  
Buckner, Grace Ray, 328  
Buckner, Harriet Ann, 328  
Buckner, Henry, 328  
Buckner, Hope, 328  
Buckner, Irma, 328  
Buckner, Jane Pitts, 327  
Buckner, Janie, 328  
Buckner, John W., 328  
Buckner, John, 327  
Buckner, Johnnie, 328  
Buckner, Julia, 328  
Buckner, Lillie Mae, 328  
Buckner, Mary Grace, 328  
Buckner, Mary Ray, 328  
Buckner, Ray, 328  
Buckner, Sadie Haley/Benenhaley, 328  
Buckner, Sallie Ann Benenhaley, 328  
Buckner, Sallie Ray, 328  
Buckner, Samuel, 328  
Buckner, Sarah Benenhaley, 327  
Buckner, Thomas, 328  
Buckner, Vernell, 328  
Buckner, Virginia Benenhaley, 328  
Buckner, Thomas, Jr., 328  
Buford Township. Lancaster Co, 368  
Bugaisan family, 259  
Bugg, Frank, 336  
Buist, Harriott Ravenel, 144  
Bull, Anne Barnwell Middleton, 217  
Bull, Charlotte, 312, 313  
Bull, Elizabeth Woodward, 217  
Bull, John, 313  
Bull, Joseph, 312  
Bull, Ludwell, xi  
Bull, Mary Ann, 291  
Bull, Mary, 312, 313  
Bull, Stephen, 31, 97, 217  
Bull, William (Col.), 90  
Bull, William Tredwell, 42  
Bull, William, 97  
Bull, 11  
Bullein, Mary, 243, 249  
Bullen, Jammy, 62  
Bullen, Priskey, 170  
Bullin, Jerney, 58  
Bullin, John, 100  
Bulline, Nathaniel, 283  
Bullock, James, 97  
Bulls Bay, 2, 3, 4, 26, 27  
Bulls Island, 28, 78  
Bullun, Nathaniel, 284  
Bullun, Thomas, 284  
Bull's Island, 78  
Bunch family, 161, 263  
Bunch, Delphi Marsh, 178  
Bunch, Delphia, 161  
Bunch, Howard, 178  
Bunch, James, 289  
Bunch, Lovet, 337  
Bunch, Mack, 353  
Bunker family, 73  
Bunning, Robert, 97  
Bunyon, 97  
Burbage, Daniel, 343  
Burbridge, John, 324  
Burbridge, Margaret Regenia  
    Dangerfield, 260  
Burckmeyer, Ellen, 326  
Burckmeyer, Eve, 326  
Burckmeyer, Henry, 326  
Burckmeyer, Isaac, 326  
Burd, John, 287  
Burger, 302  
Burgess, Caroline Armour Foreman,  
    111  
Burgess, Elizabeth, 111  
Burgess, Samuel, 111  
Burkhalter, Celia, 216  
Burkhalter, Elizabeth, 216  
Burkhalter, Mary, 216  
Burkhalter, William, 216  
Burley, Charles, 145  
Burnham, Charles (Dr.), 97

- Burns, Catherine, 279, 280  
 Burquin, John (Ensign), 45  
 Burroughs, Honour Callahan, 97  
 Burton family, 263  
 Burton, Henry, 391  
 Burton, Jane, 267  
 Burt, James, 98  
 Burwell, Anne Basse, 188  
 Busby (a mulatto), 185  
 Busby, Betsey, 296  
 Busby, John, 337  
 Busby, Nancy, 296  
 Busby, William, 96  
 Bush, Elizabeth Burgess, 111  
 Bush, John, 111  
 Buss, Hans, 96  
 Busser, Ulrick, 96  
 Bute Co., N.C., 190  
 Butler, John, 97  
 Butler, Maria, 326  
 Butler, 97  
 Buzby, Mary, 332  
 Bynum, John, 294  
  
 Cabarus Co., N.C., 373  
 Cacique (title), 79  
 Cade, Elizabeth Hobson Adair, 87  
 Cade, John, 87  
 Caesar (an Indian), 99  
 Cagwood, Elizabeth, 292  
 Cahaba, N.C., 57  
 Caiale (town), 71  
 Cain, John, 97  
 Cain, Nathaniel, 97  
 Cain, \_\_\_\_ (Doctor), 325  
 Caiolegees (town), 127, 136  
 Caiologies (town), 129  
 Calcotes, James, 191  
 Calder, Maryann, 241  
 Calhoun County, 48  
 Calhoun, Fannie Emma, 248  
 Callahan, Daniel, 97  
 Callahan, Honour, 97  
 Callahan, Mary, 97  
 Callahan, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 97  
 Callahan/Callahane, Daniel, 97  
 Callers, John, 113  
  
 Callwell, Betsey, 114  
 Callwell, Mary, 114  
 Calvert, George, 218  
 Cambohee, 7  
 Camden Co., Ga., 132  
 Camden District, 69, 142, 287, 322, 332  
 Camden, 30, 46, 48, 324, 349  
 Cameron, Alexander, 98  
 Campbell, Cartan, 115  
 Campbell, Catherine McCord, 142  
 Campbell, Christiana, 305  
 Campbell, Edward, 286  
 Campbell, John, 36, 86, 98  
 Campbell, Martin, 98, 127  
 Campbell, Nola Harris, 173  
 Campbell, Nola, 395  
 Campbell, R.L. (Judge), 142  
 Campbell, Rebecca, 177  
 Campbell, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 115  
 Camunas, Antonio, 8  
 Canada, xv  
 Canady, Benjamin, 379  
 Canady, David, 379  
 Canady, Eddie, 379  
 Canady, Eliza Ann, 379  
 Canady, Elizabeth, 379  
 Canady, Ellen, 379  
 Canady, Juedath Bass, 191  
 Canady, Nancy, 379  
 Canady, Texanna, 379  
 Canady, Wesley, 379  
 Canady/Gandy family, 176  
 Canadys Crossroads, 258  
 Cannon family, 87  
 Cannonboro, 235  
 Cant(e)y family, 161  
 Cantey, Alma, 163  
 Cantey, Alonzo, 389  
 Cantey, Betsy George, 162  
 Cantey, Bill, 162  
 Cantey, Catherine, 98  
 Cantey, Dorothy, 389  
 Cantey, Eddie, 163  
 Cantey, Eliza Scott, 162  
 Cantey, Elizabeth, 98  
 Cantey, Emma J., 389  
 Cantey, Frances (Fanny), 163



- Cantey, Frances, 162  
Cantey, Frank, 162, 389  
Cantey, Franklin, 162  
Cantey, George Washington, 162  
Cantey, George, 98  
Cantey, Georgia Henrietta Patterson, 162, 163  
Cantey, Harriet, 162, 379  
Cantey, Henry, 162, 389  
Cantey, Hester Luiza Jean, 387  
Cantey, Hester, 389  
Cantey, James J., 162, 174, 380  
Cantey, Janey, 174  
Cantey, Jennie, 389  
Cantey, John Alonzo, 162, 163  
Cantey, John, 98, 163  
Cantey, Joseph, 195  
Cantey, LaZelle, 163  
Cantey, Lonzo, 162, 379  
Cantey, Lottie Elberta, 162, 174, 379  
Cantey, Louisa, 162  
Cantey, Lula, 174  
Cantey, Marvin, 389  
Cantey, Mary A., 356  
Cantey, Mary Jane, 162  
Cantey, Mary, 98, 195  
Cantey, Nettie F., 173  
Cantey, Nettie H., 162, 379  
Cantey, Ollie M., 389  
Cantey, Rosey, 66, 161  
Cantey, Sugar Jamey, 164  
Cantey, Teige, 98  
Cantey, Wilford, 163  
Cantey, William W., 162, 174, 379  
Cantey, William, 98, 163  
Canty, Alonzo, 172, 173  
Canty, Betsy Stephens, 380  
Canty, Betsy, 162, 380  
Canty, Billy Ann, 394  
Canty, Billy, 161  
Canty, Cathrine Sanders, 394  
Canty, Denise, 394  
Canty, Eliza, 66, 161  
Canty, Elizabeth, 99  
Canty, Emma (Harris), 160  
Canty, Emma J. Harris, 156, 167  
Canty, Fannie Harris, 172  
Canty, Fannie, 171  
Canty, Frank, 383  
Canty, Franklin, 64, 66, 161, 162, 380  
Canty, Gary, 395  
Canty, George, 62, 162, 380  
Canty, Georgia Henrietta Patterson, 180  
Canty, Harriet Harris, 173  
Canty, Henry, 156, 167, 385  
Canty, Heyward (Mrs.), 394  
Canty, Huey, Jr., 394  
Canty, Jackie Heyward, Jr., 394  
Canty, Jane, 394  
Canty, John Alonzo, 180  
Canty, Lorna, 394  
Canty, Louisa Hester Jean, 158  
Canty, Lula Blue, 394  
Canty, Lynn, 394  
Canty, Mary, 99  
Canty, Peggy, 66, 161  
Canty, Robert, 162, 380  
Canty, Sarah, 99  
Canty, T. Dean, 394  
Canty, Thelma, 394  
Canty, William, 68, 99  
Canty, Willm, 99  
Canty, Wm., 98, 99  
Canty, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 98  
Canty, Wm., Jr., 98  
Canty, 395  
Cape Cod, 73  
Cape Fear Indians, 27, 32, 51, 52, 76, 79, 80  
Cape Fear, 3, 41, 75, 76, 133, 214  
Capers, William (Capt.), 78  
Capitation Tax, 391  
Cappy (an Indian), 99  
Captain (title), 79  
Captain Billy, 79, 80  
Captain Cutlash, 59  
Captain George, 79, 80  
Captain Harris, 57, 59, 80  
Captain Jack, 59, 80, 81  
Captain Jammy, 61  
Captain Jeamy, 80  
Captain Johnny, 59, 79  
Captain Money, 58



- Captain Peter, 58, 61, 79, 80  
 Captain Santee Jemmy, 59  
 Captain Scot, 59  
 Captain Thalthaboyhaho, 80  
 Captain Thomas, 79  
 Captain Thompson, 59  
 Captain Thomson, 60  
 Captain Tokescoy, 80  
 Captain Tom, 48, 57, 79  
 Captain Twenty, 80  
 Captain Water, 59  
 Captain Wateree Jemmy/Jamy, 48, 59  
 Captain Weater, 58  
 Card, Robert, 99  
 Card, 101, 147  
 Cardross, \_\_\_\_ (Lord), 41  
 Carey, John, 109  
 Cariere, John, 134  
 Carl, John, 200  
 Carlile, Ann Pendarvis, 20  
 Carlile, William, 20  
 Carmichael Township, 369  
 Carne, Esther Mary, 247  
 Carnes Crossroads, 259  
 Carney, James, 118  
 Carolina (a mulatto), 341  
 Carolina (ship), 3, 4  
 Carr, Isaac, 281  
 Carr, Samuel, 148  
 Carroll family, 329  
 Carson, Elizabeth Ladson, 217  
 Carson, James (Dr.), 217  
 Carter family, 372  
 Carter, Ann E., 311  
 Carter, Benjamin, 188  
 Carter, Betsy Drighouse, 188  
 Carter, Betty Drighouse, 187  
 Carter, Catherine, 311  
 Carter, Elizabeth Mahaley, 311  
 Carter, Elizabeth, 311  
 Carter, Frances Thomas, 311  
 Carter, Francis, 311  
 Carter, Frederick, 311  
 Carter, Freter, 334  
 Carter, Isaiah, 187  
 Carter, Jesse, 371  
 Carter, John, 187  
 Carter, Mary Simpson, 311  
 Carter, Nancy, 187  
 Carteret, Nicholas, 5  
 Carteret, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 3  
 Cartwright, Richard, 98  
 Carwile, John, 324  
 Carwithen, William, 88  
 Cary, Thomas, 28  
 Casablanca, 271  
 Cashin, Edward J., 84  
 Cashin, John, Jr., 134  
 Casseques, 11  
 Cassor, 11  
 Castle Ruin, 260  
 Catapau (tribe), 2  
 Catapaws, 43  
 Cataupa River, 71  
 Cataupas, 71  
 Catawba Cemetery, 160  
 Catawba Fording Place, 94  
 Catawba Indians, 20, 34, 45, 50, 51, 53,  
 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 70, 80,  
 85, 101, 148, 149, 155, 156, 157, 159,  
 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167,  
 168, 169, 172, 175, 176, 177, 178,  
 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 261,  
 278, 294, 386, 387, 388, 389  
 Catawba Nation, 32, 48, 50, 51, 52, 57,  
 58, 59, 60, 62, 95, 105, 123, 155, 163,  
 168, 178  
 Catawba River, 51, 65, 69, 286  
 Catawba Town, 52, 270  
 Catawba Township, 162, 166, 170, 175,  
 179, 183, 184, 379  
 Catawba Tribe, 65, 68, 69, 279, 280  
 Catawba burial ground, 70  
 Catawba language, 2, 57  
 Catawba path, 46  
 Catawbas, Headmen of the, 57  
 Catawbas, 51, 52, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63,  
 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 79, 80, 81, 86, 87,  
 94, 118, 120, 130, 148, 155, 156, 157,  
 158, 159, 167, 168, 175, 177, 179,  
 180, 181, 186, 253, 269, 270, 271,  
 355, 386, 388, 390  
 Cataypas (Catawbas), 71  
 Cate (free), 333

- Catesby, Mark, 35  
Catherine (a Black), 295  
Catherine (an Indian), 232, 269, 294  
*Catherine* (ship), 316  
Cato (an Indian), 45  
Cattel, Ann Fraser, 107  
Cattel, William, 107  
Cattle, Billy, 334  
Cattle, William, 32  
Caulder family, 372  
Causa Indians, 24, 75  
Causse, Amee, 317  
Caw Caw Swamp, 19, 20, 50  
Caywas, 32  
Cealey (an Indian), 339  
Ceasar (a Cherokee Indian), 148  
Cedar Creek, 218  
Ceewaws, 32  
Celtic tribes in Britain, ix  
Census, 228  
Center, John, 294  
Center, Martha Taylor, 128  
Center, N., 294  
Center, Nathan, 128  
Central America, 28  
Cession of 1675, 13, 14  
Chabert, Francis, 317  
Champney, Jno., 93  
Chandler, Catherine Muldrop  
    McCord, 142  
Chandler, Isaac (Dr.), 142  
Chapell, John H., 294  
Chapell, Laban, 163  
Chapen, Alex, 179, 382  
Chaplin, John, 99, 100  
Chapman, Mary Guy, 311  
Chapman, William, 311  
Chapman, 309, 310  
Chapman's Creek, 78  
Chappell family, 163  
Chappell, Grace Goodwin, 163  
Chappell, Hicks, 294  
Chappell, James Goodwin, 162  
Chappell, John J., 119  
Chappell, John Joel, 119  
Chappell, John, 163  
Chappell, Laban, 163  
Chappell, Labon/Laban, 180  
Chappell, Sophia Maria Green, 119  
Chappell/Patterson, James Goodwin,  
    163  
Charaw George, 60  
Chardon, Isaac, 218  
Chardon, Mary Woodward, 217  
Chardon, Sarah, 218  
Charles (an Indian), 269  
*Charles* (ship), 4  
Charles Town Neck, 232  
Charles Town, 3, 4, 8, 25, 27, 28, 88,  
    95, 97, 98, 107, 134, 137, 145, 147,  
    232, 233, 236, 237, 238, 243, 245,  
    251, 280, 283  
Charles, Prince, 84  
Charles-Town, 271  
Charleston Census, 200, 201, 206, 226,  
    228, 229, 235, 243, 250, 344, 346,  
    347, 348, 351  
Charleston Chapter of UDC, 143  
Charleston Council, 34, 76, 77  
Charleston County, 19, 20, 254, 255,  
    340, 354  
Charleston District, 199, 282, 284, 288,  
    292, 300, 302, 304, 307, 309, 310,  
    312, 314, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320,  
    321, 323, 324, 326, 333  
Charleston Neck, 207, 226, 235, 304,  
    313, 322, 344  
Charleston Orphan House, 342  
Charleston merchants, 84  
Charleston, S.C., 5, 117, 139, 230  
Charleston, Taxpayers of the City of,  
    391  
Charleston, 2, 12, 23, 101, 102, 108,  
    125, 129, 132, 134, 151, 176, 177,  
    182, 192, 193, 194, 195, 199, 200,  
    201, 202, 206, 207, 208, 209, 211,  
    225, 228, 230, 231, 234, 240, 242,  
    243, 246, 248, 256  
Charlestown, 78, 115, 284, 331  
Charleton, 101  
Charlotte (an Indian), 295  
Charlotte, N.C., 69  
Charlton, John, 78  
Charlton, Maria, 78

- Charraw Indians, 79, 80, 167, 271, 273  
 Chatahooch [Creek] Indian, 123  
 Chatelaine, Louisa, 300  
 Chatham Co., N.C., 190  
 Chavers, Bathena, 204  
 Chavers, Elijah, 202, 337  
 Chavers, John, 201, 335  
 Chavers, Jordan, 202, 335  
 Chavers, Joseph, 204  
 Chavers, Joshua, 204  
 Chavers, L., 191  
 Chavers, Lazarus, 202, 204, 336  
 Chavers, Lettice, 202, 336  
 Chavers, Margaret, 202  
 Chavers, Maria, 204  
 Chavers, Martha, 204  
 Chavers, Marthena, 204  
 Chavers, Mary A., 204  
 Chavers, Mary, 204  
 Chavers, Rachel, 204  
 Chavers, Thomas, 203  
 Chavers, William, 203  
 Chaves, Eliab, 203  
 Chaves, John, 203  
 Chaves, Josiah, 203  
 Chavis family, 263, 325, 372  
 Chavis, Alice M., 376  
 Chavis, Altamont, 378  
 Chavis, Ann, 205  
 Chavis, Asbury, 206  
 Chavis, Barry, 39, 56, 252, 393  
 Chavis, Benjamin, 205  
 Chavis, Bethana, 204  
 Chavis, Betsey, 203  
 Chavis, Bicca, 205  
 Chavis, Calvin, 206  
 Chavis, Charlie, 205  
 Chavis, Charlotte, 307  
 Chavis, Christian, 371  
 Chavis, Claiborn, 205  
 Chavis, Debbie A., 378  
 Chavis, Debbie, 378  
 Chavis, Desana, 205  
 Chavis, Durany, 325  
 Chavis, Edward, 206  
 Chavis, Elisha, 202  
 Chavis, Eliza, 204  
 Chavis, Elizabeth, 204  
 Chavis, Eller Williams, 206  
 Chavis, Ellis, 378  
 Chavis, Emma, 205  
 Chavis, Ervin, 377  
 Chavis, Eva, 378  
 Chavis, Frank, 371  
 Chavis, Franklin, 205  
 Chavis, Frederick, 325  
 Chavis, Gabriel, 205  
 Chavis, Gedeon, 203  
 Chavis, Harmon, 204, 205  
 Chavis, Helen, 371  
 Chavis, Henrietta, 206, 378  
 Chavis, Hezekiah, 203  
 Chavis, Jacob, 205  
 Chavis, James, 203, 205  
 Chavis, Jane, 205  
 Chavis, John Thomas, 206  
 Chavis, John, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205  
 Chavis, Joseph Harmon, 204, 205  
 Chavis, Joseph, 202, 205, 206  
 Chavis, Josephine, 205, 378  
 Chavis, Joshua, 204, 205  
 Chavis, Josiah, 204  
 Chavis, Lauren, 204, 205  
 Chavis, Lazarus, 203, 204  
 Chavis, Leonard, 205  
 Chavis, Lewis, 325  
 Chavis, Lorana, 204  
 Chavis, Lorensa D., 376  
 Chavis, Louisia, 204  
 Chavis, Lydia, 306, 307  
 Chavis, Mamie, 378  
 Chavis, Martha, 204  
 Chavis, Marthena, 204  
 Chavis, Mary Ann, 204  
 Chavis, Mary Jane, 205  
 Chavis, Mary, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206,  
     307  
 Chavis, Matthew, 203  
 Chavis, Mattie, 376  
 Chavis, Milly, 202, 203  
 Chavis, Minerva, 206  
 Chavis, Missy, 206  
 Chavis, Morgan, 205  
 Chavis, Nancy Hughes, 205  
 Chavis, Neoma, 205  
 Chavis, Orry H., 205

- Chavis, Paul J., 377  
Chavis, Phillip, 205  
Chavis, Rachel, 204  
Chavis, Reddick, 203  
Chavis, Richard, 206  
Chavis, Riddick, 203  
Chavis, Rinth A., 377  
Chavis, Robert, 206  
Chavis, Thomas P., 376  
Chavis, Thomas, 185, 205  
Chavis, Victoria, 377  
Chavis, Wachulla, 378  
Chavis, William, 203  
Chavis, Willie, 377  
Chavis, Workey, 377  
Chavis, Zedekiah, 203  
Chavos, Hannah, 202, 338  
Chavours, Matthew, 201  
Chavous family, 201  
Chavous, Elisha, 203  
Chavous, John, 203  
Chavous, Levy, 203  
Chavous, Matthew, 201  
Chavous, Nancy, 203  
Chavous, Sarah, 203, 289  
Chavous, T., 203  
Chavus, Elisha, 202  
Chavus, Joseph, 202  
Chavus, Lazarus, 202  
Chavus, William, 202  
Chaztoge (town), 81  
Cheesto Kaiehre (trader), 148  
Chehaw, 289  
Chenallotohee/Cherallotohe (an Indian), 99, 146  
Chenohe (an Indian), 99  
Cherakees, 43  
Cheraw (Saraw) Indians, 51, 52, 57, 60, 71, 80, 105, 164, 318  
Cheraw District, 202, 335  
Cherokee (place), 380  
Cherokee Alphabet, 117  
Cherokee Emigration Rolls, 72  
Cherokee Indian Country map, 120  
Cherokee Indians, xvii, 63, 68, 70, 71, 72, 74, 99, 100, 106, 120, 139, 157, 195, 265, 275, 312  
Cherokee Nation, xvi, 34, 70, 72, 73, 132, 134, 146, 148, 165, 175, 176, 177, 181, 182, 210, 305  
Cherokee Phoenix, 93  
Cherokee towns, 71  
Cherokee War, 60  
Cherokee headmen, 70  
Cherokee, 15, 85, 87, 89, 91, 92, 93, 102, 103, 104, 145, 146, 148, 149, 167, 173, 179, 262, 338, 373, 374, 380, 386, 390, 394  
Cherokees, Eastern, 67  
Cherokees, Emperor of the, 130, 139  
Cherokees, Overhill, 85  
Cherokees, Upper, 24  
Cherokees, 35, 36, 40, 44, 45, 57, 59, 60, 65, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 79, 80, 85, 86, 87, 89, 90, 93, 97, 99, 100, 101, 104, 105, 117, 118, 122, 124, 129, 132, 135, 138, 140, 144, 145, 147, 148, 149, 263  
Cherry, John, 160  
Chesney, S.C., 69  
Chesnut, John, 60  
Chester County, 65, 156, 163, 178, 182, 184, 284, 338, 355, 356, 382, 384  
Chester District, 63, 66, 165, 168, 177, 180, 181, 355  
Chester, John, 86, 99, 100  
Chesterfield County, 338  
Chestois (town), 100  
Chestowee, 99, 100, 101, 124  
Chevers, Adolphus, 325  
Chevers, Betsey, 325  
Chevers, Eli, 325  
Chevers, Fred, 325  
Chevers, John, 201  
Chevers, Sarah, 325  
Cheves, Charlotte McCord, 143  
Cheves, Henry C., 143  
Cheves, John, 201  
Cheves, Langdon Cheves McCord, 143  
Cheves, Louisa Susannah, 143  
Cheves, Langdon, Jr., 143  
Chevies, John, 201  
Chewhohee (town), 81



- Chicago, Ill, 69  
 Chicasah/Chickasaw, 102  
 Chicasaws, 40  
 Chickasaw Indians, 36, 40, 57, 60, 74,  
   84, 85, 86, 102, 122, 136  
 Chickasaw Nation, 40, 86, 98, 130  
 Chickasaw Towns, 122  
 Chicken, George, 100  
 Chicken, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 59  
 Chickesaws, 58, 59  
 Chickeshaw Jammy, 62  
 Chicora, 1  
 Chief Corn Tassle, 74  
 Chief Donahoo, 73  
 Child, James, 100  
 Childs, Henry, 93  
 Chilhowih, 102  
 Chinnners, Hardy H., 307  
 Chiscononta, 80  
 Chisholm, Edmund L., 313  
 Chisholm, Elizabeth, 313  
 Chisholm, Julia, 313  
 Chisholm, Mary C., 313  
 Chisholm, Mortimer D., 313  
 Chisholm, Thadeus, 313  
 Chisholm, William J., 313  
 Chisholm, William, 313  
 Chisholms, 313  
 Chislu (an Indian), 100  
 Chisquatalone (an Indian), 100  
 Chistanah (an Indian), 100  
 Choctaw Indians, 36, 67, 74, 86, 91,  
   102, 130, 177  
 Choctaw War, 119  
 Choctaw/Chahta Nation, 51, 98, 175  
 Chote, 130  
 Chotees, 81  
 Chotih, 135  
 Chovin, Elizabeth, 247  
 Chowan River, 191  
 Christ Church Parish, 27, 76, 153, 185,  
   238, 273  
 Christiana, 267  
 Christopher, H.M., 200  
 Chuchachee, 81  
 Chucke Chuckehe, 58  
 Chuppepaw, 57, 167, 271  
 Church of Christ, King William  
   County, Virginia, 178  
 Church of England, 34, 51, 188  
 Church of God, 258, 262  
 Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day  
   Saints, 69  
 Cirus (free), 335  
 Citadel, 231, 235  
 Civil War, 72, 177  
 Clan Chattan, 84  
 Clan of the Cat, 84  
 Clan of the Wind, 128  
 Clapp, Gillson, 232  
 Claremont County, 198  
 Claremont Parish, Stateburg, 209  
 Clarendon County, 338, 356  
 Clarinda (a Moor), 286  
 Clarissa (a mulatto), 115  
 Clarissa (free), 333  
 Clark family, 259, 261, 263  
 Clark, Aaron, 319  
 Clark, Alexander, 100, 309  
 Clark, Daniel, 101  
 Clark, Drury, 284  
 Clark, Elizabeth Grimball, 241  
 Clark, Geneva (Neva) Varner, 259  
 Clark, James, 241, 309  
 Clark, William, 261, 294  
 Clark, \_\_\_\_ (Captain), 286  
 Clarke family, 224  
 Clarke, Alexander, 100  
 Clarke, Amy, 284  
 Clarke, Anna C., 224  
 Clarke, Caleb, 224, 294  
 Clarke, Caroline A., 224  
 Clarke, Cynthia, 224  
 Clarke, Daniel, 94, 95  
 Clarke, Henry H., 224  
 Clarke, Henry, 284  
 Clarke, Judith, 123  
 Clarke, Julia B., 224  
 Clarke, Julia Harrison, 224  
 Clarke, Louisa Goodwyn, 224  
 Clarke, Matthias H., 224  
 Clarks, 259  
 Clea, 99, 124  
 Cleary, John B., 302

- Clee, 101  
Cleland, William, 238  
Clement, Henry, 11  
Cles/Clee/Clea, Benjamin, 101  
Clifford, William, 50  
Clifton, C., 306  
Clifton, Charles, 293  
Clifton, Clark, 294  
Clinton family, 164  
Clinton, Jamey, 164  
Clinton, Peggy, 164  
Clinton, Sally Ayers, 164  
Clococia, 80  
Cloe (free), 333  
Cloguitah (an Indian), 101  
Clouds place, 114  
Cloud's Creek, 248  
Clowter (an Indian), 31  
Clubfoot, 58  
Clues, James, 11  
Clugoitash, 81  
Coachman, James, 35  
Coachman, Mary Drake, 104  
Coal, David, 287  
Coal, George, 287  
Coal, William, 287  
Coats, Daniel, 370  
Coats, Mattie, 370  
Coats, Nora, 370  
Cobb, Emily, 156, 383  
Cobb, John, 178  
Cobb, Lucy Marsh Watts, 178  
Cochram, James, 101  
Cochran, Charles Burnham, 144  
Cochran, Harriet Rachel Thomson, 144  
Cochran, James (Major), 31  
Cochran, John, 78, 93, 101, 107, 125, 138  
Cochran, Mary, 304  
Cochran, Robert (Capt.), 304  
Cochran, Robert, 294, 304  
Cochran, Stephen, 226  
Cochran, Virginia, 226  
Cochrane, 232  
Cocke, Elizabeth, 214  
Cockett, John, 101, 102  
Cockett, 102  
Cockram, James, 23  
Cockran, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 149  
Cockspur (place), 283  
Cocram, James, 23  
Codner, Ann, 238  
Codner, Grace, 238  
Codner, Providence, 238  
Cofatachiqui Indians, 15  
Cofathitath (tribe), 2, 3  
Coffins family, 73  
Cofitachique Indians, 2, 48  
Coggeshall family, 73  
Cohen, Hyam, 315  
Cohen, Jacob, 322  
Cokesoun, Marcus, 351  
Cokesoun, Morris, 351  
Cokesoun, Rachel, 351  
Cokesoun, Toby, 351  
Colbert, James, 102  
Cole(?), William, 322  
Cole, Michael (Capt.), 90  
Cole, Ruth, 300, 333  
Cole, Sarah, 300  
Cole, Tom, 335  
Cole/Coal family, 263  
Coleman family, 263  
Coleman, Henry, 96  
Coleman, Jacob, 96  
Coleman, Robert, 298  
Colhoun, John Ewing, 116  
Colisky, Martha Ann, 183  
College of Charleston, 231  
College of William and Mary, 179  
Colleton County, 15, 16, 20, 21, 24, 25, 35, 36, 37, 38, 89, 90, 91, 97, 123, 134, 216, 232, 236, 241, 242, 255, 256, 257, 258, 338, 356, 357, 359, 360, 361, 362  
Colleton District, 276, 277, 296, 314, 323, 324  
Colleton River, 3, 24, 126, 133  
Colleton, James, 29  
Colleton, John, 29  
Colleton, Peter, 25, 29  
Colleton, Thomas, 29  
Colley, James, 264

- Colley, Major Pelham, 264  
 Colley, Richard "Fighting Dick," 265  
 Colley, Tessie, 264  
 Colley, Thomas, 266  
 Collings, Mary, 238  
 Collings, Sarah, 238  
 Collins Township, 361, 365  
 Collins family, 152, 263  
 Collins, Alexander, 28  
 Collins, Betsey, 187  
 Collins, Charlotte, 152  
 Collins, Elias, 152  
 Collins, Elizabeth Holman, 152  
 Collins, Elizabeth, 152  
 Collins, Esther, 152  
 Collins, Frank, 173  
 Collins, Gary, 337  
 Collins, Gersham, 152  
 Collins, Jeanette/Janet, 152  
 Collins, Jemima, 219, 220  
 Collins, John, 28, 188  
 Collins, Jonah, 28  
 Collins, Jonathan G., 152  
 Collins, Jonathan, 152  
 Collins, Lurany, 188  
 Collins, Mack, 188  
 Collins, Mahala, 188  
 Collins, Margaret Holman, 152  
 Collins, Margaret Mitchell, 152  
 Collins, Martha, 152  
 Collins, Mary, 152, 188  
 Collins, Nancy, 188  
 Collins, Nelly Fowler, 152, 153  
 Collins, Nelly, 152  
 Collins, Peggy, 188  
 Collins, Rachel, 152  
 Collins, Rebecca, 152  
 Collins, Robert Michael, 152  
 Collins, Robert, 152, 283  
 Collins, Sarah, 152  
 Collins, Susannah, 152  
 Colonel (title), 79  
 Colonial Plats, 56  
 Colonnah (an Indian), 102  
 Coloose (an Indian), 133  
 Colorado, 68, 163, 173, 178  
 Columbia, S.C., 69  
 Columbia, 46, 50, 143, 211, 306, 312, 374  
 Colwell, John, 236  
 Combahee River, 5, 25, 40, 78  
 Combahee, 277  
 Combee River, 25  
 Combehee Indians, 75  
 Combehee, Cassique of, 15  
 Combest, Winna, 335  
 Combohe Indians, 77  
 Coming, Affra Harleston, 77  
 Commissioners, 83, 84  
 Commons House, xiii, 31, 32, 34, 48, 52  
 Conasatchee, 138  
 Concord Township, Iredell Co., N.C., 373  
 Condor, Abel, 270, 271  
 Conestoga Indians, 48  
 Confederacy, 72, 182, 183  
 Congaree (place), 88, 94, 148  
 Congaree Fort, 118, 164  
 Congaree Indians, 2, 7, 30, 32, 41, 48, 50, 51, 52, 164  
 Congaree Jamie, 60  
 Congaree Jimmy (an Indian), 50  
 Congaree Old Fort, 158  
 Congaree Old Town, 46  
 Congaree River, 2, 12, 46, 48, 50, 85, 94, 123, 139, 140  
 Congaree language, 50  
 Congarees, 30, 44, 45, 46, 52, 60, 94, 95, 139, 140  
 Congree Township, 270  
 Congrees, 45  
 Congregationalists, 27, 76, 88  
 Connasoratah (an Indian), 102  
 Connecticut, 305  
 Connewaugas, 51  
 Conseillere, Benjamin De La (Mr.), 31  
 Continental Army, 178  
 Continental Congress, 108  
 Conwell, Anna, 344  
 Conwell, Edward, 344  
 Conwell, Margaret, 344  
 Conwell, Mary, 344  
 Conwell, Samuel, 344

- Conwell, Sarah, 344  
Cook family, 164, 263  
Cook, J.M., 186  
Cook, Jemima A. Williamson, 219  
Cook, John, 281  
Cook, Philip, 219  
Cook, Thomas (Captain), 61, 164  
Cook, Thomas W., 186  
Cook, Tom, 164  
Cook, William, 186  
Cooke County, Texas, 68  
Cookson, Augusta, 348  
Cookson, Hannah, 348  
Cookson, Morris, 348  
Cookson, Quash, 348  
Cookson, Rhina, 348  
Cookson, Wanita, 348  
Cook's Crossroads, 263  
Cooper River, 3, 7, 27, 29, 33, 42, 86, 97  
Cooper, Emmeline, 297  
Cooper, John Hughes, 211  
Cooper, Joseph, 102  
Cooper, Mary Presley, 211  
Cooper, Paris, 324  
Cooper, Sarah, 363  
Cooper, Susan, 324  
Cooper, William (Col.), 211  
Cooper, William Staggers, 211  
Cooplet, Roodie, 96  
Coosa (Coosabo, Cusabo) Indians, 12, 23, 24  
Coosa village, 15  
Coosaboys, 15  
Coosah Ekah (an Indian), 102  
Coosaponokeesa, 127, 215  
Coosas, 23  
Coosata King, 119, 120  
Coosato King, 125  
Coosaw Swamp, 14  
Coosawhatchie Indians, 24  
Coosawhatchie Island, 40  
Coosawhatchie Township, 177  
Coosaws, 52  
Corbett, James J., 285  
Corbett, P. T., 285  
Corby, Ann Elizabeth, 318  
Corby, John, 318  
Corder, Caroline, 367  
Corder, Dicy D., 367  
Corder, Elizabeth, 367  
Corder, Henry, 367  
Corder, John, 367  
Corder, Joseph J., 367  
Corder, Mary, 367  
Corders, 367  
Cordes, Eliza. Simmons, 239  
Cordes, James, 239  
Corgill, John M., 243  
Corgill, Margaret Thomson Dupre, 243  
Corker, Thomas, 94, 95  
Corn Tassel, 102  
Cornel, Joseph, 102  
Cornet, Amey, 284  
Cornet, Amy, 284  
Cornet, Margaret, 284  
Cornett, Amey, 284  
Cornish, John H. (Rev.), 228  
Cornwell, A.L., 391  
Cornwell, Amelia L., 391  
Cornwell, Sarah, 308  
Cornwell, William, 308  
Correo, Domingo, 295  
Corrichee, 165  
Corsaboys, 15, 24, 44  
Cortel, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 300  
Costamagna, Mary, 320  
Cotachicach (tribe), 3  
Cotachico, Emperor, 7  
Cottageville, 255  
Counts family, 263  
Counts, John, 266  
Counts, Lucretia Christina (Crissa), 265  
Counts, Nancy, 265  
Courtenay, William A., 3  
Courtis, Daniel, 90  
Courtland, Va., 191  
Courton(g/ ne), Jermyn/Jerome, 102  
Courtonne, Jeremiah, 140  
Courtonne, Jerome, 86  
Courtonne, Marie Elise (Mary Elizabeth), 140



- Couturier, Peter, 282  
 Coward, S.C., 69  
 Coweta Town, 45  
 Coweta Indian, 123, 127  
 Coweta, 71, 122, 147  
 Cowetche, 131  
 Cox family, 263, 372  
 Crack (a Black), 271  
 Cradock, Jno., 147  
 Craford, James, 102  
 Craft, — (Capt.), 102  
 Crane Pond, 258, 262, 263  
 Craven County, 87, 95, 232, 236, 245  
 Craven, Charles, 103  
 Crawford family, 164  
 Crawford, Bob, 68, 166  
 Crawford, Gressey (Mrs.), 294  
 Crawford, Hardy, 192, 291  
 Crawford, Hugh, 36  
 Crawford, J., 309  
 Crawford, James, 95  
 Crawford, Lewis, 290  
 Crawford, Peggy, 164  
 Crawford, Sarah, 290  
 Crawford, William, 290  
 Crawley, David, 103, 164  
 Creek Confederacy, 33, 116  
 Creek Congress of 1777, 107  
 Creek Indians, xiii, 43, 44, 71, 74, 80,  
     87, 100, 104, 110, 111, 118, 119, 126,  
     127, 135, 136, 138, 145, 146, 147,  
     149, 215, 222, 225, 329  
 Creek Nation, 92, 97, 102, 111, 126,  
     128, 129  
 Creek Town, 107, 127  
 Creek lands, 108  
 Creeks, 57, 58, 59, 71, 93, 97, 102, 103,  
     106, 107, 108, 123, 124, 127  
 Creel Town, 253, 257, 258  
 Creel, Elizabeth Robertson, 255  
 Creel, Ellen, 359  
 Creel, James (Jim), 359  
 Creel, Janie, 257  
 Creel, Jim, 255  
 Creel, Julia, 258  
 Creel, Lula Mucklevaney, 258  
 Creel, Marion, 258  
 Creel, William Bartholomew (Bart),  
     255  
 Creeltown, 255, 256, 258  
 Crell, Joseph, 96  
 Crell, Stephen, 96  
 Crisp map, 15  
 Croft, Childermas, 103  
 Croft, George, 96  
 Croker, Edward, 348, 349  
 Croker, Eliza D., 352  
 Croker, Elizabeth, 353  
 Croker, Emily, 348  
 Croker, Henrietta, 352  
 Croker, John, 349, 353  
 Croker, Robert J., 352  
 Croker, Robert James, 353  
 Croker, Robert, 352, 353  
 Croker, Samuel D., 352  
 Croker, Sarah, 348, 352  
 Croker, Virginia A., 352  
 Croker, Wesley, 349  
 Croker, William, 352  
 Croker, Robert, Jr., 353  
 Crom family, 262  
 Crom, Lizzie, 354  
 Crom, Sam, 354  
 Crom, William, 354  
 Crom/Crummie, Lizzie, 262  
 Cromertie, Earl of, 88  
 Cromwell, Edith, 117  
 Crook, R.L. (Agent), 160, 166, 169, 175,  
     176, 180, 182  
 Crosley, Jess, 103  
 Crosley, Joseph, 103  
 Cross Creek, 283  
 Cross, Clarisa, 334  
 Cross, Elizabeth, 340  
 Cross, Ella, 340  
 Cross, Samuel G., 340  
 Cross, — (Col.), 323  
 Crosskeys Township, 379  
 Crossley, Elizabeth Galphin, 110  
 Crossley, George, 110, 115  
 Crossley, Henry, 110, 115  
 Crossley, Martha Galphin, 110, 114,  
     115  
 Crossley, Mary, 110, 115

- Crossley, William, 110, 115  
Crouch, Abraham, 96  
Crow family, 263  
Crowley (an Indian), 31  
Crowley family, 372  
Crowley, Eleanor, 141  
Crummie, Jane, 355  
Crummie, Petigrew, 355  
Cudjo (a Mustee), 269  
Cuhun family, 192  
Cuhun, Henry S., 193  
Cuhun, Henry Simmons, 192, 193  
Cuhun, James, 193  
Culclasher, Jon., 336  
Culloden, 84  
Culpeper, John, 11  
Cumbee River, 25  
Cumberland Co., N.C., 190  
Cumbo family, 206, 263  
Cumbo, Aaron, 295  
Cumbo, Aley, 296  
Cumbo, Alley, 295, 296  
Cumbo, Cannon, 295, 296  
Cumbo, Elijah, 296  
Cumbo, Elisha, 296  
Cumbo, Faney, 296  
Cumbo, Gibby, 295  
Cumbo, John, 296  
Cumbo, Mary, 295, 296  
Cumbo, Solomon, 296  
Cumbo, Stephen, 296  
Cumbo, Cannon, Jr., 295  
Cuming, Alexander (Sir), 70  
Cun(n)ingham, Patrick, 95  
Cundy, Joseph, 103  
Cunni Calogue (a Cherokee Indian), 139  
Cunningham family, 132  
Cunningham, Alexander, 94  
Cunningham, David, 94  
Cunningham, Jane Tweedie, 94, 95, 158  
Cunningham, John, 94  
Cunningham, Margaret, 94  
Cunningham, Patrick, 94, 158  
Cunningham, Richard, 94, 132  
Cunningham, Robert, 94  
Cunnington, W., 284, 289  
Curffman, Thos., 147  
Currie, 85  
Currituck County, N.C., 318  
Curry family, 263  
Cursey, Jerupty, 307  
Curtis, Daniel, 25  
Curtis, Martha, 317  
Cusabo Indians, 23, 24, 78  
Cusaw Indians, 79  
Cushman, Carpus, 216  
Cushman, Elizabeth Woodward, 216  
Cushman, James, 216  
Cushman, Judith Galphin, 216  
Cushman, Judith, 216  
Cushman, Mary Woodward, 216  
Cushman, Rebecca, 215  
Cushman, Simeon, 216  
Cusoe Indians, 32  
Cussata River, 106  
Cussebaws, 52  
Cussetau Town, 133  
Cussing, James, 145  
Cussings, George, 103  
Cussitaw (town), 71  
Cussoe House, 14  
Cussoes Indians, 14, 24, 32, 50, 75  
Cussow Indians, 254  
Custis, John Parke, 214  
Custis, Martha Dandridge, 214  
Cutcau/Cawcau, 104  
Cuthbert, George, 241  
Cuthbert, Mary Grimball, 241  
Cutler, Jame F., 336  
Cuttatau Indians, 101  
Cyrus, Elizabeth, 291  
DAC Henry Woodward Chapter, 243  
Dahee Creek, 25  
Dahoe Creek, 25  
Dalton, Joseph, 7, 32  
Dalton, William, 103  
Dalzell (place), 195  
Danes in Great Britain, ix  
Dan River, 57  
Dandridge, Frances Jones, 214  
Dandridge, John (Col.), 214

- Dandridge, Martha, 214  
 Dangerfield family, 259  
 Dangerfield, Alice, 260, 352  
 Dangerfield, Amanda, 260, 348  
 Dangerfield, Ann, 348, 351  
 Dangerfield, Anna, 343, 352  
 Dangerfield, Annie L., 352  
 Dangerfield, Augila, 261, 352  
 Dangerfield, Benjamin, 352  
 Dangerfield, Caroline, 260, 342, 348, 352  
 Dangerfield, Charley, 261, 352  
 Dangerfield, Daughter, 352  
 Dangerfield, Eliza, 260, 342, 343  
 Dangerfield, Ethel, 352  
 Dangerfield, Ethland, 260, 343  
 Dangerfield, Hanna, 342  
 Dangerfield, Hannah Edings, 259, 260  
 Dangerfield, Hannah/Anna, 260  
 Dangerfield, Harriet A., 261, 352  
 Dangerfield, Harriet, 260, 343, 348  
 Dangerfield, Henrietta, 260, 342, 343, 348, 352  
 Dangerfield, James S., 260, 261  
 Dangerfield, James, 259, 260, 261, 280, 343, 348, 352  
 Dangerfield, Jane, 259, 260  
 Dangerfield, Joe, 352  
 Dangerfield, John H., 260, 352  
 Dangerfield, John R., 259, 260, 261, 280, 342  
 Dangerfield, John, 260, 261, 280, 343, 348, 352  
 Dangerfield, Josiah, 259  
 Dangerfield, Julian, 260, 352  
 Dangerfield, Laura, 261, 343, 348, 352  
 Dangerfield, Louisa, 260, 261, 348, 352  
 Dangerfield, Margaret Regenia, 260  
 Dangerfield, Margaret, 352  
 Dangerfield, Mary J., 261, 352  
 Dangerfield, Mary, 260, 352  
 Dangerfield, McDuffie, 261, 352  
 Dangerfield, Morton C., 260, 261, 343, 352  
 Dangerfield, Morton, 280, 351  
 Dangerfield, Obla J., 352  
 Dangerfield, Phillip C., 260, 352  
 Dangerfield, Phillip, 343, 348  
 Dangerfield, Starling, 260  
 Dangerfield, Unity Ann, 260, 261  
 Dangerfield, William (Colonel), 259  
 Dangerfield, William H., 352  
 Dangerfield, William Wade, 261, 352  
 Dangerfield, William, 259, 260, 261, 280, 342, 343, 348, 352  
 Daniel, 286, 314  
 Daniel, Anne Salley Pendarvis, 21  
 Daniel, James, 21  
 Daniel, Mary M., 322  
 Daniell, Helen, 232  
 Daniell, Martha, 92  
 Daniell, Robert, 15, 92, 100, 232  
 Daniell, Sarah, 92  
 Daniels, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 333  
 Daniel's Island, 31  
 Darby, Michael (Capt.), 104  
 Dargan, Ann, 141  
 Dargan, Catherine, 141  
 Dargan, Timothy, 141  
 Darlington County, 243, 338, 363  
 Dart, Isaac Motte (Col.), 289  
 Datarling, Herman C., 96  
 Datha Island, 12  
 Dattaw, 26  
 Dautrig, Henry (Captain), 270  
 David (free), 334  
 Davidson, Berda, 361  
 Davidson, Ed, 258  
 Davidson, Edna, 258  
 Davidson, Eldread, 359, 361  
 Davidson, Ellen Creel, 359  
 Davidson, Gene, 258, 360  
 Davidson, George, 256  
 Davidson, Georgia Early Muckalvaney, 258  
 Davidson, Gilbert, 302  
 Davidson, Isaac J., 362  
 Davidson, Isaac, 256, 258, 358, 359  
 Davidson, Isic, 361  
 Davidson, John, 359, 360, 361  
 Davidson, Julia Creel, 258  
 Davidson, Kiney Winningham, 258, 363  
 Davidson, Laberda, 359

- Davidson, Mary (Mazzie), 258  
Davidson, Mary M., 362  
Davidson, Mary, 361  
Davidson, Mazzie, 361, 363  
Davidson, Prentice, 258  
Davidson, Preston, 359  
Davidson, Reuben Austin, 361  
Davidson, Richard Stobo, 258, 363  
Davidson, Richard, 361  
Davidson, Rose Anna, 358  
Davidson, Rose, 359  
Davidson, Roseanna, 361  
Davidson, Rosie, 362  
Davidson, Rubin, 359  
Davidson, Sophronia Windham, 256,  
258, 360  
Davidson, Sophronia, 358, 359, 361,  
362  
Davidson, Stovo, 362  
Davidson, Susan, 361  
Davidson, 254  
Davidsons, 254, 255  
Davis family, 73  
Davis, Elizabeth King, 140  
Davis, Elizabeth Overstreet, 307  
Davis, John, 140  
Davis, Joseph, 212, 317  
Davis, Leonora, 141  
Davis, Mary Godfrey Browne  
Woodward, 214  
Davis, Mary Godfrey, 100  
Davis, William, 100, 214, 219, 273  
Davis, Robert S., Jr., 107, 108  
Dawfuskey, 101  
Dawho Island, 25  
Dawson (vs. Miller), xi  
Day, Nicholas, 103  
De Champmanoir, Jean Rose Marie  
Desire Raoul, 144  
De Soto, 2  
De-Champmanoir, Carolina Eliza  
Theus Thomson, 144  
DeBrahm's Map, 18  
DeLiesseline, Elizabeth Mary, 249  
DePau, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 295  
DeReef, Joseph W., 208  
DeSaussure, Henry W., 306  
DeTreville, Richard, 318  
DeWees, Constantia, 342, 344  
DeWees, Edward, 342  
DeWees, Eliza, 342, 344  
DeWees, Essie, 345  
DeWees, Francis, 342, 344  
DeWees, Laura, 345  
DeWees, Richard, 344  
DeWees, Samuel, 345  
DeWees, William C., 342  
DeWees, William E., 344  
Dean, Nathaniel, 36  
Deane, Anthony, 103  
Decamp, Jacques, 320  
Deer Swamp, S.C., 202  
Deereef, Ann, 309  
Deereef, Francis, 309  
Deereef, Joseph, 309  
Deereef, Richard Edward, 309  
Deereef, Susan Ann, 309  
Degashe, Anthony, 202  
Dehay, Martha, 322  
Dehay, R. H., 324  
Dehoo plantation, 25  
Dela-Chappell, John Gabriel, 237  
Dela-Chappell, Patine Hutchins, 237  
Delaney, Louisa A., 281  
Delarge family, 228  
Delarge, Mary Clotine, 228  
Delarge, Mary, 206  
Delarge, Octavia, 229  
Delavincendiere, 300  
Delaware Indians, 74, 186  
Delebar, Dye, 332  
Delia (a slave), 322  
Delia (an Indian), 113  
Deliessline, Francis G., 313  
Deloe, John, 62  
Denmire, Alice, 194, 359  
Denmire, James, 194, 359  
Denmire, Martha, 194, 359  
Denmire, Mary Lea, 194, 359  
Denmire, Rachel, 194, 359  
Denmire, Susan, 194, 359  
Denmire, V. Martin, 194, 359  
Denmire, Washington, 194, 359  
Denmire, William, 194, 359



- Denmires, 359  
 Denneson, Patrick, 112  
 Dennis, Ann Grimbail Linkley  
     Odingsell, 242  
 Dennis, Ann, 242  
 Dennis, Lawrence, 242  
 Dennis, Providence Grimbail, 242  
 Dennis, Theophilus, 186  
 Dennis, 70  
 Densmore, Jas., 332  
 Denton, James, 202  
 Dereef family, 206  
 Dereef, Abigail, 207, 341  
 Dereef, Alfred H., 207  
 Dereef, Amelia Cornwell, 341  
 Dereef, Caroline, 207, 341  
 Dereef, Charlotte J.B., 391  
 Dereef, Charlotte, 207, 341  
 Dereef, Edward, 206, 207, 341  
 Dereef, Eleanor, 207  
 Dereef, Elizabeth, 207, 341  
 Dereef, Francis, 309  
 Dereef, Gardner, 207, 341  
 Dereef, Harriet, 207, 341  
 Dereef, Isabella Fowler, 153  
 Dereef, Isabella, 207, 341, 345  
 Dereef, J.M.F., 206, 207, 208, 391  
 Dereef, Jessie M., 391  
 Dereef, John M., 207, 345  
 Dereef, Joseph U., 391  
 Dereef, Joseph, 206, 207, 208, 341, 345,  
     391  
 Dereef, Justina, 341  
 Dereef, Justine, 207  
 Dereef, Lilly, 207  
 Dereef, Mahala, 391  
 Dereef, Margaret, 350  
 Dereef, Mary M. B., 391  
 Dereef, Mary, 207, 341  
 Dereef, Nancy, 309  
 Dereef, R., 207, 341  
 Dereef, R.E., 207, 341, 345, 391  
 Dereef, Richard E., 309, 350  
 Dereef, Richard Edward, 208  
 Dereef, Richard L., 391  
 Dereef, Richard, 207, 309, 341  
 Dereef, Robert, 207  
 Dereef, Thadeus, 207  
 Dereef, R.E., Jr., 391  
 Dereef's Wharf, 207  
 Deschamps, F., 320  
 Desmond, Earl of, 85  
 Deupree, Daniel, 248  
 Deveaux, Sarah Eberson Splatt, 208  
 Devil's Elbow, 45  
 Dewees family, 208  
 Dewees, W.E., 391  
 Dewees, William Edward, 208  
 Dewees, Wm. E., 392  
 Dewes, William, 94, 95  
 Dewit, Joseph, 185  
 Dewit, Wm., 185  
 Dewits Corner, 71  
 Di, 277  
 Diacan (an Indian), 15  
 Dick (a Black), 115, 295, 314  
 Dicks, Arthur, 125  
 Dicks, Ellinor, 125  
 Dicks, Helena, 125  
 Dicks, Jane Hutchins, 237  
 Dickson, Isaac, 314  
 Dickson, Patrick, 62  
 Dickson/Dixon, John, 103  
 Dickson, 103  
 Dido (an Indian), 269  
 Diego (Appalachee Indian), 103  
 Dietrick, Barbara, 210  
 Dill, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 309  
 Dillon County, 253  
 Dina (free), 334  
 Dingle, Isaac, 351  
 Dingle, Ross, 351  
 Dinwiddie, \_\_\_\_ (Governor), 132  
 Dixon, John, 103  
 Dobbins, Affey, 292  
 Dobbins, Affy, 292  
 Dobbins, Hugh, 292  
 Dobbins, Isaac, 292  
 Dobbins, Margaret, 292  
 Dobbins, Martha, 292  
 Dobbins, Rose, 292  
 Dobbins, Rosina, 292  
 Dobbins, Samuel, 292  
 Dobbins, William, 292

- Doby, John M., 65  
Doctor Tom's Island, 116  
Doherty/Dougherty, Cornelius, 104  
Dohoo Island, 25  
Doll (a Black), 33  
Doll (an Indian), 31  
Dolphin, Ship, 239  
Donahoo, 73  
Donavan, Daniel, 44  
Donnoho, John, 99  
Donpaint, 48, 80  
Dorcas (an Indian), 135  
Dorchester County, 20, 22, 253, 254,  
255, 258, 263, 338, 346, 357, 364  
Dorchester Creek, 14  
Dorchester, 122  
Dorrill, John, 185  
Dorrill, William, 185  
Dorril's land, 273  
Douglas, James, 99, 104, 124  
Douglass, Samuel, 246  
Dowdy, Daniel, 373  
Dowdy, Laura, 373  
Dowie, David, 104  
Downing, George, 104  
Downing, John, 104  
Downing, William, 232  
Drake, Anne, 104  
Drake, Edward, 104  
Drake, Elizabeth, 104  
Drake, Herreot, 104  
Drake, Jonathan, 78, 104  
Drake, Margaret, 104  
Drake, Mary, 104  
Drake, Samuel, 104  
Drake, Sarah, 104  
Drake, William, 104  
Drayton Swamp, 254  
Drayton, Peter P., 281  
Drayton, William, 316  
Drayton, 46, 62  
Drennan, Thomas (Capt.), 61  
Drickhouse, Nathan, 187  
Drigers, Elizabeth, 288  
Driggars, Cumfort, 300  
Driggars, Daniel, 319, 320  
Driggars, Doney Owdom, 319  
Driggars, Elijah, 319, 320  
Driggars, Elizah, 320  
Driggars, Jane, 309  
Driggars, Jonas, 319  
Driggars, Julious, 319  
Driggars, Sarah, 300  
Driggars, William W., 300  
Driggers, Caroline Dangerfield, 260  
Driggers, Caroline, 351  
Driggers, Elijah, 311, 312  
Driggers, Jeanne, 309  
Driggers, Lillian, 260, 351  
Driggers, Orin, 260, 351  
Driggers, Richard A., 260, 351  
Driggers, Ruphus, 260, 351  
Driggers, Winsler, 273  
Driggers, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 254  
Driggus, Ann, 188  
Drighouse, Ann, 187  
Drighouse, Betsy, 188  
Drighouse, Betty, 187  
Drighouse, Elizabeth Bingham, 188  
Drighouse, Nathan, 188  
Drighouse, Polly Jeffery, 188  
Drowning Creek, 57, 185, 273, 299, 307  
Dry, William, 232  
Drygars, Jane, 288  
Drysdale, Rachel Turnbull, 318  
Drysdale, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 318  
DuBose, James, 220  
DuBose, Sarah Williamson, 220  
DuPont, Abraham, 249  
DuPont, Cornelius, 217  
DuPont, Elizabeth Woodward  
Flower(s), 217  
DuPont, Jean Elizabeth DuPre, 249  
DuPre, A. (Mrs.), 321  
DuPre, Amy Francis, 247  
DuPre, Andrew Hibben, 248  
DuPre, Ann Allston, 247  
DuPre, Ann Mary, 247  
DuPre, Ann Mouzon, 246  
DuPre, Ann, 246  
DuPre, Anne, 246  
DuPre, Benjamin David, 247  
DuPre, Benjamin, 247  
DuPre, Caroline, 249

- DuPre, Catherine Gaillard, 249  
 DuPre, Cornelius Portievine, 247  
 DuPre, Cornelius, 249  
 DuPre, Daniel Allston, 248  
 DuPre, Daniel Garnier, 247  
 DuPre, Daniel, 246, 247, 248, 249  
 DuPre, Elijah, 249  
 DuPre, Eliza Ann Allston Jervey, 248  
 DuPre, Elizabeth Chovin, 247  
 DuPre, Elizabeth Embry, 249  
 DuPre, Elizabeth Mary DeLiesseline, 249  
 DuPre, Elizabeth Rupe, 249  
 DuPre, Elizabeth, 246, 249  
 DuPre, Esther Anne McClellan, 248  
 DuPre, Esther Mary Carne, 247  
 DuPre, Esther Mary, 247  
 DuPre, Esther, 246  
 DuPre, Fannie Emma Calhoun, 248  
 DuPre, Francis Bolling-Cox, 249  
 DuPre, Hannah Napier, 247  
 DuPre, Harriet Proctor, 248  
 DuPre, Hibben, 247  
 DuPre, James, 249  
 DuPre, Jean Elizabeth, 249  
 DuPre, Jean/Jane Brabant, 249  
 DuPre, John Ellers, 248  
 DuPre, John Young, 248  
 DuPre, John, 245, 248, 249  
 DuPre, Joseph, 249  
 DuPre, Josias Blake, 246  
 DuPre, Josias Garnier, 246  
 DuPre, Josias, 246, 249  
 DuPre, Lewis, 245, 247, 248, 249  
 DuPre, Lucille Ballou, 248  
 DuPre, Lucy, 249  
 DuPre, Martha, 246, 249  
 DuPre, Mary Ann McClellan, 247  
 DuPre, Mary Ann Sydnor, 247  
 DuPre, Mary Ann, 248  
 DuPre, Mary Bullein, 249  
 DuPre, Mary Elizabeth, 248, 249  
 DuPre, Mary Ester, 246  
 DuPre, Mary Louise, 247  
 DuPre, Mary Magdalen, 249  
 DuPre, Mary Normand, 247  
 DuPre, Mary Rebekah Jerman, 248  
 DuPre, Mary Steed Allston, 247  
 DuPre, Mary, 247  
 DuPre, Rebecca Alexander, 249  
 DuPre, Rebekah Allston, 248  
 DuPre, Richard, 248  
 DuPre, Samuel Allston, 247  
 DuPre, Samuel Gobaille, 249  
 DuPre, Samuel, 246, 247, 249  
 DuPre, Sarah Allston, 246  
 DuPre, Sarah Barksdale Sydnor, 247  
 DuPre, Sarah Ellington, 248  
 DuPre, Sarah Garnier, 246  
 DuPre, Sarah Margaret Hibben, 247  
 DuPre, Sarah Wells, 248  
 DuPre, Sarah, 248, 249  
 DuPre, Warren, 247  
 DuPre, William Ellington, 249  
 DuPre, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 321  
 DuPre, Cornelius, Jr., 249  
 DuPre, Josias, Jr., 246  
 DuPre family, 243  
 DuPre, Benjamin, 246  
 DuPre, James, 243  
 Dubois, Samuel, 281  
 Duboisgarde (Woodward), 212  
 Dubose, Ann P., 281  
 Dubose, C.C., 281  
 Dubose, Samuel, 281  
 Duchman, Sanitte, 320  
 Dudgeon, Betsy Harris, 167  
 Duffus, James A., 297  
 Dugan, Thomas (Col.), 131  
 Duglass, Purcy, 309  
 Dulles, Joseph, 140  
 Dulles, Sophia Heatly, 140  
 Dun, Ceily, 365  
 Dun, Jackson, 365  
 Dun, Thomas, 365  
 Dunaway, Conia, 379  
 Dunaway, Elijah, 379  
 Dunaway, Florence, 379  
 Dunaway, Margaret, 379  
 Dunaway, Willie, 379  
 Dunbar, Elizabeth Robison, 110  
 Dunbar, George Robison, 110  
 Dunbar, George, 116  
 Dunbar, Judith Galphin, 110, 111, 113, 114, 115  
 Dunbar, Sarah Platt Myddleton, 110

- Dunbar, William, 110, 115, 116  
Dunfin's place, 113  
Dunlap, Eli B., 385  
Dunlap, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 386  
Dunmeyer family, 192  
Dunmeyer, Elizabeth, 193, 274  
Dunmeyer, Thomas Albert, 193, 274  
Dunmyer, F., 193  
Dunmyer, John, 193  
Dunn, Benjamin, 364  
Dunn, Drury (Lt.), 45  
Dunn, Jackson, 339  
Dunn, Keziah, 364  
Dunn, Martha, 339  
Dunn, Mary, 339  
Dunn, Polly, 325  
Dunn, Susannah, 232  
Dunnovan, Daniel, 31  
Dupee, Martha, 111  
Dupee, Rachel, 111, 112, 114  
Dupee/Dupre, Rachel, 109  
Dupee/Dupree, Rachel, 109/ 110  
Duplin Co., N.C., 198  
Dupont, Abraham, 245  
Dupont, Adelaide M., 326  
Dupont, Ann, 243  
Dupont, Augustus, 326  
Dupont, Clarence, 326  
Dupont, Cornelius, 243  
Dupont, Fanny, 326  
Dupont, Francis, 321  
Dupont, Gideon, 243  
Dupont, Jacque, 297  
Dupont, Jane Dupre, 243  
Dupont, Jane Elizabeth Dupre, 243  
Dupont, Jane Lewis, 326  
Dupont, Jane, 245  
Dupont, Mary Jane, 326  
Dupre, A. (Mrs.), 243, 250  
Dupre, Abigail, 225  
Dupre, Alsey, 226  
Dupre, Benjamin, 250  
Dupre, Bribon, 243  
Dupre, Caroline, 243, 245  
Dupre, Catherine Ann, 243  
Dupre, Cornelius, 225, 243, 245, 250  
Dupre, Daniel, 245, 246  
Dupre, Elizabeth Swinton, 243  
Dupre, Elizabeth, 243, 245  
Dupre, Hugh Thomson, 243  
Dupre, Isaiah Esaye, 243  
Dupre, James, 243, 250  
Dupre, Jane Elizabeth, 243  
Dupre, Jane, 243  
Dupre, Jean, 243  
Dupre, Joshua Garner, 243  
Dupre, Josiah, 245  
Dupre, Josias, 243  
Dupre, Lewis, 245  
Dupre, Margaret Thomson, 243  
Dupre, Margaret Williams Barmore, 247  
Dupre, Martha, 243, 245  
Dupre, Mary Ann, 245, 246  
Dupre, Mary Bullein, 243  
Dupre, Mary Ester, 243  
Dupre, Mary Magdalen, 243, 245  
Dupre, Mary, 243, 245  
Dupre, Rachel, 243  
Dupre, Samuel, 243, 245, 250  
Dupre, Sarah Johnson, 243  
Dupre, Sarah, 243  
Dupre, Thomas J.J., 243  
Dupre, Thomas Johnson, 243  
Dupre, William Alexander, 243  
Dupre, William Belin Clark, 247  
Dupre, Josias, Jr., 243  
Dupree, A., 250  
Dupree, Daniel, 245  
Dupree, Elizabeth, 246  
Dupree, Josias Blake, 245  
Dupree, Mary Poinset, 243  
Dupree, Mary, 246  
Duprey, William, 245  
Duprie, Mary, 245  
Durand, Levi (Rev.), 76  
Durant, Benjamin, 129  
Durant, Sophia McGillivray, 129  
Durham, Cynthia Woodward, 220  
Durham, John Woodward, 220  
Dutch emigrants, 4  
Dutchman's Creek, 218  
Duval, Ann, 323  
Duvall, Thomas, 104  
Duvall's Landlord, 104  
D'Espinosa, Juan, 46



- D'Espinosa, Maria de Miranda, 46  
 D'Harriette, Ann Dennis, 242  
 D'Harriette, Ann Odingsell Smith, 242  
 D'Harriette, Benjamin, 237, 238, 242  
 D'Harriette, Martha, 237  
 D'Harriette, Mary, 237  
 D'Harriette, Benjamin, Jr., 242
- Eady Town, 282  
 Eady family, 192  
 Eady, Charlotte, 283  
 Eady, Daniel, 279, 281, 282  
 Eady, Esther, 281  
 Eady, Esther/Hester, 282  
 Eady, Frances, 281  
 Eady, Francis, 281  
 Eady, George, 277, 278, 280, 281, 282  
 Eady, Hester, 279  
 Eady, James, 281, 282  
 Eady, Jemima, 279, 280, 282  
 Eady, John, 281, 282  
 Eady, Jonathan, 281, 282  
 Eady, Mary, 281  
 Eady, Nancy, 281  
 Eady, Peggy, 281  
 Eady, Rachel Brown, 278  
 Eady, Rachel, 192, 275, 277  
 Eady, Susannah, 281  
 Eady, Thomas, 281  
 Eady, William, 281, 282  
 Eady/Eddy, Daniel, 281  
 Eady/Eddy, Elizabeth, 281  
 Eady/Eddy, James, 281  
 Eady/Eddy, Jonathan, 281  
 Eady/Eddy, Robert, 281  
 Eady/Eddy, Susan, 281  
 Eadyville, 282  
 Early, Georgia, 258  
 Ears, Billy, 62, 155  
 Ears, Jacob, 62, 155  
 Ears, Jammy, 62, 155  
 Ears, John, 61, 62, 155  
 Ears, — (Mr.), 59  
 East Florida, 108  
 East Indians, ix, xvi, 283, 293  
 East Indies, ix, 286, 300, 301, 302, 305, 306, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317
- Eastern Band of Cherokees 1819-1900, 73  
 Eaton, William (Capt.), 57  
 Eavens, Jno., 332  
 Eberson Causeway, 37  
 Eberson family, 208  
 Eberson, Elizabeth Nash, 208  
 Eberson, Mary, 208  
 Eberson, Sarah, 208  
 Eberson, Susannah, 208  
 Eberson, Thomas, 35, 208  
 Eberson, William, 36, 208  
 Ebersons Causeway, 254  
 Eccuwee of Estato wee, 130  
 Echota Mission (Methodist), 68  
 Eckabea, 8  
 Eckells, William, 289  
 Eckhard, George R., 317  
 Eddy, Daniel, 282  
 Eddy, Rachel, 277  
 Edey, Daniel, 282  
 Edey, George, 282  
 Edey, Jas., 282  
 Edey, John, 282  
 Edey, William, 282  
 Edgecombe Co., N.C., 190, 299  
 Edgefield County, 59, 325, 335, 338, 339, 364  
 Edgefield District, 194, 325  
 Edinburgh, John, 104  
 Edings, Hannah, 259, 260, 280  
 Edings, Molsey, 280  
 Edings, William E., 280  
 Edings, William Elliot, 259, 260, 280  
 Edista (tribe), 2  
 Edisto Indians, 2, 4, 24, 52, 75, 78, 254, 262  
 Edisto Island, 15, 24, 25, 78, 93, 238, 241, 242, 254, 255, 280, 292, 331  
 Edisto River, 11, 14, 15, 17, 19, 24, 36, 37, 38, 40, 50, 254, 255, 258  
 Edisto village, 15  
 Edisto, 7, 24, 35  
 Edistoe Indians, 25, 32  
 Edistoh River, 126, 133  
 Edistoh, Queen of, 15  
 Edistos, 253, 254

- Edward (a Black), 226  
Edwards, Elias, 345  
Edwards, Eliza, 279, 280  
Edwards, Gena Ann, 345  
Edwards, Hester Conn, 279  
Edwards, Hester, 280, 345  
Edwards, Jacob, 280  
Edwards, John, 279, 280, 323, 345  
Edwards, Linean Saminah, 279  
Edwards, Linean, 280  
Edwards, Samuel, 319  
Edwards, Susan Rebecca, 279  
Edwards, Susan, 280  
Edwards, Susanna, 345  
Edwards, Thomas, 104  
Edwards, William, 78  
Edy, Ann, 317  
Edy, John, 317  
Edy, Molly, 317  
Edy, Nancy, 317  
Edy, Patty, 317  
Edy, Polly, 317  
Eed, Minnie Winningham, 363  
Eed, Willie, 363  
Egabugga, 101, 105, 125  
Egleston, Geo. W., 322  
Egyptians, ix, xv, xvi  
Elasie (tribe), 2  
Elchinor, Samuel, 105  
Elfe, Edward, 297, 313  
Eliza (a Black), 318  
Elizabeth (Black), 4  
Elizabeth (an Indian), 269, 278, 295  
Elizabeth, 277  
Ellerbe, Thomas G., 318  
Ellington, Edward (Rev.), 248  
Ellington, Sarah, 248  
Elliot (an Indian), 306  
Elliot, Henry, 306  
Elliot, John, 105  
Elliot, Thomas O., 257, 324  
Elliot, William S., 278  
Elliot, William, 183  
Elliott, John, 200  
Elliott, Mary Pendarvis, 22  
Elliott, Sabina, 238  
Elliott, Thomas John, 22  
Elliott, Thomas O., 256  
Elliott, William, 238  
Ellis, Edmund, 105  
Ellis, Edward, 105  
Ellis, William, 294  
Ellison family, 209  
Ellison, April, 209  
Ellison, George, 46  
Ellison, Henry, 209  
Ellison, Maria, 209  
Ellison, Reuben, 209  
Ellison, William, 209, 327  
Ellison, William, Jr., 209  
Elmes, Anna Hasfort, 22  
Elmes, Ralph, 90  
Elmes, Thomas, 22  
Elsnear/Elshanner, Samuel, 105  
Emanuel, Robert C., 243  
Emanuel, Sarah Johnson Dupre, 243  
Emanuel, 105, 138  
Embry, Elizabeth, 249  
Emma (a slave), 322  
Emmes, Martha, 106  
Emmett, Jonathan, 287  
Emmett, Mary, 287  
Enaclega (an Indian), 105, 106  
England, Dianna, 351  
England, Dolly, 351  
England, Emma, 351  
England, Florida, 351  
England, Frank, 351  
England, Hennie, 351  
England, Lenah, 351  
England, Nora, 351  
England, Quash, 351  
England, Rose, 351  
England, Sarie, 351  
England, 4, 42, 44, 75, 76, 77, 84, 98,  
103, 106, 115, 123, 143, 148, 151,  
157, 188, 213, 214, 249, 283, 286,  
289, 359, 361  
English settlers, ix, xiii, 1, 3, 4, 14, 15,  
23, 25, 27, 31, 33, 41, 45  
English, xi, xii, xiv, xv, 1, 5, 8, 30, 44,  
57, 71, 75, 155, 283, 308, 361  
Englishmen, 8, 15, 23, 26, 30  
Eno Jemy, 79, 80

- Enoree River, 131  
 Enos Indians, 51, 60  
 Epps, Adaline, 377  
 Epps, Edward, 377  
 Epps, Ethel M., 377  
 Epps, Fannie, 377  
 Epps, Ida L., 377  
 Epps, Lucius, 377  
 Epps, Margie A., 377  
 Epps, Matthew, 377  
 Epps, Orie D., 377  
 Epps, Suesan A., 377  
 Epps, William M., 377  
 Erretaswa, 57  
 Ervin, Robert W., 281  
 Esau (tribe), 2  
 Esaw Indians, 2, 101  
 Escamacu Indians, 2, 3, 5, 15, 46, 122  
 Escambia Co., Ala., 176  
 Esnard, Peter, 320  
 Espalamaga, 125  
 Estatoe, 149  
 Estatowe (Estatoe) (town), 70, 81  
 Estatowih, 135  
 Esteridge, Betsy, 168  
 Eswa Indians, 2, 45  
 Etiwan Indians, 2, 30, 31, 42, 43, 253  
 Etiwan Island, 31  
 Etiwan River, 7  
 Etiwans, 31, 32, 52  
 Ettowan/Etiwan Indians, 274  
 Euchee Indians, 45, 46, 104, 117, 124, 137  
 Euphase, 104, 124  
 Evans family, 164, 263  
 Evans, Henry, 105  
 Evans, John, 60, 105, 164  
 Evans, Lucy Richardson, 190  
 Evans, Nathaniel, 106  
 Evans, Rand., 116  
 Evans, Roland, 105  
 Evay, Francis, 306  
 Eveleigh, Ann Simmons, 240  
 Eveleigh, Samuel, 106  
 Eveleigh, Thomas, 240  
 Everly, Barbara, 289  
 Everson/Eberson, Thomas, 36  
 Everson's Plantation, 36  
 Ewe (a Cherokee Indian), 132  
 Ewing, Jane Bonneau, 208  
 Ewing, Polly, 318  
 Ewing, Robert, 208  
 Fabian, Peter (Mr.), 3  
 Fairchild, Ann, 200  
 Fairchild, John, 96  
 Fairfax Co., Va., 218  
 Fairfield County, 40, 48, 57, 119, 137, 163, 198, 209, 218, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 320  
 Fairfield, 261  
 Fairfields plantation, 87  
 Fairlee, George M., 325  
 Fanny (free), 335  
 Farmer, M, 299  
 Farmington, N.M., 163  
 Farr, John, 90  
 Farrell, Eleanor McDonald, 128  
 Farrell, Emma, 264  
 Farrell, William, 265  
 Farrell, Wm. (Col.), 128  
 Fash, Sarah, 334  
 Fatima (a Moor), 286  
 Fawcett, Thomas, 100  
 Fayette District, Robeson Co., N.C., 299  
 Fayetteville, N.C., 69, 283  
 Federal government, 67  
 Feeby (free Mulatto), 335  
 Feilden, Henry Wemyss, 143  
 Feilden, Julia McCord, 143  
 Feisler, Anne, 216  
 Feisler, Henry, 216  
 Feisler, Naomi, 216  
 Felice (an Indian), 317  
 Fenn, Zachariah, 89  
 Fenwick, Edward, 315  
 Fenwick, John R., 315  
 Fenwick, John, 106, 269  
 Fenwick, Margaret, 314, 315, 316  
 Fenwick, Robert (Mrs.), 273  
 Fenwick, Robert, 106  
 Fenwick, William, 273  
 Fenwicke, Edward (Mrs.), 144

- Ferguson, Anne Eliza, 143  
Ferguson, Da., 134  
Ferguson, David, 134  
Ferguson, James, 314  
Ferrell, Catherine, 323  
Ferrell, Ephraim, 323  
Ferrell, Francis, 323  
Ferrell, George, 323  
Ferrell, Jane, 323  
Ferrell, Mary, 323  
Ferrell, Sarah Margaret, 323  
Ferret, Ferdinand, 301  
Ferris, Patience, 312  
Fetner family, 159  
Fetner, Alexander B., 159  
Fetner, Archibald, 159  
Fetner, Jane (Jenny) Brown, 159  
Fetner, Levi P., 306  
Fetner, Mary Ann Brown, 159  
Fields family, 263  
Filipino families, 259  
Fillis (free), 333  
Finger, 73  
Finley, Ellener, 314  
Finton (free), 333  
Fire Tower Road, 261  
First Fleet, 3, 4, 5, 20  
First Treaty (Cherokees), 70  
Fishburne Creek, 15  
Fisher, Hugh (Rev.), 99  
Fishing Creek Township, 355  
Fitch, Jonathan, 20, 83  
Fitch, Rachel, 216  
Fitch, Susannah, 137  
Fitch, Tobias, 106  
Fitch, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 117  
Fitzgerald, Gerald, 85  
Fitzgerald, Robert, 85  
Fitzgerald, Thomas, 85  
Fitzgerald, 84  
Fitzpatrick, Brian, 7  
Five Nations, 5, 58  
Flat Creek Township. P. O. Taxahaw,  
368  
Flaxen, George, 134  
Flint (an Indian), 106, 148  
Flint Hill Baptist Church, 178  
Flint Hill, 62  
Flood, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 86  
Flora, 286, 290  
Florence County, 328, 338  
Florida, 5, 12, 15, 34, 132  
Flower(s), Elizabeth Woodward, 217  
Flower(s), Joseph Edward (Col.), 217  
Flower, Mary, 217  
Flower, Woodward, 217  
Flowers, Ben, 272  
Flowers, Betty, 272  
Flowers, John, 299  
Flowers, Simon, 272  
Flowers, Tom, 272  
Flowers, Will, 272  
Flud, William, 50  
Folly Island, 78  
Fontaine, Peter (Rev.), xiv, xv  
Fool Harry (a Creek Indian), 145  
Ford, William, 106  
Fordham, Rebecca, 211  
Fordham, Richard, 211  
Foreman, Benjamin F., 110  
Foreman, Caroline Armour, 111  
Foreman, Jane Newman, 110  
Forest, D., 294  
Forest, J.J., 294  
Forest/Forrest, Stephen, 106  
Forester, Alexander J., 277  
Forgarty, John, 232  
Forster/Foster, Henry/Harry, 106  
Forsyth County, 73  
Fort Augusta, 40  
Fort Christanna, 52, 57  
Fort Johnson, 78  
Fort L'Assumption, 118  
Fort Mill, 157, 167, 379, 383, 384, 385  
Fort Moore, 35, 40  
Fort Watson, 30  
Foster, Andrew, 61  
Foster, Henry, 86, 106  
Foster, John, 114, 116  
Foster, Margaret, 126  
Foulis, Robt., 237  
Fountain, Mary Woodward, 214  
Fountain, Roger, 214  
Four Hole Swamp, 80, 81, 253, 262



- Four Holes Church, 258  
 Four Holes Indian School, 258  
 Four Holes, 21, 80, 81, 253, 255, 257,  
     262  
 Fowler, Becky, 153  
 Fowler, Isabella, 153  
 Fowler, Jacob, 153  
 Fowler, James, 87, 307  
 Fowler, John, 153  
 Fowler, Michael, 153  
 Fowler, Nelly, 152, 153  
 Fowler, Stanhope, 153  
 Fox Hill Cemetery, 368  
 Fox, Elizabeth, 391  
 Fox, Mary Wolfe, 107  
 Fox, Rebecca, 307  
 Fox, Sarah, 307  
 Fox, \_\_\_\_ (Colonel), 35  
 Foxworth, Melvin, 365  
 Foxworth, Samuel, 278  
 Fraiser, John, 145  
 Frampton, Theodora, 239  
 France, 70, 75, 195, 320, 327  
 Frances (free), 335  
 Francis (a Moor), 286  
 Francis (an Indian), 295  
 Francis, Amy, 247  
 Francis, Ebby Shepherd, 187  
 Francis, Elizabeth, 187  
 Francis, Francis, 187  
 Francis, George, 187  
 Francis, James, 86, 106  
 Francis, Jno., 332  
 Francis, John, 187  
 Francis, Mary, 187  
 Francis, Peggy Bingham, 187  
 Francis, Sally, 187  
 Francis, Susan, 187  
 Francis, Tabbey Press, 187  
 Francis, Teakle, 187  
 Francis, Thomas, 187  
 Francis, William, 187, 188  
 Francisco of Saba, King of Bessaco,  
     295  
 Francklin, George, 100  
 Frank (a Black), 336  
 Frank (a slave), 271  
 Frank (an Indian), 278  
 Franklin Co., Ga., 221  
 Franks, William, 106  
 Fraser, Alexander, 106, 107  
 Fraser, Ann Harvey, 106  
 Fraser, Ann, 107  
 Fraser, Hugh, 107  
 Fraser, John, 106, 107, 134  
 Fraser, Judith Warner, 106  
 Fraser, Mary Grimke, 106  
 Fraser, Mary Wolfe Fox, 107  
 Fraser, 101  
 Frasher, John, 96  
 Frasier, John, 145  
 Frasier, Susanna, 145  
 Frasier, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 115  
 Frazer, John, 125  
 Frazier, John, 106, 107  
 Frederica, Ga., 85  
 Freedmen, 72  
 Freeman (free), 333  
 Freeman family, 263  
 Freeman, Anna, 344  
 Freeman, Anne, 349  
 Freeman, B., 342  
 Freeman, Caroline, 348, 349  
 Freeman, Catherine, 344, 349  
 Freeman, E., 342  
 Freeman, Eliza, 344, 349  
 Freeman, Elizabeth, 348  
 Freeman, Ellen, 348  
 Freeman, Frederick, 137  
 Freeman, G., 342  
 Freeman, George, 344, 348  
 Freeman, Hamilton, 349  
 Freeman, Jacob, 342  
 Freeman, M., 342  
 Freeman, Margaret, 349  
 Freeman, Mary, 348  
 Freeman, Reeves, 221  
 Freeman, Robert, 348  
 Freeman, S., 342  
 Freeman, Samuel, 344, 349  
 Freeman, Sarah Woodward, 221  
 Freeman, Sarah, 344  
 Freeman, T., 342  
 Freeman, Tabitha, 344, 348

- Freeman, Thomas, 344, 349  
French Indians, 36, 58, 270  
French Santee, 27, 77  
French and Indian War, 155  
French settlers, 28, 29, 45  
French, Alexander, 232  
French, Robert, 107  
French, xii, xiv, xv, 35, 44, 51, 57, 58,  
75, 77, 85, 86, 89, 108, 122, 134, 136,  
263  
Friar, 115  
Fridays' Ferry, 96  
Fridelberg, Ed, 369  
Friendley, Drusilla, 359  
Friendley, Emeline, 359  
Friendley, James, 359  
Friendley, Rachel, 359  
Friendley, Vantine, 359  
Friendley, William, 357, 359  
Friendly family, 255  
Friendly, Adam, 361  
Friendly, Ameria, 359  
Friendly, Eliza, 357, 358  
Friendly, Emma, 361  
Friendly, Eva, 361  
Friendly, James, 357, 361  
Friendly, Louisa, 359  
Friendly, Martha, 357, 358  
Friendly, Mary, 357  
Friendly, Stephney, 359  
Friendly, Stepney, 361  
Friendly, Susan, 357  
Friendly, William, 255, 357, 358, 359  
Friendship Township P.O. Manning,  
356  
Frierson, John J., 311  
Frierson, John, 311  
Frogat, 210  
Frost, Thos., 290  
Fry(e), Mary, 21  
Ft. Augusta, 40  
Ft. Congaree, 95  
Ft. Moore, 40  
Fuller, Benjamin, 87  
Fuller, William, 83  
Furgeson, James, 350  
Furgeson, Kate, 350  
Furman, McDonald, 165  
Fushatchee (town), 71  
Ga-ho-ga, 86  
Gae, Josias, 243  
Gaffney, S.C., 69  
Gaillard, Anne DuPre, 246  
Gaillard, Bartholomew, 30  
Gaillard, Catherine, 249  
Gaillard, Charles, 246, 249  
Gaillard, D., 308  
Gaillard, Josias DuPre, 249  
Gaillard, Mary Elizabeth DuPre, 249  
Gaillard, Sarah DuPre, 249  
Gaillard, W., 308  
Gainesville, Texas, 68  
Galfin, 114  
Galliard, \_\_\_\_ (Dr.), 261  
Galliot, Alexis, 323  
Galliser, John, 96  
Gallman, John, 96  
Galphin Family, 109  
Galphin, Ann H. Swan, 110  
Galphin, Ann, 109  
Galphin, Barbara Box, 109  
Galphin, Barbara Rankin, 109  
Galphin, Barbara, 110, 111, 113, 114,  
115  
Galphin, Betsey, 110, 114, 115  
Galphin, Bridget Shaw, 109  
Galphin, Catharine, 110  
Galphin, Catherine Sanderson/  
Saunderson, 109  
Galphin, Catherine, 107, 114  
Galphin, Elizabeth Ardis, 110  
Galphin, Frances, 110  
Galphin, George, 86, 107, 108, 109,  
110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 337  
Galphin, John Milledge, 110  
Galphin, John, 110, 111, 113, 114, 115  
Galphin, Judith, 110, 111, 113, 114, 115,  
216  
Galphin, Margaret, 110, 114  
Galphin, Martha, 109, 110, 112, 114,  
115  
Galphin, Matilda H., 110  
Galphin, Rachel, 110, 114, 116

- Galphin, Rebecca Swicord, 109, 110  
 Galphin, Robert, 110  
 Galphin, Sarah Smith, 109, 110  
 Galphin, Susannah, 110  
 Galphin, Thomas Jefferson, 110  
 Galphin, Thomas, 109, 111, 112, 114, 115, 116  
 Galphin, George, Jr., 111  
 Galphinton, 86  
 Gandee, Lee, 224  
 Gande, Robert, 116  
 Gandy, John, 166, 176, 178, 381  
 Gandy, Thomas, 178  
 Gann family, 263  
 Gant, James, 336  
 Gantt Township, 365  
 Garcia family, 259  
 Garcia, Abby, 163  
 Garcia, Angela, 395  
 Garcia, Barbara, 395  
 Garcia, Ben, 163  
 Garcia, Elbert, 163  
 Garcia, Elizabeth Abby Ellen Patterson Beals, 180  
 Garcia, Guy, 163, 395  
 Garcia, Rufus, 163, 180  
 Garden, Adam, 290, 291  
 Garden, Cecelia, 391  
 Garden, Diana, 290, 291  
 Garden, E.W., 341  
 Garden, Elias, 209, 291, 391  
 Garden, Eugenia, 227  
 Garden, Flora, 290, 291  
 Garden, Hannah, 341  
 Garden, Henrietta, 341  
 Garden, John, 290  
 Garden, Julia, 341  
 Garden, Juliet, 290  
 Garden, Margaret, 314, 315  
 Garden, Martha Juliet, 290, 291  
 Garden, Mary, 290, 392  
 Garden, Rachel, 290  
 Garden, Rebecca, 291  
 Garden, Sophia Tieler, 290  
 Garden/Gardner family, 209  
 Gardener, Mary Ann, 391  
 Gardner family, 73  
 Gardner, George, 333  
 Gardner, Margaret, 315, 316  
 Gardner, Maria, 209, 314  
 Gardner, Samuel P., 315  
 Garland, David S., 265  
 Garnier, Ann, 312  
 Garnier, Daniel, 246  
 Garnier, Elizabeth Fanton, 246  
 Garnier, Sarah, 246  
 Gartman, Frank, 206  
 Gartman, Mary Chavis, 206  
 Gascoyne's Map, 8, 9, 10  
 Gaskins, Martha, 353  
 Gastonia, N.C., 69  
 Gavin, John, 314  
 Gaymond, Agnes, 356  
 Gaymond, James, 356  
 Gaymond, John B., 356  
 Gaymond, John, 356  
 Gaymond, Laura, 356  
 Gaymond, Maggie J., 356  
 Gaymond, Margaret, 356  
 Gaymond, Moss, 356  
 Gaymond, Preston, 356  
 Gaymond, Rufus, 356  
 Gaymond, Sarah, 356  
 Gaymond, Wallace, 356  
 Gaymond, Washington J., 356  
 Gaymond, Washington, 356  
 Geddes, James, 89  
 Geiger, Herman, 96  
 Geiger, John Jacob, 96  
 Geiger, Mary, 309  
 Gendron, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 32  
 General (title), 79  
 General New River, 61, 67  
 George (an Indian), 278  
 George (free), 333  
 George (interpreter), 155  
 George (surname), 60  
 George II (King), 70  
 George family, 164  
 George, Alexander, 166, 355  
 George, Alice, 156, 157, 166, 167, 381  
 George, Anthony, 63, 156, 165  
 George, Antoney, 65, 165  
 George, Bertha, 172

- George, Betsy, 162  
George, Betty, 165  
George, Billy, 65, 68, 155, 164, 165, 166, 381  
George, Buela, 389  
George, Captain (an Indian), 31  
George, Cora, 385  
George, Della, 384, 385  
George, Dove C., 157, 166, 381  
George, Easter Harris, 173  
George, Elsie Inez Blue, 158  
George, Emily Cobb Ayers, 156  
George, Emily Cobb, 383  
George, Emily E. Watts, 390  
George, Emily, 166, 381, 384  
George, Ephraim D., 172  
George, Ephraim, 171, 172  
George, Epperson, 156, 166, 381  
George, Eva Bell, 158  
George, Evelyn, 394  
George, Fannie Harris Canty, 172  
George, Gary, 395  
George, Gilbert, 62, 68  
George, Gordon, 166  
George, Helen, 166  
George, Isabella Harris, 171, 172  
George, Ivans, 389  
George, Jeanie, 167  
George, John N., 166, 381  
George, John P., 384  
George, John, 389  
George, Johnny, 173  
George, Landrum Leslie, 158  
George, Little Nancy, 67  
George, Lorna, 394  
George, Lucy Jane, 165  
George, Lucy, 384  
George, Margaret D., 157, 166, 381  
George, Margaret Della, 172  
George, Margaret Della/Daisy, 388  
George, Margaret, 166, 178, 381, 384  
George, Maroni, 390  
George, Maronie, 384  
George, Mary Dovie, 156, 171, 384, 389  
George, Mary E., 166, 381  
George, Mary J., 157, 166, 381  
George, Mary, 66, 165  
George, Minnie H., 157, 166, 381  
George, Minnie Hester, 158  
George, Missie, 385  
George, Nancy, 65, 67, 165, 166, 170, 355, 380  
George, Nelson, 68, 179  
George, Patsey, 66, 159, 165  
George, Peter, 62  
George, Phillip, 395  
George, Pinetree, 62  
George, Rachel Wysie, 160, 383  
George, Rebecca Mush Ayers, 155, 157  
George, Rebecca Mush, 165  
George, Rebecca, 66, 165  
George, Rhoda, 173, 382  
George, Sally, 66, 165  
George, Susan, 395  
George, Taylor, 156, 166, 179, 381, 383, 390  
George, William, 64, 166, 178, 199, 366  
George, Willie W., 157, 166, 381  
George, Patsy, Jr., 165  
George, Patsy, Sr., 165  
George/Kurichee, Billy, 64  
George, 60  
Georgetown County, 338, 365  
Georgetown District, 186, 199, 243, 299, 312, 313  
Georgetown, S.C., 249, 250, 321, 322  
Georgetown, 28, 191, 199, 211, 225, 243, 281, 283  
Georgia, xiv, 33, 40, 44, 46, 70, 71, 72, 73, 84, 94, 95, 107, 108, 112, 113, 115, 116, 128, 158, 201, 283, 329  
Georgians, 108  
German settlers, 45  
Germanic tribes in Great Britain, ix  
Germany, James, 116  
Germany, 266  
Gest, Ann E. Carter, 311  
Gest, Cleburn, 311  
Gest, Leonard, 311  
Gest, Martha, 311  
Gest, Mary, 311  
Gests, 311  
Gibbes, Anne Stanyarne, 217



Gibbs, Anne, 217  
 Gibbs, Catherine, 283  
 Gibbs, Elizabeth, 217  
 Gibbs, James L., 276  
 Gibbs, John (Col.), 216  
 Gibbs, John Woodward, 217  
 Gibbs, John, 116, 276  
 Gibbs, Margaret Anne Stevens, 217  
 Gibbs, Mary, 116, 217  
 Gibbs, Robert, 217  
 Gibbs, Robert, 216, 276  
 Gibbs, Sarah Reeve, 217  
 Gibbs, Sarah, 217  
 Gibbs, Thomas, 33  
 Gibbs, William Hasell, 316  
 Gibbon, William, 90  
 Gibbs, Alice, 378  
 Gibbs, Appelt, 378  
 Gibbs, Edward, 378  
 Gibbs, Fritz, 378  
 Gibbs, Harriet, 378  
 Gibbs, James, 378  
 Gibbs, John, 277  
 Gibbs, Leah, 378  
 Gibbs, Lucy A., 378  
 Gibbs, Phyllis, 306  
 Gibbs, Sarah, 332  
 Gibbs, Thomas, 378  
 Gibbs, Wesley, 378  
 Gibbs, Zefoser, 378  
 Gibson family, 209, 263  
 Gibson, Agnes Adair, 87  
 Gibson, Daniel, 96  
 Gibson, Gedion, 307  
 Gibson, Gideon, 209  
 Gibson, Gilbert, 96  
 Gibson, Hannah, 209  
 Gibson, John, 96  
 Gibson, Levi, 191, 291  
 Gibson, Roger, 50  
 Gibson, 268  
 Giessendanner records, 22  
 Giessendanner, John (Rev.), 140, 210  
 Giffen, 118  
 Gifford family, 73  
 Gifte (ship), 213  
 Gignilliat, Ann, 245

Gignilliat, Catherine, 245  
 Gignilliat, Henry, 96  
 Gignilliat, James, 243, 245  
 Gignilliat, Jane Elizabeth, 243, 245  
 Gignilliat, John, 243, 245, 249  
 Gignilliat, Martha, 245  
 Gignilliat, Mary Magdalen DuPre, 243, 245, 249  
 Gignilliat, Mary, 243, 245  
 Gignilliat, Susanna, 245  
 Gignilliat, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 122  
 Gilbert, Barnabas, 116  
 Gilbert, Barnaby, 116  
 Gilbertson, James, 90  
 Giles, Philerita Woodward, 213  
 Gill, Charlotte, 294  
 Gillard, Barnabus, 116  
 Gilliard, Phillip, 116, 117  
 Gilliens, David (Dr.), 209  
 Gills Creek, 50  
 Gina (an Indian), 34  
 Gingaskin Indians, 187  
 Ginn, Priscilla, 311  
 Girard, Peter, 77  
 Gist, Christopher, 117  
 Gist, Edith Cromwell, 117  
 Gist, George, 117  
 Gist, Mordecai (General), 117  
 Gist, Nathaniel, 117  
 Gist, Richard (Captain), 117  
 Gist, States R. (General), 117  
 Gist, William H. (Governor), 117  
 Gist, William, 131  
 Gist, Zipporah Murray, 117  
 Givhan Township, 360  
 Givhans State Park, 257  
 Glass, Annie McDonald, 128  
 Glass, Patrick, 128  
 Glaze, Malichi, 232  
 Gleaton, Emily, 204  
 Gleaton, George, 204  
 Gleaton, Henry, 204  
 Gleaton, James, 204  
 Gleaton, Martha Chavers, 204  
 Gleaton, Rebecca, 204  
 Gleaton, Thomas, 204  
 Gleaton, William, 204

- Glen Springs, 375  
Glen, James (Gov.), 40, 45, 58, 86, 105  
Glen, Mary Gertrude, 141  
Glen, William, 95  
Glover, Charlesworth, 117  
Glover, Thomas Worth, 286  
Godbolt family, 372  
Godfrey, Benjamin, 100  
Godfrey, John, 11, 100, 149, 214  
Godfrey, Mary, 100, 149, 214, 216, 218  
Godfrey, Richard, 100, 298  
Godin, Benjamin, 217  
Godin, Elizabeth, 217  
Godin, Stephen, 84  
Goer/Gower, Richard, 117  
Goethe Township, 326  
Goffe (free), 335  
Going, Edward, 287  
Going, Franky, 191, 291  
Going, Isaac, 287  
Going, Levi, 287  
Goings, Claricy, 378  
Goings, Emma, 375  
Goings, James, 379  
Goings, Julia, 379  
Goings, Parker P., 378  
Goings, William, 375  
Goins Community, 263  
Goins family, 263  
Goins, Blanding, 377  
Goins, Jack, 377  
Goins, Livisi, 377  
Goins, Mariah, 377  
Goldsmith, Henry, 323  
Golfin, Sam, 340  
Good Hope, Steel Creek, S.C., 109  
Good Warrior of Estatoe (a Cherokee Indian), 117  
Goodbe(e), Alexander, 22  
Goodbe(e), Rebecca Hasfort, 22  
Goodbee, Thomas, 31  
Goode, Sarah (Miss), 293  
Goodland Township, 205  
Goodman, John, 89  
Goodwin, Grace, 163  
Goodwyn, Eliza Howell, 119  
Goodwyn, Francis, 140  
Goodwyn, James, 119, 224, 294  
Goodwyn, Jane Green, 119  
Goodwyn, Louisa, 224  
Goodwyn, Mary Heatly, 140  
Goodwyn, W.J., 293  
Goose Creek Church, 248  
Goose Creek, 31, 32, 33, 77, 122, 133, 237  
Gordon family, 175  
Gordon, E., 326  
Gordon, Eliza Jane Harris, 167, 172  
Gordon, Ervin, 172  
Gordon, Gladys, 167  
Gordon, L. Irvin, 387  
Gordon, Lewis Ervin, 167  
Gordon, Lewis, 156, 167, 175, 385  
Gordon, Louis, 387  
Gordon, Louis/Lewis, 160  
Gordon, Lucinda Harris, 166  
Gordon, Margaret E., 326  
Gordon, Nan, 172  
Gordon, Nancy, 156, 167  
Gordon, Nora, 160, 385  
Gordon, Penelope, 335  
Gordon, Rhett, 385  
Gordon, Ruth L., 167, 387  
Gordon, Ruth, 156, 160  
Gordon, Sallie Brown, 160, 167, 385  
Gordon, Sally Brown, 387  
Gordon, Stell, 166  
Gordon, William, 296, 332  
Gordon, 395  
Gorling, Elizabeth, 359  
Gorman Cemetery, 225  
Gottier, Isabella, 246  
Gough, Edward, 86  
Gough, Francis, 86  
Gough, John, 86, 294  
Gough, Neal, 86  
Gough, Rachel, 237  
Gough, Richard, 86, 237  
Gowdie/Gowdey/Gowdy, Robert, 117  
Gower, Richard, 117  
Gower, 133  
Grace (free), 334  
Graeme, Anne Mathews, 276, 277  
Graeme, David, 276

- Graems Neck, 276  
 Graham family, 263  
 Graham, James, 144  
 Graham, John, 111  
 Graham, Sarah Stuart, 144  
 Grand Council, 11, 12, 15, 25, 26, 27, 29  
 Grand, Joseph Nicholas, 300  
 Grange, Hugh, 117  
 Graniteville, 364  
 Grant, Ludowick, 117  
 Granville County, 23, 45, 57, 90, 116, 125, 149, 189, 190, 201, 237  
 Graves, Ann, 319  
 Graves, John, 118  
 Graves, Mary, 319  
 Graves, Susannah, 87  
 Gray, Addie, 375  
 Gray, Henry, 294, 300  
 Gray, James, 239  
 Gray, Mary Simmons, 239  
 Gray, Thomas, 11  
 Gray, Whitfield, 364  
 Gray, William, 306, 375  
 Gray, 112  
 Great Britain, ix, 60, 122, 134, 270  
 Great Elk (an Indian), 118  
 Great Lakes, xiv  
 Great Ogeechee River, 111  
 Great Plains, The, 132  
 Great Tellico (Tellico) (town), 81  
 Great Warrior of Chote, 131  
 Great Warrior of the Cowetas, 111  
 Greelyville, Williamsburg Co, 263  
 Green, Christopher R., 308  
 Green, Eliza D., 119  
 Green, Elizabeth, 272  
 Green, Jane, 119  
 Green, John, 119, 272  
 Green, Lewis, 267  
 Green, Nancy, 267  
 Green, Sophia Maria, 119  
 Greene, — (General), 275  
 Greenland, William, 96  
 Greenville County, 65, 67, 160, 161, 165, 175, 176, 177, 181, 338, 365  
 Greenville District, 66, 156, 157, 168  
 Greenville, S.C., 181  
 Greenville-Spartanburg area, 263  
 Greenwoods, Joseph, 36  
 Green's Savanna, 20, 21  
 Greer, Isaac, 294  
 Gregg Township, 339, 364  
 Grelee, Joseph, 280  
 Grey, James, 111  
 Grierson, George, 115  
 Grierson, James, 115  
 Grierson, — (Mr. and Mrs.), 115  
 Griffin, Angeline, 378  
 Griffin, Catherine, 379  
 Griffin, Charles, 57  
 Griffin, Edward, 118  
 Griffin, Henry, 378  
 Griffin, John, 378  
 Griffin, Joseph, 118  
 Griffin, Richard, 362  
 Griffin, Sam H., 378  
 Griffin, Stephen, 199, 366  
 Griffith, Isabella Hutchinson, 238  
 Grigsby, Susan, 267  
 Grimbball family, 241  
 Grimbball, Ann, 241, 242  
 Grimbball, Catherine, 241  
 Grimbball, Charles, 241  
 Grimbball, Elizabeth Adams, 241  
 Grimbball, Elizabeth, 241  
 Grimbball, Isaac, 238, 241  
 Grimbball, John, 241, 242  
 Grimbball, Joshua, 238, 241  
 Grimbball, Martha, 241  
 Grimbball, Mary Barnwell, 241  
 Grimbball, Mary, 241, 242  
 Grimbball, Maryann Calder, 241  
 Grimbball, Paul, 238, 241  
 Grimbball, Providence, 238, 241, 242  
 Grimbball, Rebecca, 238, 241  
 Grimbball, Sarah Witter Pert, 241  
 Grimbball, Sarah, 241  
 Grimbball, Thomas, 78, 238, 241  
 Grimes, Edward, 284  
 Grimke, Frederick, 106  
 Grimke, Martha Emmes, 106  
 Grimke, Mary, 106  
 Grimké, Ann Grimbball, 241



- Grimké, Paul, 241  
Groom, Kesiah, 288  
Grooms family, 374  
Grooms, Eliza, 374  
Grooms, George, 296  
Grooms, Isaac, 300  
Grooms, James A., 374  
Grooms, Mary, 374  
Grooms, Nancy, 293  
Grooms, Theresetton, 300  
Grooms, Theretton, 300  
Groundhog Sausage (a Cherokee Indian), 132  
Guatari Indians, 46  
Guatarimeco (an Indian), 46  
Guerard, Godin, 283  
Guerard, John, 118  
Guerard, Pierre, 77  
Guerin, Martha, 245  
Guerin, Peter, 245  
Guerry, L.F. (Rev.), 254  
Guess. See Gist, 117  
Guest, Nathaniel (Gen.), 132  
Guignard, J.S., 294  
Guilford County, 73  
Gulla Rose (a Black), 301  
Gum Swamp, 191  
Gun Merchant (A Creek Indian), 118  
Gunn, Alexander, 355  
Gunn, James, 186  
Gunn, Nancy, 355  
Guston, Henry, 125  
Guy, Christopher, 309  
Guy, Mary, 311  
Guy, Rebecca, 310  
Guy, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 310  
Guy, \_\_\_\_ (Rev.), 311  
Gwinn family, 264  
Gyles, John A., 323  
  
Habden, Thomas, 28  
Hacher/Hatcher, Richard, 120  
Hackett family, 209  
Hackett, Hugh, 209  
Hackett, Jane, 209  
Hackett, Louisa, 209  
Hackett, William, 209  
  
Hac'intoosa (Yamassee Indian), 118  
Hagan, Effy, 290  
Hagan, Zachariah, 299  
Hagans, Kesiah, 298, 299  
Hagans, Sarah, 299  
Hagans, Thomas, 298, 299  
Hagans, Zachariah, 298  
Hagen, Joe, 166, 167  
Hager (a Black), 336  
Haggins, Dicey, 289  
Haggins, Effy, 289  
Haghebucker, Jacob, 96  
Hagler, 67  
Haig, Elizabeth Seawright, 118, 119  
Haig, George, 35, 36, 71, 85, 96, 118, 119, 270  
Haig, John James, 118, 119  
Haig, Mary, 119  
Haig, \_\_\_\_ (Captain), 158  
Haigler family, 167  
Haines/Haynes, Gregory, 119  
Haistings, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 103  
Hales, J., 343  
Hales, Jane, 343  
Hales, Robert, 343  
Haley/Benenhaley, Sadie, 328  
Halifax County, N.C., 190  
Haliwa-Saponi Indians, 190  
Hall family, 225  
Hall, Alexander, 265  
Hall, Arthur, 32  
Hall, B.A., 225  
Hall, Betsy, 225, 321  
Hall, Eliza Mary, 142  
Hall, Elizabeth, 225  
Hall, Ellener, 314  
Hall, Henry R., 294  
Hall, Isham, 266, 267  
Hall, James G., 320  
Hall, Louisa, 264  
Hall, Robert, 210  
Ham, Abrahm., 332  
Hamburg Township, 365  
Hamilton, Ann, 242  
Hamilton, Anna, 242  
Hamilton, Dorothy, 242  
Hamilton, John, 242



- Hamilton, Mary Grimbald, 242  
 Hamilton, Mary, 242  
 Hamilton, Paul, 242  
 Hamlin, Sarah, 302  
 Hammond (a Moor), 286  
 Hammond Township, 364  
 Hammond family, 264  
 Hammond, Rhonda, 265  
 Hammond, \_\_\_\_ (Governor), 64  
 Hampton County, 46, 177, 326, 338, 366  
 Hampton Township, 177  
 Hampton, Wade, 132  
 Hampton, 206  
 Hancock, Lucy, 223  
 Handehu, 58  
 Handsome Fellow (Creek Indian), 108, 119  
 Hanlinks, Joseph, 121  
 Hannah (a Black), 115, 211  
 Hannah (an Indian), 324  
 Hannah (free), 333, 335  
 Hannah, Andrew, 222  
 Hannah, Ann Pawley, 243  
 Hannah, Elizabeth R. Woodward, 222  
 Hannahan, John, 292  
 Hannahan, John, Jr., 292  
 Hannahan, William, 292  
 Hannibal (a Black), 271  
 Hanscome, James R., 324  
 Hanscome, Thomas, 324  
 Harden, Mary Eberson, 208  
 Harden, Rebecca, 208  
 Harden, William, 208  
 Harding, Wm., 115  
 Hargurt, Paul Mazyck, 295  
 Harleston, Affra, 77  
 Harleston, Olney, 280  
 Harmon, A., 343  
 Harmon, Archibald, 340  
 Harmon, Benjamin, 343  
 Harmon, Cealy, 343  
 Harmon, Celia, 340  
 Harmon, Daniel F., 340  
 Harmon, Daniel, 343  
 Harmon, Elizabeth, 340  
 Harmon, Ellen, 343  
 Harmon, Jeremiah, 340  
 Harmon, Jerry, 343  
 Harmon, John, 340  
 Harmon, Lemore, 340  
 Harmon, Samon/Semons, 343  
 Harmon, Sarah, 343  
 Harmon, Thomas, 340, 343  
 Harmon, Wesley, 343  
 Harmonthown, 253  
 Harrell, Josiah T., 199, 200  
 Harriet, 277  
 Harris family, 60, 167, 170, 179, 374  
 Harris, Absalom (Epp), 174, 385  
 Harris, Absalom, 170, 368, 388  
 Harris, Abselom, 168  
 Harris, Absolaom, 169  
 Harris, Agnes, 170, 173, 380  
 Harris, Alexander J., 173  
 Harris, Alfred, 395  
 Harris, Alice George, 156, 157, 166, 167  
 Harris, Allan A., 170, 380  
 Harris, Allen (Chief), 67  
 Harris, Allen Austin, 174  
 Harris, Allen Spencer, 156, 167  
 Harris, Allen, 64, 65, 66, 168, 173, 382  
 Harris, Angeline, 171  
 Harris, Artemis, 156, 167, 172  
 Harris, Artemus, 388  
 Harris, B.P., 384  
 Harris, Ben P., 174  
 Harris, Ben, 168, 385, 395  
 Harris, Benjamin J., 389  
 Harris, Benjamin Joseph, 171  
 Harris, Benjamin P., 170, 368, 389  
 Harris, Benjamin Perry, 156, 171, 384  
 Harris, Bertha George, 172  
 Harris, Betsea, 382  
 Harris, Betsey, 171, 386  
 Harris, Betsy, 167, 170, 174, 380  
 Harris, Billie, 389  
 Harris, Billy Bowlegs, 170, 171  
 Harris, Billy, 169  
 Harris, Blanche, 395  
 Harris, Blyth, 293  
 Harris, Butler, 170, 173, 381, 385  
 Harris, Carrie Ida, 171

- Harris, Charles, 288  
Harris, Chester Gilbert, 172  
Harris, Chester, 388  
Harris, Clementine, 293  
Harris, Cora/Carrie L., 172  
Harris, Corrie L., 389  
Harris, D.A., 180, 394  
Harris, David A., 383, 388  
Harris, David Adam, 172, 383, 387  
Harris, David Spencer, 171  
Harris, David, 63, 66, 168, 170, 173, 381, 385, 390, 394  
Harris, Davy, 169  
Harris, Debetha, 307  
Harris, Deby, 307  
Harris, Dennis, 172, 388  
Harris, Dorothy Price, 172  
Harris, Douglas, 390  
Harris, Easter Brown, 172, 385  
Harris, Easter Harris George, 173  
Harris, Easter, 173  
Harris, Edith B., 383  
Harris, Edith Berthe, 160, 172  
Harris, Edna, 395  
Harris, Edward, 170, 173, 373, 381, 390  
Harris, Eleanor, 293  
Harris, Eliza J., 390  
Harris, Eliza Jane, 167, 172  
Harris, Eliza, 306, 374  
Harris, Elizabeth, 169, 170, 172, 173, 307, 381, 385  
Harris, Elli, 173  
Harris, Emma J., 156, 167  
Harris, Emma, 373  
Harris, Emmaline, 172  
Harris, Epp, 68, 169, 174, 184, 385, 388  
Harris, Epps, 169  
Harris, Etha B., 388  
Harris, Eveline, 173  
Harris, Fannie Canty, 171  
Harris, Fannie, 170, 172, 380, 387  
Harris, Fanny, 171  
Harris, Florence, 394  
Harris, Floyd Raymond, 172  
Harris, Frances (Fanny) Cantey, 163  
Harris, Garfield, 395  
Harris, George Furman, 172  
Harris, George, 168  
Harris, Georgia Henrietta, 172  
Harris, Georgia, 173, 174  
Harris, Griffin, 307  
Harris, Gus, 173  
Harris, Guss, 385  
Harris, Haddon, 394  
Harris, Halsey, 306  
Harris, Harold, 395  
Harris, Harriet, 169, 173, 174  
Harris, Helen, 394  
Harris, Henrietta, 390  
Harris, Heziah, 293  
Harris, Hillary, 170, 173  
Harris, Hillery, 170, 380  
Harris, Hilliard Josiah, 183  
Harris, Hoyt Sidney, 172  
Harris, Hoyte Sidney, 388  
Harris, Irene E., 171  
Harris, Isaac, 392  
Harris, Isabel E., 389  
Harris, Isabel, 388  
Harris, Isabella, 171, 172  
Harris, Iven, 174, 382  
Harris, Jacob, 306  
Harris, James, 65, 155, 163, 168, 169, 170, 179, 382, 383, 387, 390  
Harris, James/Jim, 171  
Harris, Jamey (Captain), 59  
Harris, Jams, 380  
Harris, Jeamy (Capt.), 80  
Harris, Jeanie George, 167  
Harris, Jennie Sanders, 171  
Harris, Jerry, Jr., 307  
Harris, Jesse Allen, 171  
Harris, Jesse, 168, 390  
Harris, Jessey, 65, 168  
Harris, Jim, 68, 163  
Harris, Jimmy, 169  
Harris, Jinny, 168, 170, 180  
Harris, John (King), 79, 80  
Harris, John (Mush), 169  
Harris, John T., 390  
Harris, John Thomas, 172  
Harris, John, 57, 65, 68, 79, 167, 168, 170, 171, 174, 306, 384, 385, 389  
Harris, Johnny, 170, 271, 381

- Harris, Kenneth, 395  
 Harris, Lavinia M., 172, 388  
 Harris, Lavinia, 158  
 Harris, Leon, 395  
 Harris, Lewis, 175, 382  
 Harris, Lillian, 158  
 Harris, Lillie, 170, 173, 380  
 Harris, Lizzie Patterson, 163, 172, 180, 383, 387, 388  
 Harris, Lizzie, 383  
 Harris, Lucinda (Lucy), 174  
 Harris, Lucinda, 166, 168, 169, 382  
 Harris, Luther, 173, 390  
 Harris, Lydia, 293  
 Harris, Maggie Price, 173, 390  
 Harris, Maggie, 390  
 Harris, Maggie/Abbie Brown, 161  
 Harris, Mahaley, 374  
 Harris, Margaret B. White(?), 390  
 Harris, Margaret Della George, 172  
 Harris, Margaret Della/Daisy George, 388  
 Harris, Margaret Elizabeth, 171, 174, 388  
 Harris, Margaret Mitchell Collins, 152  
 Harris, Margaret, 385  
 Harris, Martha H., 389  
 Harris, Martha Jane White, 174, 184, 388  
 Harris, Martha Jane, 385  
 Harris, Martha, 170, 171, 172, 374, 380, 388  
 Harris, Mary Ann, 167  
 Harris, Mary Dovie George, 156, 171, 384, 389  
 Harris, Mary, 170, 174, 368, 384  
 Harris, Melvin, 171, 394  
 Harris, Minnie F. Harris Sanders, 171  
 Harris, Minnie F., 171  
 Harris, Minnie J., 389  
 Harris, Nan Gordon, 172  
 Harris, Nancy C., 384, 389  
 Harris, Nancy Cornelia, 171, 172  
 Harris, Nancy Gordon, 156, 167  
 Harris, Nancy, 68, 169, 170, 173, 174, 181, 368, 380, 385, 388  
 Harris, Nasry, 307  
 Harris, Nettie F. Cantey Owl, 173  
 Harris, Nola, 173  
 Harris, Nola, 395  
 Harris, Peter, 65, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172, 381, 385, 390  
 Harris, Peter, Jr., 68  
 Harris, Priscilla, 374  
 Harris, Rachel Jane Elizabeth, 183  
 Harris, Rachel Tims, 173  
 Harris, Rachel, 173  
 Harris, Randal, 152  
 Harris, Randel, 307  
 Harris, Randell, 306  
 Harris, Rawlin, 307  
 Harris, Rawlins, 306  
 Harris, Rhoda George, 173, 382  
 Harris, Rhoda, 64, 168, 169, 386  
 Harris, Rhody, 66, 168, 169, 170, 380  
 Harris, Richard J., 161, 171, 383, 388  
 Harris, Richard Jackson, 171, 172  
 Harris, Richard, 134  
 Harris, Robert L., 174, 384  
 Harris, Robert Lee, 168, 171, 172, 385, 389  
 Harris, Robert W., 171, 172, 384, 389  
 Harris, Robert, 170, 173, 368  
 Harris, Roland, 374  
 Harris, Rosa, 174  
 Harris, Ruth C., 173, 390  
 Harris, Salley, 66, 168  
 Harris, Sallie H., 171, 389  
 Harris, Sallie, 174, 385, 388  
 Harris, Sally H., 384  
 Harris, Sally, 168  
 Harris, Sally, 395  
 Harris, Sara Jane Ayers, 383  
 Harris, Sarah Jane Ayers, 155, 171, 179, 382, 383, 387, 390  
 Harris, Sarah Tucker, 241  
 Harris, Sarah, 169, 170, 380  
 Harris, Spencer, 388  
 Harris, Stark, 307  
 Harris, Susanna, 179  
 Harris, Susannah, 169, 173  
 Harris, Theodore, 156, 167, 172, 388  
 Harris, Toad, 170, 380  
 Harris, Tom, 167, 169, 172



- Harris, Tom Stephen, 383  
Harris, Verde, 390  
Harris, Wade V., 383  
Harris, Walter, 156, 167, 388, 395  
Harris, Wesley, 156, 166, 169, 172, 173, 174, 382, 388  
Harris, Westley, 395  
Harris, Wilburn, 171, 394  
Harris, William (Chief), 174, 385  
Harris, William (General), 67  
Harris, William Douglas, 172, 173  
Harris, William, 169, 170, 175, 306, 381, 382, 385  
Harris, Woodrow, 394  
Harris, Wynona, 171  
Harris, \_\_\_\_ (Captain), 167  
Harris, Allen, Jr., 168  
Harris, James, Jr., 171, 174, 388  
Harris, Nancy, Sr., 169  
Harris, Sally, Sr., 169  
Harrison family, 255  
Harrison, Adolphus, 344  
Harrison, Ann, 344  
Harrison, Charles, 344  
Harrison, Charlotte, 128, 224  
Harrison, Ellen, 344  
Harrison, Hannah Robertson, 223  
Harrison, Henry, 128, 224  
Harrison, James, 316, 317  
Harrison, John, 317  
Harrison, Julia, 224  
Harrison, Mahaley, 344  
Harrison, Mary, 224  
Harrison, Nancy, 200  
Harrison, Rodia, 316, 317  
Harrison, T., 344  
Harrison, William, 224, 317, 344  
Harrison, 229  
Harry (a Black), 269  
Harry (a mulatto), 271  
Harry (free), 335  
Harry Hill, 25  
Harry, King (Indian), 25  
Hart, Betsey, 66, 175  
Hart, Charles, 119, 232  
Hart, John, 64, 65, 175  
Hart, Martha Ellen, 263  
Hartford, Jack, 283  
Hartley, Samuel, 28  
Harvey, Ann, 106  
Harvey, Thomas P., 303  
Harward, Martha, 236  
Hasell, Thos., 121  
Hasfort family, 20, 210  
Hasfort, Anna, 22  
Hasfort, Barbara Dietrick, 210  
Hasfort, Elizabeth, 119  
Hasfort, Hannah Keys Pendarvis, 20, 119, 210  
Hasfort, John, 210  
Hasfort, Joseph, 20, 22, 119, 210  
Hasfort, Rebecca, 22  
Hasfort, Richard, 210  
Hasfort, Thomas, 119, 210  
Haskell, Charlotte Thomson, 144  
Haskell, Elnathan, 144  
Hastings, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 43  
Hastins, Theophilus, 120  
Hastins/Haistings/Hastings, Theophilus, 119  
Hatcher, James, 116  
Hatcher, Richard, 134  
Hatcher, Shadrach, 284  
Hatcher, William, 335  
Hatton, John, 120  
Hatton, Rachel, 120  
Hatton, Sophia, 120  
Hatton, William, 120  
Hawkins, Thomas, 120  
Hawley, Amy, 185  
Hawley, Benoni, 223  
Hawley, Nancy, 223  
Hawtree Creek, 190  
Hayes, Mary, 215  
Hayes, Owen, 215  
Hayne, Nicholas, 96  
Haywood County, 65, 67, 157, 159, 161, 165, 168, 176, 177, 181, 182  
Haywood, 66  
Hazzard, Mary, 128  
Hazzard, William (Col.), 128  
Hazzard, William, Jr., 128  
Head, Bob, 68  
Head, Edmund (Sir), 283



Head, Harry, 163  
 Head, Martha Jane Patterson, 180  
 Head, Martha, 163  
 Head, Pinckney, 175, 381  
 Head, Pinkey, 163  
 Head, Pinkney, 163, 180  
 Head, Sarah, 175, 381  
 Head/Headd family, 175  
 Headd, Sarah, 175  
 Headman (title), 79  
 Hearriss, William, 287  
 Heart, Betsy, 175  
 Heart, John, 175  
 Heart, Rebecca, 175  
 Heart/Hart family, 175  
 Heath, Mary Williamson, 219  
 Heath, Thomas, 219  
 Heatly, Andrew, 140  
 Heatly, Ann Sabb, 140  
 Heatly, Anne, 140  
 Heatly, Charles, 140  
 Heatly, Elizabeth, 140  
 Heatly, James William, 140  
 Heatly, Marie Elise (Mary Elizabeth)  
     Courtonne, 140  
 Heatly, Mary Sterling, 139, 140  
 Heatly, Mary, 140  
 Heatly, Rachel, 140, 142  
 Heatly, Richard, 139  
 Heatly, Sophia, 140  
 Heatly, William (Col.), 140  
 Heatly, William, 140  
 Heatly, William, Jr., 140  
 Heaton, Sally Francis, 187  
 Hebron Township, 206, 371  
 Height, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 132  
 Helman, Hagar Holloway, 292  
 Hemmer (an Indian), 325  
 Henderson, Jane E., 366  
 Henderson, Mary, 366  
 Henderson, Pricilla, 337  
 Henderson, Richd., 115  
 Hendrick, R., 294  
 Hendricks, Margret, 266  
 Hendricks/Hendrix family, 264  
 Hendrix, Thelma, 394  
 Henry, Jacob, 317

Henry, William, 232  
 Hepburn, Martha, 319  
 Hepworth, Anne, 232  
 Hepworth, Elizabeth, 232  
 Hepworth, Mary, 232  
 Hepworth, Sophia, 232  
 Hepworth, Thomas, 134, 232  
 Herbert, John, 120, 133  
 Hercules (an Indian), 34  
 Heriot, Robert, 312, 313  
 Hermitage (Ga.), 283  
 Hermitage, Samuel, 33  
 Herne/Hyrne, John, 41 / 42  
 Hesse, Elizabeth, 305  
 Hesse, John, 305  
 Hesse, Louisa Browder, 305  
 Hewan/Hawan Nation, 2  
 Hewans, 51  
 Hewitt, 51  
 Hext, Alexander, 91  
 Hext, Ann Hamilton Loughton  
     Barnett, 242  
 Hext, David, 242  
 Heyward, Daniel, 239  
 Heyward, Elizabeth Simons, 239  
 Heyward, Nathaniel (Capt.), 277  
 Hibben, Mary, 290  
 Hibben, Sarah Margaret, 247  
 Hickerau, 30  
 Hicks, Pace, 336  
 Hicks, Robert, 120, 164  
 Hiers, Nancy, 215  
 High Hills of Santee, 30, 284  
 High Hills, 197  
 Highway 61, 11  
 Highway 64, 254  
 Highway 163, 357  
 Highway 188, 69  
 Highway 501, 372  
 Hilden, Samuel, 120  
 Hilden, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 93, 97, 101, 106,  
     107, 125, 146, 149  
 Hilden, 121  
 Hill family, 264  
 Hill, Charles, 121  
 Hill, Green, 199  
 Hill, Jane, 199

- Hill, Jemima Woodward, 220  
Hill, Thomas, 220  
Hillard, Peter, 336  
Hilliard, John, 121  
Hillsboro Township, 370  
Hilton, William, 3, 4, 23  
Hinson, Catherine, 303  
Hinson, Corn[eliu]s (Captain), 303  
Hinson, Elizabeth, 303  
Hinson, Mary M., 303  
Hinson, Mary, 303, 304  
Hinson, Sarah, 303, 304  
Hinson, Susan, 303  
Hinson, Susannah, 303  
Hiot, Jacob, 132  
Historical Commission of South Carolina, 49  
Hite, Elizabeth, 121  
Hite, Francis, 121  
Hite, George, 121  
Hite, Jacob Obanion, 121  
Hite, Jacob, 121, 131  
Hite, James, 121  
Hite, John, 121  
Hite, Mary, 121  
Hite, Thomas, 121  
Hite/Height, Jacob, 121  
Hobcaw Point, 100  
Hocoma Wanank towns, 7  
Hodge, William, 273  
Hodges, Rebecca Williamson, 220  
Hodges, Richard, 220  
Hogg/Hog, John, 121  
Holford, 121  
Holiday, Charles, 92  
Holland, Cornelia, 376  
Hollibush, John, 28  
Hollis, Sam, 365  
Hollomon, Sarah, 214  
Holloway, Charles, 391  
Holloway, Elizabeth, 292, 391  
Holly Hill, 253, 262  
Hollywood (place), 255  
Holman family, 152  
Holman, Ary, 151  
Holman, Elizabeth, 151, 152  
Holman, Hagan, 292  
Holman, Hester/Esther, 152  
Holman, John Cameron, 152  
Holman, John Jones, 151  
Holman, John, 151  
Holman, Margaret, 152  
Holman, Richard, 152  
Holman, Sally, 151  
Holman, Samuel, 151  
Holman, William, 152  
Holman, John, Jr., 151  
Holman, John, Sr., 152  
Holmes, Ann, 239  
Holmes, Barbara Rankin Galphin, 109  
Holmes, David, 109, 114, 115  
Holmes, Elizabeth Simmons, 236  
Holmes, Elizabeth Symmons, 238  
Holmes, Francis, 236, 238  
Holmes, Isaac, 243  
Holmes, Jack, 240  
Holmes, John, 110  
Holmes, Judith Galphin, 110, 114  
Holmes, Margaret Galphin, 110, 114  
Holmes, Mary Esther Simons, 240  
Holmes, Robert, 110, 114  
Holmes, Thomas, 115  
Holms, David, 115  
Holms, William, 115  
Honest, 7  
Honeywood, Fraser, 106, 107  
Hood family, 196  
Hood, Emma, 143  
Hood, Henry, 328  
Hood, Hope Buckner, 328  
Hood, Martha Benenhaley, 327  
Hood, Peggy Ann, 327  
Hood, Reese, 327  
Hood, Woodrow W., 195, 327  
Hook, John, 121  
Hoospa Neck, 78  
Hoover family, 331  
Hoover, Jerusha, 331  
Hoover, John, 331  
Hopkins Gentleman, 58  
Hopkins family, 264  
Hopkins, Alice Wyche, 219  
Hopkins, David, 219  
Hopkins, James, 96, 294

- Hopkins, John, 294  
 Hopkins, King Solomon, 264  
 Hopkins, Nancy Carroll, 264  
 Hopkins, William Sylvester "Taylor," 264  
 Hopkins, William, 265, 294  
 Hopkins, "Preacher" John, 264  
 Horlbeck Creek, 26  
 Horlbeck, Daniel, 304  
 Horlbeck, 261  
 Horman, Abraham, 337  
 Horne, Jesse, 267  
 Horne, Mary, 265  
 Horne, Pleasant, 266  
 Horry County, 50, 338  
 Horry, Daniel, 86  
 Horry, Jonah, 115  
 Horse Creek, 40  
 Horse Ford Branch, 65  
 Horse Savannah, 32  
 Horse Shoe Savannah, 52  
 Horseshoe, 36  
 Hort, Catharine, 240  
 Hort, Catherine Simons, 240  
 Hort, William, 240  
 Hoskins/Hoskin, Roger, 121  
 Hoskins, 72  
 Houdleg, William, 287  
 House, Saml., 294  
 House, Susanna Press, 188  
 House, William, 187, 188  
 Howard, Alexander, 303  
 Howard, David, 332  
 Howard, Jams, 332  
 Howard, Mary, 222  
 Howard, Nehemiah, 222  
 Howard, Rob, 200  
 Howard, Robert, 310  
 Howard, Sarah, 391  
 Howe, Job (Capt.), 121  
 Howell, Eliza D. Green, 119  
 Howell, Grace Raiford, 142  
 Howell, Grace, 141  
 Howell, Major, 294  
 Howell, Malachi, 119  
 Howell, Mary, 142  
 Howell, Thomas, 96, 141, 142  
 Howell, William, 96  
 Howter, Mary, 307  
 Howter, Sally, 307  
 Hoyt/Hite/Hiot, Jacob, 132  
 Hubert, John, 96  
 Huckaboe/Hakaboe, Jacob, 96  
 Huey, Olga Crosland, 225  
 Huey, William Anderson, 225  
 Huggins, John, 78  
 Hughes, Bernard, 121  
 Hughes, Elizabeth (Betty) Ward Martin, 87  
 Hughes, Nancy, 205  
 Hughes, Price, 105, 122  
 Hughes, Richard, 105  
 Hughes, Valintine, 105  
 Hugin, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 32  
 Huguenot Church of Charleston, 247  
 Hulbert, James, 99  
 Hume family, 225, 230  
 Hume, Alexander, 231, 232, 233, 234  
 Hume, Ann, 230, 233  
 Hume, Anna Marie, 231  
 Hume, Anna, 232  
 Hume, Anne, 233  
 Hume, Annie, 231  
 Hume, Catherine Simons Lucas, 231, 235  
 Hume, Catherine Simons, 231  
 Hume, Catherine, 230  
 Hume, Charles, 234  
 Hume, Charlotte, 230  
 Hume, E.P., 230  
 Hume, Edward P., 230  
 Hume, Edward Phillip, 228, 231  
 Hume, Edward, 227, 229, 230, 231  
 Hume, Edward P., Jr., 230  
 Hume, Eleanor Jane Lucas, 231, 236  
 Hume, Eva, 232  
 Hume, Frances Susannah Quash, 233  
 Hume, Frances Susannah, 233  
 Hume, Grange, 231  
 Hume, Isabella, 233  
 Hume, James, 233  
 Hume, John, 230, 231, 233, 234, 235  
 Hume, John, Jr., 234  
 Hume, Julia A., 230  
 Hume, Julia Adeline Saltus, 228, 231  
 Hume, Julia, 230, 232

- Hume, Leon, 232  
Hume, Lydia Lucas, 231  
Hume, Marie, 232  
Hume, Martha, 227  
Hume, Mary, 231, 232  
Hume, Norman, 232  
Hume, Peter, 230, 232, 233, 251  
Hume, Raven, 232  
Hume, Robert, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 251  
Hume, Samuel, 232  
Hume, Sophia Wiggington, 233  
Hume, Sophia Wiginton, 232  
Hume, Sophia, 232, 251  
Hume, Susanna, 232, 233  
Hume, Susannah, 232, 233, 234  
Hume, Tallulah, 231  
Hume, Thaddeus, 231  
Hume, Thadeus S., 230  
Hume, William (Dr.), 234, 235, 236  
Hume, William (Prof.), 226  
Hume, William Simons, 231  
Hume, William, 226, 227, 231, 235  
Hume, William, Jr., 235  
Hume, \_\_\_\_ Tennent, 231  
Humes, John, 234  
Humford, C., 343  
Humochtah (a Creek Indian), 122  
Hunnicut, Eliza, 178  
Hunt family, 372  
Hunt, Annie, 370  
Hunt, B. F., 302  
Hunt, Corbett, 369  
Hunt, Daniel, 369  
Hunt, Effie, 371  
Hunt, F., 369  
Hunt, Jane, 370  
Hunt, Lesley T., 370  
Hunt, Lora, 370  
Hunt, Ma, 369  
Hunt, Margaret, 369  
Hunt, Minnie, 370  
Hunt, Parson E., 370  
Hunt, Thomas, 370  
Hunt, Wanda, 370  
Hunt, William A., 370  
Hunt, William, 370  
Hunter, George, 120  
Hunter's Map, 49  
Hunting Islands, 27  
Hursey, Nancy A.R., 368  
Hursey, William H., 368  
Hursey, Zylpha, 368  
Hurt/Hart, Thomas, 20  
Huson, R.J., 360  
Huspa Town, 105  
Huspaw (an Indian), 44  
Huspaw King, 78  
Hussay, Milly/Molly Turner, 325  
Hussay, Samuel, 325  
Hussey, John, 325  
Hutcheson, David, 62  
Hutchins, Elizabeth, 237  
Hutchins, Hillman, 237  
Hutchins, Jane, 237  
Hutchins, John Rushbrook, 237  
Hutchins, John, 237  
Hutchins, Margaret, 237  
Hutchins, Mary, 237  
Hutchins, Patine, 237  
Hutchins, Sarah, 237  
Hutchins, William Brinkhurst, 237  
Hutchinson, Elizabeth, 267  
Hutchinson, Hannah, 238, 266  
Hutchinson, Isabella, 238  
Hutchinson, Mary, 238  
Hutchinson, Peter, 267  
Hutchinson, Providence Grimbball  
Dennis, 242  
Hutchinson, Providence, 237, 238  
Hutchinson, Ribton, 237, 238, 242  
Hutchinson, Robt., 281  
Hutchinson, Sarah, 238  
Hutchinson, Thomas, 294  
Hutchison, David, 63, 64, 65  
Hutson, Agnes, 358  
Hutson, Elizabeth, 218  
Hutson, Levinia, 358  
Hutson, Mary Woodward Chardon,  
217  
Hutson, Mary, 218  
Hutson, Richard, 218  
Hutson, Sarah, 358  
Hutson, Thomas H., 277  
Hutson, Thomas, 218  
Hutson, William (Rev.), 218



- Hutton, John, 122  
 Hyatt family, 372  
 Hyde, Christopher, 134  
 Hyde, Mary, 96  
 Hynam, William, 151  
 Hyme, Burrell M., 122  
 Hyme, Henry, 122
- Ickabee, 8  
 Ickaby, 8  
 Ickerby, 8  
 Idaho, 167  
 Ilcombe, 133, 135  
 Indian Charles, 45  
 Indian Church, 262  
 Indian Land, 24, 64, 72, 73, 74, 182, 183, 368  
 Indian Old Field, 50  
 Indian Tom, 45  
 Indian Town, 384, 385  
 Indian War, 48, 272  
 Indian languages, 50  
 Indian leaders, 11, 79  
 Indian nations, 75  
 Indian pottery, 20  
 Indian prisoners, 26, 28  
 Indian schools, 258, 259, 263  
 Indian slavery, 12, 27, 33, 34, 57, 83  
 Indian trade, 34, 43, 52, 76, 77, 83, 84, 86, 90, 97  
 Indiana, 25, 74  
 Indians, French-allied, 25  
 Indians, 1, 3, 4, 5, 7, 8  
 Infinger, Annie Muckenfuss, 258  
 Infinger, Hugo, 258  
 Ingerson, James, 122  
 Ingetange (an Indian), 122  
 Inglis, Claudia Angeline, 313  
 Inglis, Maria Sophia, 313  
 Inglis, Martha Sophia, 313  
 Inglis, Thomas, 313  
 Ipswich, Massachusetts, 27, 76  
 Iredell Co., N.C., 373  
 Ireland, 75, 85, 107, 111, 114, 115, 127, 132, 295, 309  
 Ironmonger, Barshaba, 288  
 Ironmonger, Bashaba, 288  
 Ironmonger, Bathsheba, 288  
 Ironmonger, Reuben, 288  
 Irons/Hirons, Sarah Pendarvis, 22  
 Iroquois Confederacy, 5, 33  
 Irvin, Nathaniel, 61, 164  
 Irwin, Lilly, 385  
 Isaac (a slave), 281, 322  
 Isaw (tribe), 2  
 Isheepoo River, 3  
 Ishepoo River, 15  
 Ishpaw (tribe), 2  
 Isle of Wight Co., Va., 188  
 Iswa Indians, 101  
 Itawans (tribe), 3  
 Itewans, 32  
 Itiwan Indians, 32, 75  
 Itameko, 80  
 Itawan (tribe), 2  
 Itewans, 52  
 Ittiwans, 2, 41  
 Ittuan, 31, 32  
 Ittuans, 32  
 Ituans, 2, 31  
 Ivey, Elizabeth, 298, 299  
 Ivey, Kesiah, 298, 299  
 Ivey, Kisiah, 298  
 Ivey, Lidia, 288  
 Ivey, Micajah, 311  
 Ivey, Thomas, 298, 299  
 Ivy, Daniel, 309  
 Izard, Benjamin, 122  
 Izard, Charles, 122  
 Izard, Charlotte, 122  
 Izard, Elizabeth, 122  
 Izard, Henry, 122  
 Izard, James (Mr.), 35  
 Izard, Magdalene Elizabeth, 122  
 Izard, Martha, 122  
 Izard, Nancy, 349  
 Izard, Ralph, 122  
 Izard, Walter, 122
- Jaccutee, 81  
 Jack (a Black), 283  
 Jack (an Indian), 48, 122  
 Jack, 80, 276, 277  
 Jackasechee (Tukaseege) (town), 81

- Jacks Creek, 30  
Jackson Creek, 123, 218  
Jackson family, 228, 264, 372  
Jackson, Andrew (President), 222, 267  
Jackson, Bessie Sweat Wilder, 258  
Jackson, Editha, 363  
Jackson, Eliza H., 363  
Jackson, Elizabeth Francis, 228  
Jackson, Elizabeth Hutchinson, 267  
Jackson, Elizabeth, 364  
Jackson, Ellen, 363  
Jackson, Henry, 313, 363  
Jackson, Ira, 366  
Jackson, Jack, 363  
Jackson, Jane, 265  
Jackson, Leah, 355  
Jackson, Maria, 366  
Jackson, Mary Clotine Delarge, 228  
Jackson, Rebecca, 313  
Jackson, Richard, 96  
Jackson, Simon, 295, 297  
Jackson, Toby, 332  
Jackson, Usher, 258  
Jackson, Wm, 363  
Jacksonboro, 21, 255  
Jackzetavon (an Indian), 48  
Jacob, James, 187, 188  
Jacob, Patience Only, 188  
Jacob, Tinsey, 188  
Jacobs family, 374  
Jacobs, Elisey, 307  
Jacobs, Elizabeth, 199, 366  
Jacobs, Henry, 209  
Jacobs, Hezh., 307  
Jacobs, J., 307  
Jacobs, James, 374, 375  
Jacobs, John, 374  
Jacobs, Lewis S., 374  
Jacobs, Martha, 374  
Jacobs, Mary, 293  
Jacobs, Robert, 375  
Jacobs, S.J., 199, 366  
Jacobs, Sarah, 293, 307, 374  
Jacobs, Sophia, 307  
Jacobs, Thomas, 374  
Jacobs, William H., 374  
Jaimie the Linguister, 60  
Jamaica, 121, 246, 283, 310  
James Island, 5, 225, 272, 310  
James Towne, S.C., 5, 12  
James V of Scotland, 85  
James, Amelia, 293  
James, Cato, 293  
James, Charnal, 221  
James, Cussiah, 296  
James, Hannah, 293  
James, Joseph, 293  
James, Margaret Woodward, 221  
James, Mary, 293  
James, Robert, 98  
Jameson, Agnes, 195  
Jameson, Henry, 195  
Jameson, John, 195  
Jameson, Mary Cantey, 195  
Jameson, William, 195  
Jameson/Jamison, William, 195  
Jamison, James, 240  
Jamison, Rebecca Simons, 240  
Jarman, Edward, 245  
Jaudon, Esther DuPre, 246  
Jaudon, James, 246  
Jaudon, Martha Guerin, 245  
Jaudon, Paul, 245  
Jeaneret, J.W., 199  
Jeanes, Samuel, 236  
Jeanne, Madame, 300  
Jeffcoat family, 331  
Jeffcoat, Elijah, 331  
Jeffcoat, Janie, 216  
Jeffcoat, Jerusha Hoover, 331  
Jefferis, William, 105  
Jeffers, Mary, 293  
Jeffers, Sarah, 293  
Jeffery, Littleton, 188  
Jeffery, Litton, 187  
Jeffery, Lurany Collins, 188  
Jeffery, Nancy Collins, 188  
Jeffery, Polly, 188  
Jeffery, Solomon, 187, 188  
Jeffery, Sophia, 187  
Jeffery, Steaphan, 187  
Jeffery, Thomas, 187  
Jeffery, Tinsey Jacob, 188  
Jeffinge, 93

- Jellico (place), 255  
 Jemmy, 81  
 Jenkins, Benjamin, 241  
 Jenkins, James, 96  
 Jenkins, Lottie Elberta Cantey, 174  
 Jenkins, Mary Grimbail, 241  
 Jenkins, Nancy Robertson, 223  
 Jennings, Elizabeth Hasfort, 119  
 Jennings, Elizabeth, 210  
 Jennings, John, 210  
 Jennings, Mary, 299  
 Jennings, Patty, 299  
 Jennings, Phillip, 119, 210  
 Jennings, Ursella/Ursula/Sertina/  
     Arketta, 21  
 Jenny (a Black), 208, 272  
 Jenny (an Indian), 36, 271, 318  
 Jenny May (free), 334  
 Jeremy, King, 28  
 Jeremy's Plantation, 30  
 Jerman, Edward, 245  
 Jerman, James Edward, 248  
 Jerman, Mary Rebekah, 248  
 Jerman, Rebekah Allston DuPre, 248  
 Jerve, Eliza Ann Allston, 248  
 Jerve, Thomas Hall, 193  
 Jessee, Jefferson, 265  
 Jessee, Margaret, 264  
 Jim (free), 334  
 Jimmy (an Indian), 269  
 Jinney (free), 335  
 Jockey's Son (an Indian), 122  
 Joe (an Indian), 283  
 Joe (free), 333, 334  
 Joe family, 175  
 Joe, Caty, 63, 66, 162, 176  
 Joe, Jenny, 63, 66, 176  
 Joe, Jinny, 175  
 Joe, John, 63, 175  
 Joe, Joseph, 175, 176  
 Joe, Katy/Caty, 175  
 John (a Black), 226  
 John (an Indian), 283  
 John (free), 333  
 John Island, 32  
 John and Thomas (ship), 4  
 John, Jr (Black), 4  
 John, King of Winyaw (an Indian), 31  
 John, Sr. (Black), 4  
 John, 276  
 Johnne, Head Warrior, 80  
 Johnney, 80  
 Johnny, 80  
 Johns Island, 91, 192, 274, 275, 276,  
     277, 331, 359  
 Johnson (free), 333  
 Johnson family, 192  
 Johnson(?), Catharina, 232  
 Johnson(?), Maul, 232  
 Johnson(?), Nancy, 232  
 Johnson(?), Peggy, 232  
 Johnson, Abigail, 304  
 Johnson, Andrew, 273  
 Johnson, Anne, 215  
 Johnson, Benjamin, 304  
 Johnson, Diana Beamer, 193  
 Johnson, Dinah, 272  
 Johnson, Dorcas Beamer, 193  
 Johnson, Eleanor S. Woodward, 222  
 Johnson, Eve, 326  
 Johnson, George, 193  
 Johnson, Haddon, 171, 394  
 Johnson, Hester, 304  
 Johnson, I.J., 363  
 Johnson, Ike, 394  
 Johnson, James, 323, 324  
 Johnson, John, 193, 289, 301  
 Johnson, Kitty, 193  
 Johnson, L., 363  
 Johnson, M. J., 363  
 Johnson, Martha Harris, 171  
 Johnson, Nathaniel (Sir), 28  
 Johnson, Peter, 272, 363  
 Johnson, Phoebe, 301  
 Johnson, Pinkey, 301  
 Johnson, Rebecca Sharper, 289  
 Johnson, Robert (Gov.), 44  
 Johnson, Robert T., 222  
 Johnson, Robert, 232, 363  
 Johnson, Sarah, 243  
 Johnson, Sophia, 304  
 Johnson, Susan, 304  
 Johnson, Thomas, 243  
 Johnson, William Perry, 73, 74

- Johnson, William, 185, 304  
Johnson, \_\_\_\_ (Governor), 84  
Johnson, William, Jr., 212  
Johnsone, Anne Symmons, 239  
Johnsone, William, 239  
Johnston family, 210, 225  
Johnston, Aaron, 191  
Johnston, Abigail, 210  
Johnston, Benjamin, 210  
Johnston, Female, 350  
Johnston, Francis Ferrell Parker, 323  
Johnston, Louisa, 392  
Johnston, Male, 350  
Johnston, Naomi, 210  
Johnston, Sarah, 349  
Johnston, Sophia, 210  
Johnston, Susan, 210  
Johnston, William, 210  
Johnston, \_\_\_\_ (Commissary), 41  
Johnston, 51, 273  
Johnston, S.C., 329  
Johnstone(?), Sarah, 225  
Johnstone, Julia, 225, 227, 322  
Joiner, \_\_\_\_ Stokes, 219  
Jollehee (town), 81  
Jommausee (town), 81  
Jonac, 90  
Jones family, 325  
Jones, Aaron, 287  
Jones, Bartley, 325  
Jones, Bartly, 325  
Jones, Charles, 21, 238, 242  
Jones, Eliza, 223  
Jones, Elizabeth, 238, 300  
Jones, Frances, 214  
Jones, Henrietta Bourquin, 132  
Jones, Howard, 269  
Jones, Isaac, 337  
Jones, James, 325, 364  
Jones, Jehu, Jr., 300  
Jones, John H., 350  
Jones, John, 123, 238, 242, 307  
Jones, Lewis, 81, 307  
Jones, Lily, 350  
Jones, Margaret Pearis, 132  
Jones, Martha Macon, 214  
Jones, Mary Fry(e) Pendarvis, 21  
Jones, Mary Odingsell, 242  
Jones, Mary, 242, 325  
Jones, Maurice, 118  
Jones, Morgan, 33  
Jones, Orlando, 214  
Jones, Richard, 123, 164, 332  
Jones, Samuel, 32, 238, 242  
Jones, Sarah, 307  
Jones, Thomas S., 304  
Jones, Thomas, 97, 297  
Jones, William, 132, 332  
Jordan River, 46  
Jordan, Catherine, 303  
Jordan. See Hinson, 303  
Jordon, Ann, 363  
Joseph (free), 333  
Josiah, 277  
Jourdan, Mary, 188  
Joy, Elizabeth, 134  
Joy, Joseph, 335  
Joyner, A., 300  
Joyner, H.B., 300  
Judith, 266  
Judy (a Black), 211  
Juforchee (town), 81  
Julet (free), 334  
Juliens, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 42  
Junalusky/Choonoolahhuh-Skih, 73  
June, John, 245  
Jupitor. S.C., 283  
Just (prince), 7  
Just, Sarah F., 354  
Kadapau Indians, 51  
Kane (free), 333  
Kashita (Creek town), 119  
Kataetoi (a Cherokee Indian), 123  
Kayawah, 5  
Kays/Keys, Hannah, 20  
Kayzer/Kiser, Carl, 266  
Keane, Martha, 123  
Keane, Martin, 123  
Keating, Ann, 237  
Keating, Edward, 237  
Keating, Mary Jones, 242  
Keating, Mary, 237  
Keating, Maurice, 237, 242



- Keating, Rachel, 237  
 Keating, Sedgwick Lewis, 237  
 Keenan, Madera, 349  
 Keenan, William, 349  
 Keeohwee, 148  
 Keesee, Thomas, 89  
 Kegg family, 176  
 Kegg, Betsey, 164  
 Kegg, Cynthis, 66, 176  
 Kegg, James, 63, 65, 67, 176  
 Kegg, Jamey, 164  
 Kegg, Phillip, 63, 65, 66, 176  
 Kegg, Susy, 66, 176  
 Kegg, James, Sr., 63  
 Kegg, Phillip, Sr., 63  
 Keith family, 264  
 Keith, M.J., 315  
 Kelley, John, 62  
 Kelley, Richd., 335  
 Kelly (a Black), 115  
 Kelly, John, 123  
 Kelsey, Elizabeth, 310  
 Kelsey, Mary, 310  
 Kelsey, William, 310  
 Kennard, John, 123  
 Kennedy family, 176, 264  
 Kennedy, Betsy, 176  
 Kennedy, David Fletcher, 264  
 Kennedy, Elizabeth, 176  
 Kennedy, Forest T., 264  
 Kennedy, John Fletcher, 265  
 Kennedy, John, 62, 176, 281  
 Kennedy, Johnston, 176  
 Kennedy, N. Brent, 264  
 Kennedy, Nancy Brown, 159, 176  
 Kennedy, Nancy, 176  
 Kennedy, Napoleon Bonapart, 264  
 Kennedy, Napoleon Brent, 264  
 Kennedy, Pleasant H., 265  
 Kennedy, Richardson, 159, 176  
 Kennedy/Gandy, 166  
 Kennon, Mary, 268  
 Kentucky, xiv, 92  
 Keohwee, 120  
 Keowee River, 305  
 Keowee, 70, 80, 99, 146  
 Kershaw County, 48, 198, 199, 219,  
 286, 289, 338, 366, 368, 386  
 Kershaw, — (Col.), 61  
 Kettagusta (a Cherokee Indian), 123  
 Kewee (town), 81  
 Kewhohee (Kee-o-wee) (town), 81  
 Keyauwees, 60  
 Keyawah (tribe), 2  
 Keys, Hannah, 119, 210  
 Keys, Joseph, 105  
 Keywaw Indians, 25  
 Kiawah Indians, 2, 5, 15, 24, 25, 43, 46,  
 52  
 Kiawah Island, 15, 25, 79, 91  
 Kiawah River, 7, 8  
 Kiawah, 2, 11, 15, 25  
 Kiawahs, 25  
 Kiaway Indians, 75  
 Kilcannoken (a Cherokee Indian), 123  
 Kilgore, Jennie, 86  
 Kilhilt Castle, 85  
 Kilpatrick, Alexander, 123  
 Kilpatrick, Elizabeth Hepworth, 232  
 Kilpatrick, Elizabeth, 123  
 Kilpatrick, James, 232  
 Kilpatrick, Judith Clarke, 123  
 Kilpatrick, Judith, 123  
 Kilpatrick, Margaret Barcus, 123  
 Kilpatrick, Thomas, 123  
 Kimball, Frederick, 128  
 Kimball, Sarah McDonald, 128  
 Kimble, Spell, 164  
 King (title), 79  
 King Billy, 80  
 King Cupid, 15, 79  
 King Frow, 60  
 King George, 195  
 King Gilbert, 15  
 King Hagler/Haiglar, 58, 59, 118, 155,  
 167  
 King Harry, 80  
 King Iscountgonita, 79  
 King Johnny, 40, 271  
 King Lewis, 102  
 King Ozata, 79  
 King Prow, 67, 175  
 King Robin, 31, 188  
 King Simon, 79  
 King St., 177  
 King Tom, 81

- King Will, 80, 81  
King William County, 186  
King of the Creeks, 111  
King, Donald (Dr.), 349  
King, Elizabeth, 140  
King, Margaret, 349  
King, 73, 127  
Kingfisher, Ghi-ga-u, 87  
Kingston Township, 50  
King's Town, 59  
Kinloch, James, 121  
Kinsale, Ireland, 4  
Kirk, M.V.M., 364  
Kirkland, Catherine, 123  
Kirkland, Moses, 123  
Kirkland, Patience Raiford, 123  
Kiser, Abednigo (Reverend), 264  
Kiser, Elihugh (Reverend), 265  
Kiser, Hester, 264  
Kiser, Joseph, 266  
Kitty (free), 334  
Kitty (free), 333  
Knight, Dick, 335  
Knight, Genevieve Basse, 188  
Knott, Jeremiah, 124  
Knox, John, 141  
Knox, Sarah Eugenia Spann, 141  
Knox, Sarah Goodwyn McCord, 142  
Knox, Wm. Spann, 142  
Koosa, 12  
Kuntz/Counts, Joseph, 266  
Kurichee/Corrichee, 164, 165  
Kussah, Casique of, 23  
Kusso Indian Plantation, 19  
Kusso Indians, 2, 3, 11, 12, 14, 15, 20,  
24, 32, 51, 52, 253, 254  
Kusso Nation, 16, 255  
Kusso Reservation, 38  
Kusso, 12, 15  
Kussoo Reservation, 258  
Kussos, 11, 20, 60  
Kusssoh, 15  
Kyewaw River, 11  
  
LDS Church, 70  
LaBruce/LaBrosse-de-Marboeuf,  
Esther, 147  
Labatut, Gaston Arnold, 323  
Labatut, Isadore, 323  
Ladson, Anne Gibbes, 217  
Ladson, Elizabeth Gibbes, 217  
Ladson, John, 217, 237  
Ladson, Margaret Bowles, 237  
Ladson, Thos., 97  
Ladson, William, 217  
Ladies Swamp, 122  
Lady's Island, 45  
Lafond, John, 317  
Lake County, Florida, 262  
Lamar, Ann, 110  
Lamar, George, 215  
Lamar, Sarah Woodward, 215  
Lamb, Thomas, 365  
Lambold (free), 334  
Lamboll, Benjamin, 98  
Lamboll, Thomas, 104, 124  
Lampton, Sarah, 335  
Lancaster County, 60, 64, 69, 70, 128,  
182, 184, 198, 219, 329, 338, 368, 385  
Lancaster, 210  
Lander (free), 334  
Landgrave (title), 79  
Landsford Township, 182, 356  
Lane, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 309  
Lane, James, Sr., 325  
Lang, Robert, Jr., 96  
Lang, Robert, Sr., 96  
Langley, Nancy, 267  
Langley, Sally, 307  
Langston, Gideon, 186  
Langston, John, 186  
Langston, Thomas W., 186  
Lantague, Anthony, 124  
Larey, Magdalene, 21  
Laroach, Daniel, 191  
Laroche, Daniel, 270, 271  
Laroche, John, 98  
Larry, Robert, 299  
Larson, Rebecca A., 255  
Latta, 372  
Laurens County, 336  
Laurens, Henry, 29, 151  
Laveril Bay, 45  
Lawrence, Sarah, 312  
Lawrence, 237  
Lawson family, 210, 264

Lawson, John, 26, 30, 51, 77, 124, 210  
 Lawson, 46, 48  
 Lax, John, 50  
 Le Mott, Cornelius, 124  
 Le-Jau, Francis (Dr.), 41, 42  
 LeBas, James, 92  
 LeJau, Francis (Rev.-Dr.), 31  
 Lederer, John, 48  
 Lee, Margaret, 341  
 Lee, Maria McCord, 142  
 Lee, Thomas, 277  
 Lee, Timothy, 142  
 Leeward Islands, 214  
 Legare, Daniel, 237  
 Legare, Sarah, 199  
 Legare, Solomon, Jr., 237  
 Legislature of South Carolina, 64  
 Legrove, John, 124  
 Lehre, Thomas, 303, 313  
 Leise, Henry, 100  
 Lejau, Ann, 86  
 Lejau, Francis, 86  
 Leland Grove Indian School, 258  
 Leland, Ann Allston DuPre, 247  
 Leland, John Adams, 247  
 Lennard, 114  
 Lenoir, Isaac, 219  
 Lentiniat, Louis, 124  
 Leria (free), 333  
 Lesesne, Mary, 308  
 Leslie, James, 96  
 Lesser Cassor, 11  
 Lester Manor, 327  
 Lester, Peter, 89  
 Lesusure, Agnes, 318  
 Lesusure, Eliza, 318  
 Lesusure, Letitia, 318  
 Lesusure, Mobell, 318  
 Lewis (Indian king), 124  
 Lewis, Caroline, 321  
 Lewis, Charlotte, 321  
 Lewis, Esther/Hester Eady Bluit/  
   Blate/Blake, 282  
 Lewis, Hester Eady, 279  
 Lewis, Isaac, 321  
 Lewis, Jane, 326  
 Lewis, Jesse, 321

Lewis, King of the Yamasees, 105  
 Lewis, Sedgwick, 237  
 Lewisville Township, 355  
 Lewisville, Chester Co., 166  
 Lexington County, 331, 338, 369  
 Lexington Township, 369  
 Lexington, Oglethorpe Co., Ga., 248  
 Liberty County, S.C., 299  
 Lightwood, Elizabeth, 297  
 Lightwood, John, 288  
 Lightwood, Maria, 297  
 Lightwood, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 287  
 Liles/Lyles, Marian/Mary Ann  
   Collins Woodward, 219  
 Liles/Lyles, Thomas, 219  
 Liles/Lyles, William Strother, 219  
 Limehouse, Rebecca, 291  
 Limehouse, Robert, 291  
 Lincolnville, 253, 259, 282  
 Lindabar, Martha, 306  
 Lindenboom, Paul Nicholas, 274  
 Lingo (a Black), 295  
 Linkley, Ann Grimbail, 242  
 Linkley, Christopher, 242  
 Littell, George, 92  
 Little Carpenter, 88  
 Little Edisto Island, 25  
 Little Ogeechee River, 111  
 Little River, 59  
 Little Rock, 255  
 Livingston, William, 98  
 Lloyd, Dicey, 289  
 Lloyd, John (Capt.), 140  
 Lloyd, John, 238  
 Lloyd, Joseph, 140  
 Lloyd, Rachel Elizabeth, 140  
 Lloyd, Rachel Heatly, 140  
 Lockela, Lyda, 307  
 Locklair, Agie, 370  
 Locklair, Chesley, 370  
 Locklair, Mary, 370  
 Locklear family, 372  
 Locklear, D., 369  
 Locklear, Mary Catherine, 372  
 Locklear, Rosella, 369  
 Lockleer, Rebecca, 307  
 Lockleir, James, 307

- Locklier, James, 306  
Locklier, Rebecca, 306  
Lockwood, Joshua, 312  
Logan, George, 121, 124, 272, 294  
Logan, Sarah Blakeway, 92  
Logan, William, 272  
London, 7, 41, 44, 70, 77, 84, 85, 86, 87,  
90, 122, 144, 147, 149, 151, 195, 218,  
232, 233, 238, 314, 318  
Londontown, Maryland, 230  
Long Branch, 195, 196, 197  
Long Cane Creek, 201  
Long Canes, 70  
Long Soney (an Indian), 36  
Long Will, 79, 80  
Long, Alexander, 100, 124  
Long, Anthony (Captain), 3  
Long-Warrior (a Black), 147  
Long, 101, 104, 124, 137, 148  
Loocock, Aaron, 137  
Lookout Island, 125  
Lookouts, 78  
Lord, Archibald Brown, 317  
Lord, Benjamin, 317  
Lord, Joseph (Rev.), 99  
Lords Proprietors, 3, 4, 11, 23, 27, 29,  
33, 34, 75, 77, 105  
Loughton, Ann Hamilton, 242  
Loughton, David, 242  
Louisa, 266  
Louisiana, xi  
Lovell, Anne Heatly Reid, 140  
Lovell, James (Major), 140  
Low Country, 15, 275  
Lower Cherokee Indians, 44, 70, 71,  
99, 131, 146, 192, 275  
Lower College Church, 178  
Lower Creek Indians, 40, 45, 88, 105,  
215  
Lowery family, 196  
Lowndes, Ruth, 240  
Lowrey, Alice Benenhaley, 327  
Lowrey, Columbus (Lum), 327  
Lowrey, Elizabeth, 369  
Lowrey, Florence, 369  
Lowrey, Henry, 327  
Lowrey, Ruth, 327  
Lowry, James, 36  
Loyd, Abraham, 332  
Loyd, Dicey Haggins, 289  
Loyd, Joseph, 332  
Lucas family, 235, 264  
Lucas, Catherine Simons, 231, 235  
Lucas, Charlotte Hume, 230  
Lucas, Eleanor Jane, 231, 236  
Lucas, James O., 368  
Lucas, James, 125, 127, 368  
Lucas, Jonathan, 231, 235  
Lucas, Molsey, 368  
Lucas, Sarah Lydia Simons, 235  
Lucas, Sarah W., 368  
Lucas, Sarah, 87  
Lucas, Stephen, 368  
Lucy, 333, 334, 335  
Lumbee Indians, 57, 253  
Lumber River, 52  
Lumpkin, Lucy DuPre, 249  
Lumpkin, \_\_\_\_ (Judge), 249  
Lydia (a Black), 210  
Lyford, William, 283  
Lykes, John George, 96  
Lyles, John, 125  
Lyons Creek, 139  
Lystria, John, 306  
MacCarty, 125  
MacIntosh, Elizabeth, 295  
Macarty, 120  
Macbean, 114  
Macbeth family, 225  
Macbeth, A.M., 227  
Macbeth, Anna Maria, 322  
Macbeth, Charles, 276  
Macbeth, Edward, 227  
Macbeth, John, 322  
Macbeth, Julia A., 226  
Macbeth, Julia L., 227, 235, 322  
Macbeth, Julia, 225, 227, 230, 231, 322  
Macbeth, Julian, 227  
Macbeth, M.J., 227  
Macbeth, Pompey, 226  
Macbeth, Tallulah, 322  
Macbeth, Thomas, 227  
Macbeth, William, 226, 322



- Maccarty/Macarty/Meckarty,  
     Cornelius, 125  
 Maccarty, 133  
 Macculassah tribe, 116  
 Macgregar, Daniel, 28  
 Mackarty, 149  
 Mackee, James, 297  
 Mackenzie, George, 88  
 Mackey, A.G. (Dr.), 329  
 Mackey, Alexander, 101, 125  
 Mackey, Ellinor, 125  
 Mackey, Helena, 125  
 Mackey, James, 329  
 Mackey, John, 329  
 Mackey, Middleton, 329  
 Mackey, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 125  
 Mackey, 329  
 Mackeys Island, 125  
 Mackey's Island, 125  
 MacIntock, Alexander, 125  
 MacIntock, William, 125  
 Macon, Gideon, 213  
 Macon, Martha Woodward, 213  
 Macon, Martha, 214  
 Macy, 73, 74  
 Madame Jeanne (an Indian), 300  
 Madelam, Mary, 297  
 Madelame, Marce, 297  
 Magason (place), 270  
 Maggot, James, 93  
 Maggot, John, 93  
 Maggot, Magdalen, 93  
 Maggot, Mary, 93  
 Maggot, William, 93, 101  
 Maggot, \_\_\_\_ (Captain), 93  
 Maggot, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 101  
 Magnolia Cemetery, Charleston, S.C.,  
     143  
 Magrath, A.J. (Judge), 143  
 Magrath, Mary Eliza McCord, 143  
 Maguett, Mary, 50  
 Mahamut, 270, 271  
 Malcolm (an Indian), 283  
 Mallet, Jane Hackett, 209  
 Mallet, Louis, 297  
 Malone, 73  
 Maloney family, 263  
 Maner, Catherine Cantey, 98  
 Manigault, Gabriel, 35, 88, 125, 283  
 Manigault, Peter, 88  
 Mankiller of Nuquasse/Noucassih/  
     Neucasih (a Cherokee Indian), 126  
 Manning, Mary Hite, 121  
 Manning, S.C., 263  
 Manteo, xiv  
 Maquett, James, 50  
 Marau, Charlotte, 305  
 Marchand, Seho, 128, 129  
 Marchand, \_\_\_\_ (Captain), 128, 129  
 Marchant, A.J., 360  
 Marchant, A.S., 360  
 Marchant, Amelia, 322  
 Marchant, B.A., 360  
 Marchant, B.F., 360  
 Marchant, Celia, 360  
 Marchant, Dot, 360  
 Marchant, E. L., 360  
 Marchant, Henry, 360  
 Marchant, James, 360  
 Marchant, John, 360  
 Marchant, P. H., 360  
 Marchant, Peter H., 326  
 Marchant, Pink, 360  
 Marchent, Amelia Mitchell, 323  
 Margaret (a slave), 322  
 Margaret (free), 333  
 Margaret E. (a mulatto), 341  
 Marguerite (an Indian), 300  
 Maria (a mulatto), 33  
 Maria (an Indian), 269  
 Maria (free), 335  
 Marian (free), 333, 334  
 Marion County, 185, 191, 317, 338,  
     369, 372  
 Marion District, 191, 212, 291, 298,  
     299, 317, 325, 343  
 Marion, Francis, 281  
 Marion, Gabriel, 281  
 Marion, Hannay, 281  
 Marion, James, 238  
 Marion, Mary Bremar, 238  
 Marion, Nathl., 281  
 Marlboro County, 203, 253, 338, 371  
 Marsh, Bessie Scott, 163  
 Marsh, Betsy, 177  
 Marsh, Delphi, 178

- Marsh, Eliza Hunnicut, 178  
Marsh, John, 163, 178  
Marsh, Lucy, 177, 178, 181  
Marsh, Margaret (Peggy), 178  
Marsh, Margaret, 163  
Marsh, Margareth, 184  
Marsh, Nancy, 178  
Marsh, Rachael, 178  
Marsh, Robert, 68, 177, 178  
Marsh/Mush family, 177  
Marshall, Annette, 318  
Marshall, George, 272  
Marshall, James, 206  
Marshall, Joseph, 207, 341  
Marshall, Ralph, 99  
Marshall, Thomas, 207, 341  
Marshall, William, 206  
Marten, Patrick, 134  
Martin (free), 333  
Martin family, 264, 331  
Martin, Albert, 256  
Martin, Ann, 347  
Martin, Annie E., 257  
Martin, Augustus, 256  
Martin, Betsy, 347  
Martin, Charles, 257  
Martin, Dora, 257  
Martin, Edward, 257  
Martin, Elizabeth (Betty) Ward, 87  
Martin, Elizabeth, 86, 87, 256, 257  
Martin, Georgia, 257  
Martin, Hosea, 256, 257  
Martin, Housondolf, 257  
Martin, J. H., 257  
Martin, James, 347  
Martin, John H., 256  
Martin, John Hozendorff, 256, 324  
Martin, John J., 331  
Martin, John, 87  
Martin, Joseph, 86, 87, 256, 257  
Martin, Malachi, 257  
Martin, Maria, 256  
Martin, Mary, 215  
Martin, Robert, 257  
Martin, Sarah Lucas, 87  
Martin, Sarah, 256, 257  
Martin, Susannah Graves, 87  
Martin, Thomas, 98, 303, 304  
Martin, Tommie, 257  
Martin, Vicy, 257  
Martin, Wiley, 257  
Martin, William, 273, 347  
Martin, Zachariah, 185  
Martini, Mary, 50  
Martinie, John, 50  
Martinie, Mary, 50  
Martyr, Charles (Rev.), 20, 51  
Mary (an Indian), 280, 324  
Mary (free), 333, 335  
Mary Magdalene, 266  
Mary of Edisto Island (an Indian), 259, 260  
Mary, 86, 209, 266  
Maryland, 117, 132, 218, 228, 229  
Mashews, Henry, 52  
Mason, Richd., 237  
Mason, Susannah, 236  
Masoonny (an Indian), 103  
Masot, Mari, 320  
Massachusetts, 319  
Massey, B.S., 63  
Massey, Charlotte, 128  
Massey, Jos., 134  
Massony/Masoonny (an Indian), 126, 127  
Massot, Marie Aimee, 321  
Massot, Mary A., 317  
Massot, Mary, 320  
Matanway (an Indian), 111  
Mathewes, Sarah Gibbes, 217  
Mathewes, William, 91  
Mathews, Ann, 322  
Mathews, Anne, 276, 277  
Mathews, Anthony, 276  
Mathews, Henry, 302  
Mathews, Hercules, 322  
Mathews, Isaac, 301, 302  
Mathews, J.B., 392  
Mathews, John B., 391  
Mathews, John, 217, 301, 302  
Mathews, Mary, 301, 302  
Mathews, Maurice, 3, 8, 11, 23, 27, 29, 32, 33, 34, 83, 126  
Mathews, Peter, 301, 302, 334  
Mathews, William, 245  
Mathews, 11

- Matoaka, xiv  
Matthew (free), 333, 334  
Matthews, Henry, 200, 301  
Matthews, Isaac, 200  
Matthews, Jacob, 127, 215  
Matthews, John, 200, 301  
Matthews, Mary Musgrove, 215  
Matthews, Mary, 200  
Matthews, Maurice, 1, 24  
Matthews, Peter, 200  
Matthews, Robert, 126  
Matthews, Thomas, 283  
Maucu, Charlotte, 305  
Maurau, Louisa, 295  
Maurua, Louisa, 295  
Maxton, N.C., 263  
Maxwell, Isabella, 345  
Maxwell, James, 236  
Maxwell, Lilly, 345  
Maxwell, Mary, 236  
Maxwell, Robert, 345  
Maxwell, Sarah Grimball, 241  
Maxwell, Thomas B., 207, 345  
Maxwell, William, 241  
May River, 1  
May, Ben, 221  
May, Elizabeth Stokes, 219, 221  
May, John, 219, 221  
May, Tom, 221  
Maybanck, David, 11  
Maybank, David, 28  
Mayflower (ship), 269  
Mazyck, Alexander H., 226  
Mazyck, Alexander H., Jr., 226  
Mazyck, Alexander, 321  
Mazyck, Ann, 226  
Mazyck, Annie Hume, 231  
Mazyck, Dick, 334  
Mazyck, Ellen, 226  
Mazyck, Isaac, 122, 217, 230  
Mazyck, Susanne, 217  
Mazyck, William, 230  
Mazyck, Alexander H., Jr., 231  
Mazyck, Wm., 281  
McBeth, J., 391  
McBeth, Julia, 226  
McBeth, Sarah, 226  
McCaffarty, 202  
McCall, John, 246  
McCall, William H., 261  
McCall, William Hill, 280  
McCants, Ann, 316, 317  
McCants, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 316, 317  
McCaroy, Quilley, 360  
McCaroy, Salley, 360  
McCart, Peter, 106  
McCart, William, 106  
McCartin, Francis, 127  
McCelvey, R., 317  
McClellan family, 372  
McClellan, Esther Anne, 248  
McClellan, Mary Ann, 247  
McClellanville, 27, 28  
McConnico, Mary Ellis Spann, 141  
McConnico, William Washington, 141  
McConnico, William, 284  
McCord, Amelia Rives, 142  
McCord, Anna Powell, 142  
McCord, Anne Eliza Ferguson, 143  
McCord, Catherine Muldrop, 142  
McCord, Catherine, 142  
McCord, Charles Russell, 142  
McCord, Charles, 141, 144  
McCord, Charlotte Reynolds, 143  
McCord, Charlotte, 143  
McCord, David James, 142  
McCord, David, 142  
McCord, Edward Richardson, 143  
McCord, Edward, 142  
McCord, Elin/Ellen, 142  
McCord, Eliza Mary Hall, 142  
McCord, Elizabeth May, 142  
McCord, Elizabeth, 142  
McCord, Emma Hood, 143  
McCord, Emma, 143  
McCord, Emmeline Wagner, 143  
McCord, George, 142  
McCord, Hannah Cheves, 143  
McCord, Hannah Turquand, 142  
McCord, Harriett, 142  
McCord, Henry Junius, 143  
McCord, John Turquand, 142  
McCord, John, 127, 141  
McCord, Joseph R., 142

- McCord, Joseph, 142  
McCord, Julia, 143  
McCord, Langdon Cheves, 143  
McCord, Lorain, 143  
McCord, Louisa Rebecca Hayne, 143  
McCord, Louisa Susannah Cheves, 143  
McCord, Maria, 142  
McCord, Martha Turquand, 142  
McCord, Mary Eliza, 142, 143  
McCord, Mary Howell, 142  
McCord, Mary Louise Price, 142  
McCord, Mary Richardson Bee, 142  
McCord, Russell (Dr.), 143  
McCord, Russell Paul, 142  
McCord, Russell, 141, 142  
McCord, Sallie Riggs, 142  
McCord, Sarah Goodwyn, 142  
McCord, Sarah Howell, 142  
McCord, Sophianisba/Sophonisba Russell, 141  
McCord, Turquand, 143  
McCord, William, 142  
McCord, William, 142  
McCord, Amelia Rives, 142  
McCord, Anna Powell, 142  
McCord, Anne Eliza Ferguson, 143  
McCord, Catherine Muldrop, 142  
McCord, Catherine, 142  
McCord, Charles Russell, 142  
McCord, Charles, 141, 144  
McCord, Charlotte Reynolds, 143  
McCord, Charlotte, 143  
McCord, David James, 142  
McCord, David, 142  
McCord, Edward Richardson, 143  
McCord, Edward, 142  
McCord, Elin/Ellen, 142  
McCord, Eliza Mary Hall, 142  
McCord, Elizabeth May, 142  
McCord, Elizabeth, 142  
McCord, Emma Hood, 143  
McCord, Emma, 143  
McCord, Emmeline Wagner, 143  
McCord, George, 142  
McCord, Hannah Cheves, 143  
McCord, Hannah Turquand, 142  
McCord, Harriett, 142  
McCord, Henry Junius, 143  
McCord, John Turquand, 142  
McCord, John, 127, 141  
McCord, Joseph R., 142  
McCord, Joseph, 142  
McCord, Julia, 143  
McCord, Langdon Cheves, 143  
McCord, Lorain, 143  
McCord, Louisa Rebecca Hayne, 143  
McCord, Louisa Susannah Cheves, 143  
McCord, Maria, 142  
McCord, Martha Turquand, 142  
McCord, Mary Eliza, 142, 143  
McCord, Mary Howell, 142  
McCord, Mary Louise Price, 142  
McCord, Mary Richardson Bee, 142  
McCord, Mary, 141  
McCord, Russell Paul, 142  
McCord, Russell, 142, 143  
McCord, Sallie Riggs, 142  
McCord, Sarah Goodwyn, 142  
McCord, Sarah Howell, 142  
McCord, Sophianisba/Sophonisba Russell, 141  
McCord, Turquand, 143  
McCord, William, 142  
McCord's Ferry, 140, 141, 142  
McCord's Reports, 142  
McCorkle family, 210  
McCorkle, Samuel, 210  
McCormick, James, 127  
McCoy, Mary Maggot, 93  
McCrady Plats, 273  
McCraw, Edward, 96  
McCullough, George, 127  
McCully, Richard, 86, 128  
McDaniel, Jane, 394  
McDoce, William, 314  
McDonald, Annie, 128  
McDonald, Charlotte Harrison, 128, 224  
McDonald, Charlotte Massey, 128  
McDonald, Daniel, 128, 219  
McDonald, Eleanor, 128  
McDonald, Hester, 128



- McDonald, Hester/Easter, 219  
 McDonald, Martha Taylor Center, 128  
 McDonald, Mary, 128  
 McDonald, Middleton, 128  
 McDonald, Rebecca Middleton, 219  
 McDonald, Sarah, 128  
 McDonald, Susannah, 313  
 McDonald, William, 128, 224  
 McDonald/MacDaniel, David, 128  
 McDonald/McDaniel, Daniel, 128  
 McDowell, Catherine, 223  
 McElney, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 192, 275  
 McFarland, Daniel, 97  
 McGillivray, Alexander (Gen.), 129  
 McGillivray, Ann, 294  
 McGillivray, Anne, 128  
 McGillivray, Archibald, 128  
 McGillivray, Betsey, 294  
 McGillivray, Catherine, 128  
 McGillivray, Daniel, 128  
 McGillivray, Elizabeth, 128  
 McGillivray, Farquhar, 123  
 McGillivray, George, 294  
 McGillivray, Janet, 129  
 McGillivray, John, 128  
 McGillivray, Lachkin, 111  
 McGillivray, Lachlan, 84  
 McGillivray, Laughlan, 94, 95, 128, 129  
 McGillivray, Margaret, 128  
 McGillivray, Mary, 128  
 McGillivray, Sehoy Marchand  
     McPherson, 129  
 McGillivray, Sehoy Marchand, 128  
 McGillivray, Sophia, 129  
 McGilvery, Laughlin, 111  
 McGilvery, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 112  
 McGraw, Mary Andrews, 221  
 McGrew, Alexander, 288, 309  
 McGunningham, Charles, 129  
 McHenry, 112  
 McIntosh, Lachlan, 129  
 McIntosh, Mary, 200  
 McKay/McKoy, George, 129  
 McKee, Mary, 319  
 McKeller, Billy Ann, 394  
 McKelvey, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 278, 279  
 McKennie, Ann Galphin, 109  
 McKennie, Barna, 109  
 McKenry, James, 112  
 McKenzie, Ann, 88  
 McKenzie, George, 88  
 McKenzie, Rachel, 363  
 McKown, Sarah, 366  
 McLamore, Charles, 129  
 McMeen, James, 274, 275  
 McMeen, Joseph, 274, 275  
 McMillan, John, 212  
 McMillan, Mary, 221  
 McMorries, Elizabeth Woodward, 221  
 McMorries, William, Jr., 221  
 McMorries, William, Sr., 221  
 McMull(a/e)n, Charlotte Harrison  
     McDonald, 224  
 McMullan, James C., 224  
 McMullan, Joseph J., 224  
 McMullan/McMullen, Hugh, 224  
 McMullen, Barnard, 129  
 McMullen, Charlotte Harrison  
     McDonald, 128  
 McMullen, Hugh, 128  
 McMullian, William, 86, 129  
 McNaire, Charles, 86, 129  
 McNeese, Nancy Woodward, 222  
 McNeill, Martha, 286, 287  
 McNeill, Ralph, 287  
 McPherson, John (Capt.), 45  
 McPherson, Malcolm, 129  
 McPherson, Sehoy Marchand, 129  
 McPherson, Sehoy, 129  
 McPherson, Thomas, 96  
 McQueen, Alexander, 114, 129  
 McQueen, John, 114  
 McRea, Gustavus, 193  
 McTeer, William, 130  
 McTyer, Sara Ann Adair, 87  
 McTyer, William, 87  
 McWillie, John, 220  
 McWillie, Martha Ann Alice Ailey  
     Woodward, 220  
 McWillie, Tirzah Ann, 219  
 Meade, Joseph, 147  
 Medlin, Bill, 394  
 Meetze, Jacob, 193  
 Megehe, 57

- Megget (place), 255  
Melungeon Indians, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268  
Melvill, Jane, 286  
Menude, Amella, 317  
Menude, E., 321  
Mepkin Plantation, 29  
Mercier, Elizabeth Seawright Haig, 118, 119  
Mercier, Elizabeth, 96  
Mercier, Margaret, 118, 119  
Mercier, Peter, 118, 119  
Mercury (an Indian), 31  
Merica (a Black), 211  
Mestizo, xi  
Metawney (an Indian), 110, 111, 112, 113  
Methodists, 72  
Meyer, Frederick, 293  
Meyer, Michael, 111  
Meyer, William, 293  
Michael, Ann, 292  
Michael, Harry, 292  
Michael, Henry, 292  
Michael, John, 292  
Michael, Rosina Dobbins, 292  
Michie, William, 95  
Mickel's Ferry, 48  
Mickle, Elizabeth Crown, 223  
Mickle, Joseph, 223  
Mickle, Ruth Ann, 223  
Mickle, Sallie Wylie, 220  
Middle Settlements (Cherokees), 72  
Middleton Plantation, 296  
Middleton, Anne Barnwell, 217  
Middleton, Arthur, 33, 34, 122, 126  
Middleton, Rebecca, 219  
Middleton, Thomas (Col.), 217  
Midway, Liberty Co., Ga., 109  
Midwinter, Margaret, 149, 214  
Mikell, Elizabeth McGillivray, 128  
Mikell, Ephraim, 128  
Milfort, Janet McGillivray, 129  
Milfort, Leclerc Milfort/LeClerk de, 129  
Mill Branch, 185  
Mill Creek, 218  
Mill Tract, 191  
Milledge, Ann Lamar, 110  
Milledge, John (Gov.), 110  
Milledge, Martha Galphin, 110, 114, 115  
Miller Bay, 255  
Miller Indian School, 255  
Miller family, 225, 263  
Miller, A.E., 315, 316  
Miller, Alfred A., 207, 345  
Miller, Alfred H., 345  
Miller, Anna M., 227  
Miller, Anna Marie Hume, 231  
Miller, Charles, 61, 350  
Miller, Charlotte, 319  
Miller, Eleanor, 345  
Miller, Francis, 283  
Miller, Guion, 72  
Miller, J. Claudius (Rev.), 297  
Miller, Jane, 350  
Miller, Jeremiah, 110  
Miller, John Wildrick, 96  
Miller, John, 36  
Miller, Mary, 227  
Miller, Nelly, 334  
Miller, Rosher D., 255  
Miller, Sarah Platt Myddleton Dunbar, 110  
Miller, Thadeus, 345  
Miller, Thomas, 227, 231  
Miller, 196  
Miller vs. Dawson, xi  
Milliken, James, 125  
Mills Atlas, 37  
Mills Creek, 50  
Mills Statistics, 63  
Mills, William, 292  
Mims, Candry, 326  
Mims, Charlie, 326  
Mims, Edward, 326  
Mims, Teley, 326  
Mingo Tunni (an Indian), 40  
Minor family, 264  
Miscally, D.W., 274  
Miser (Creek Indian), 126  
Mississippi, xiv  
Mississippi River, 67, 71, 73, 130

- Mississippi Territory, 128  
 Mississippi, 35, 36, 85, 119, 329  
 Missouri, 73  
 Mitchell, Agnes, 345, 349  
 Mitchell, Amelia, 323  
 Mitchell, Ann, 341, 345, 349, 391, 392  
 Mitchell, Charlotte, 349  
 Mitchell, Diana, 292  
 Mitchell, Harriet, 391  
 Mitchell, J. W., 200  
 Mitchell, J.H., 292  
 Mitchell, James Howell, 292  
 Mitchell, James W., 350  
 Mitchell, James, 292, 323  
 Mitchell, John H., 274  
 Mitchell, John Hinckley, 274, 290, 291  
 Mitchell, John T., 350  
 Mitchell, John W., 200, 304  
 Mitchell, John, 185, 292, 298  
 Mitchell, Margaret, 350  
 Mitchell, Nancy, 323  
 Mitchell, Robert, 322, 323, 345  
 Mitchell, Sarah A., 350  
 Mitchell, Theodore, 349  
 Mitchell, Thomas R., 350  
 Mitchell, Thomas, 322, 323  
 Mitchell, William R., 350  
 Mitchell, William, 89, 126, 341  
 Mitchum, Aaron, 311  
 Mitchum, Cornelius, 311  
 Mitchum, Elizabeth Mary Ann, 311  
 Mitchum, Ellender (Mrs.), 311  
 Mitchum, Ellender, 311  
 Mitchum, Martha Gest, 311  
 Mitchum, Martha, 311  
 Mitchum, Sarah, 311  
 Mitchum, Unity Agness, 311  
 Mitchums, 311  
 Mixson, James (Capt.), 326  
 Mobile, 117, 136  
 Mobley, Mary, 220  
 Mockand, 27, 28  
 Mohawk Indians, 5, 59  
 Moitot of Hywassee (a Cherokee Indian), 126  
 Moitoy, 81  
 Molholland/Mulholland family, 329  
 Moll (an Indian), 271  
 Moll (free), 333  
 Mollock, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 122  
 Molly, 276, 334  
 Molton (a Creek Indian), 126  
 Monassa, Colorado, 163  
 Monck, Ned (Edward), 258  
 Moncks Corner, 29, 42, 259, 260  
 Mongin, \_\_\_\_ Pendarvis, 22  
 Moniac, Sehoy, 129  
 Moniac, William Dixon, 129  
 Monrovia, 194  
 Montandon, Margaret Helen, 320  
 Montgomery Co., N.C., 325  
 Montgomery, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 149  
 Montmorenci, 215  
 Moor, Adaline, 349  
 Moor, Eliza, 349  
 Moor, Samuel, 349  
 Mooran, Hugh M., 312  
 Moore (free), 334  
 Moore family, 264  
 Moore, Catherine Carter, 311  
 Moore, Catherine, 313, 314  
 Moore, David, 311  
 Moore, Eliza, 353  
 Moore, Elizabeth, 35, 313  
 Moore, Hannah Hutchinson, 238  
 Moore, Isham, 284  
 Moore, James (Col.), 45  
 Moore, James, 32, 33, 34, 126, 133, 269  
 Moore, John, 126  
 Moore, Justina Smith, 126  
 Moore, Lucy, 313  
 Moore, Margaret Berringer, 126  
 Moore, Roger, 232  
 Moore, Samuel, 353  
 Moore, Susannah, 313  
 Moore, William, 96  
 Moore, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 42  
 Moore, \_\_\_\_ (Governor), 48  
 Mordecai, Abram, 126  
 Morgan, Evan, 89  
 Morgan, James, 221  
 Morgan, Jane Woodward, 221  
 Morgan, John, 148  
 Morgan, William, 126

- Morison, Hannah, 177  
Morison, Harry, 177  
Morison, James, 177  
Morison, Laura, 177  
Mormons, 68, 163, 179  
Morocco, 271  
Morrice, John, 272  
Morris, Ann, 395  
Morris, Arche, 287  
Morris, John, 287, 337  
Morris, Kesiah, 215  
Morris, Samuel, 287  
Morris, William, 287  
Morrison Creek, 65  
Morrison family, 177  
Morrison, James, 177  
Morrison, John, 177  
Morrison, Penelope, 177  
Morrison, Sarah, 177  
Morrison, Thomas (Tom), 177  
Morrison, William, 64, 65, 67, 177  
Morriss, Sihen, 287  
Morrow, A., 63  
Morrow, Allen, 63  
Morse, 62  
Morson, Eleanor, 127  
Morson, James, 127  
Mortar (a Creek Indian), 127  
Morton, Florence, 91  
Morton, Joseph (Governor), 23, 91  
Moses, Solomon, 323  
Moses, xv  
Motte, Ann, 121  
Motte, Christopher, 261, 348  
Motte, Isaac, 127  
Motte, Jacob, 121  
Motte, John Abraham, 121, 127  
Motte, Sarah Katherine, 121  
Motte, Sarah Mary, 121  
Motte, William, 261, 348  
Moultrie, William (Governor), 285  
Mount Holly, 346  
Mount Pleasant Marsh, 191  
Mount Sion/Zion Society, 218  
Mouzon, Ann, 246  
Mouzon, Henry, 245  
Mouzon, Peter, 245  
Mouzon, Samuel, 245  
Mowry, L.D., 229  
Mr. Ears (a Catawba Indian), 155  
Mt. Holly, St. James Goose Creek, 343  
Muckalvaney, Agnes L., 362  
Muckalvaney, Caroline, 362  
Muckalvaney, Darius, 362  
Muckalvaney, George B., 362  
Muckalvaney, George, 362  
Muckalvaney, Georgia Early, 258  
Muckalvaney, John, 362  
Muckalvaney, Mary Jane, 362  
Muckalvaney, Samuel, 362  
Muckalvaney, Susannah W., 362  
Muckalvaney, Teed, 362  
Muckalvaney, Samuel, Jr., 362  
Muckalvaney family, 254, 257  
Muckalvaney, Johnny, 361  
Muckalvaney, Mary Davidson, 361  
Muckenfuss, Adeline, 263  
Muckenfuss, Annie, 258  
Muckenfuss, Edward, 258  
Muckenfuss, Ervin, 258  
Muckenfuss, Estelle (Essie) Pratt, 258  
Muckenfuss, Frances Russell, 262  
Muckenfuss, Fred, 262  
Muckenfuss, John, 258  
Muckenfuss, Lornie, 258  
Muckenfuss, Nora Ann, 258  
Muckenfuss, W. M., 326  
Mucklevaney, Andrew, 258  
Mucklevaney, Daris, 363  
Mucklevaney, Dotia, 363  
Mucklevaney, John, 363  
Mucklevaney, Johnny, 258  
Mucklevaney, Lula, 258  
Mucklevaney, Mary (Mazzie) Davidson, 258  
Mucklevaney, Mazzie Davidson, 363  
Mucklevaney, Sammy, 258  
Mucklevaneys, 254  
Mucklevany, Carrie, 363  
Mucklevany, Julia E., 363  
Mucklevany, Sam, 363  
Muklasa tribe, 116  
Mulatto, definition, xi  
Mulberry Mound, 48



- Mulberry, 25, 42  
 Muldrop, Catherine, 142  
 Muldrop, Christian, 142  
 Muldrop, Honoria, 142  
 Mullins family, 263  
 Mullins, Andrew Jackson, 265  
 Mullins, Booker, 266, 267  
 Mullins, David "Spotted Dave," 266  
 Mullins, Dicey, 265  
 Mullins, Jane, 266  
 Mullins, Lucinda, 264  
 Mullins, Mary, 267  
 Mullins, Nancy, 267  
 Mullins, Polly Anna, 265  
 Mullins, Sherod, 265  
 Mullins, William "Bacon Bill," 265  
 Mullins, William, 267  
 Munnerlyn, Charles, 281  
 Munnerlyn, Hannah U., 312  
 Munro, Catherine, 310  
 Murfee, Hannah Gibson Saunders, 209  
 Murfee, Malachi, 209  
 Murphy, Charles, 186  
 Murphy, John, 336  
 Murray, John, 89, 283  
 Murray, Wm., 314  
 Murray, Zipporah, 117  
 Mursh, Elizabeth, 178  
 Mursh, Robert, 178  
 Muscogee Indians, 128, 222, 225  
 Musgrove, John, 92, 127, 215  
 Musgrove, Johnny, 127, 215  
 Musgrove, Mary, 215  
 Musgrove, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 125, 133  
 Mush, Betsey, 66, 177  
 Mush, John, 63, 65, 178  
 Mush, Rebecca, 155, 157, 165, 179  
 Mush, Robert, 66, 177, 186  
 Mush, Sarah/Sally, 159  
 Mush, Susannah, 178  
 Mush/Marsh/Mursh family, 67, 177  
 Mush/Mursh, Pamunkey John, 68  
 Mush, 181  
 Mushingon, Adelaide M. Dupont, 326  
 Mushingon, Betsey, 200  
 Mushingon, Betsy Brown, 301, 302  
 Mushingon, John Brown, 200, 302  
 Mushingon, William, 302  
 Musketta-shore Indians, 283  
 Mustee, 70  
 Mustizos, xi  
 Myddleton, Sarah Platt, 110  
 Myers, Gerard, 285  
 Myers, Jeanette/Janet Collins, 152  
 Myers, John, 152  
 Myers, Joshua, 285  
 Myrick, Richard, 96  
 Nacyl, Elizabeth, 312  
 Nagin, Tamer, 336  
 Nairne, Thomas, 130  
 Nairne, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 125  
 Nan (a Black), 336  
 Nancey (an Indian), 318  
 Nancy (a Black), 281  
 Nancy (a mulatto), 287  
 Nancy (an Indian), 130, 278  
 Nancy, 276, 277, 333, 334  
 Nanny, 301, 335, 336  
 Nansemond Indians, 188, 191  
 Nansemond, Va., 189  
 Nantucket Island, 73  
 Narhantes district, 44, 45  
 Nash family, 264  
 Nash, Elizabeth, 208  
 Nash, Floyd Ashworth, 264  
 Nash, Rexie, 264  
 Nash, Wicklief Hendricks, 264  
 Nash, William, 208, 265, 267  
 Nash, William, Jr., 266  
 Nassau Town, 79, 80  
 Nassau, 132  
 Naswa/Nauvasaw/Neeswa (town), 51  
 Natchez Indians, 24, 25, 35, 36, 40, 51, 57, 60, 81, 253, 255, 356  
 Natchez, Mississippi, 57  
 Natchez-Kusso Indians, 14, 17, 19, 37, 38  
 Nation Ford Catawba, York District, S.C., 63  
 Nation Ford, Treaty at, 64  
 Neal, Archibald, 242

- Neal, Ezekiel, 363  
Neal, John, 363  
Neal, Mary Hamilton Wilkins, 242  
Neckler, Mary, 285  
Ned (a Black), 336  
Neems, Helen, 98  
Neese, Buster, 364  
Neese, Eveline, 364  
Neese, Joseph, 364  
Negro Baptist Church, Silver Bluff, 109  
Neice, Ellender, 365  
Neice, Frances, 365  
Neice, James, 365  
Neice, John, 365  
Neice, Martha A., 365  
Neice, Matilda, 364  
Neice, William C., 365  
Neice, William, 365  
Neil, Eliza Jones, 223  
Neil, Hugh Y., 223  
Neilson, 95  
Nekebugga, 101  
Nel(l)son, John, 130  
Nelly (a Black), 310  
Nelly (an Indian), 286, 287  
Nelly (free), 335  
Nelson, Daniel, 220  
Nelson, James, 220  
Nelson, John J. (Capt.), 220  
Nelson, Maggie, 377  
Nelson, Margaret Woodward, 220  
Nelson, Mary English Mollie, 220  
Nelson, Matthew, 95, 159  
Nelson, Sallie Wylie Mickle, 220  
Nelsons Ferry, 42  
Nenehebau, 101  
Neowee, 135  
Nepechikpo/Toad, 172  
Nequossee (town), 81  
Nero (a Black), 271  
Nero (an Indian), 20  
Nethercliff, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 114  
Nettles family, 179  
Nettles, Ann, 366  
Nettles, H. E., 366  
Nettles, J. E., 366  
Nettles, Jesse S., 366  
Nettles, Jesse, 366  
Nettles, John, 62, 179  
Nettles, Louisa, 366  
Nettles, William A., 366  
Neufville, Ann Simons, 240  
Neufville, Edward, 277  
Neufville, William, 240  
Neuse River, 44, 45  
Neve, Ann, 90  
Neville, John (Col.), 131  
Nevis, 3, 214  
New Comer, 58  
New England, 34, 132  
New Orleans, 73, 222  
New Philadelphia, Ohio, 69  
New Reservation Catawba, 65  
New River, Sally, 67  
New Town Creek, 5  
New Windsor, 40, 127, 128, 270, 331  
New York, 4, 5, 33, 34, 69, 93  
Newberry County, 125, 131  
Newbury, William, 130  
Newman, Elizabeth Galphin Crossley, 110  
Newman, George, 114, 116  
Newman, Jane, 110  
Newman, John, 110, 111, 113, 115  
Newman, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 115  
Newness, James, 337  
Niccans family, 263  
Nice, Charles, 364  
Nicholas, Alexander, 125, 130  
Nicholas, 294  
Nicholehe (a Cherokee Indian), 130  
Nicholls (Nicholas), Ruth, 98  
Nichols, Denise, 394  
Nichols, Henry, 32  
Nichols, Isaac, 98  
Nichols, Josephine, 312  
Nichols, Susan, 312  
Nichols/Nicols, Edward, 130  
Nicholson family, 210  
Nicholson, Sally, 210, 305  
Nicholson's Map, 53  
Nicols, Charles, 130  
Niece, Charles, 339

- Niece, Claude, 339  
 Niece, Columbus, 339  
 Niece, Lewis, 339  
 Niece, Susan, 339  
 Night, Ben, 336  
 Nightingale, Thomas, 130  
 Nightingale, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 59  
 Nibel, Bamama, 295  
 Ninety Six District, 335, 336  
 Ninety Six Township, 339  
 Nipson, Francis, 326  
 Niquesalla, Indian, 23, 215  
 Nitchuckey (an Indian), 110  
 Nitehuchay (an Indian), 112  
 Nitehucky (an Indian), 110  
 Noble, Charles, 105  
 Noble, Peter, 285  
 Noel family, 263  
 Noel, Elizabeth, 349  
 Noland, Letitia Woodward, 222  
 Noland, Thomas, 222  
 Nopkehe, 58  
 Norfolk County, Va., 188, 215  
 Norman, Peter, 245  
 Norman, Richard, 281  
 Norman, Sarah, 236  
 Normand, Mary, 247  
 Normans in Great Britain, ix  
 Norsemen in Great Britain, ix  
 North Carolina, 5, 15, 20, 24, 27, 44,  
     45, 48, 57, 67, 68, 70, 71, 73, 75, 76,  
     85, 86, 92, 156, 167, 168, 185, 253,  
     263, 284  
 North Charleston, 259, 262  
 North Edisto River, 78  
 North River, 25  
 North Santee River, 27  
 Northampton Co, 189, 284  
 Northampton, Va., 187  
 Norton, George, 93  
 Notally, Cherokee Town of, 123  
 Notchee Gut, 39, 40, 96  
 Notchee Indians, 35, 36, 81  
 Notchie Indians, 36  
 Notchie Old Field, 40  
 Nottowaga Indians, 36, 270  
 Nottoway Indians, 191  
 Noucassih, 104  
 Nouchees, 269  
 Nowlan, George, 115, 116  
 Noxubee Co., Miss., 249  
 Nuquasse (a Cherokee), 148  
 N'meh Pahtkee (Catawba Indian), 161  
 Oakfuskee, 71, 135, 136  
 Oakley North East Railroad (census),  
     348  
 Oakmalgoes (Ockmulgee), 127  
 Oakmalgoes Creek Town, 125  
 Oboyclackoe (an Indian), 133  
 Ocanahoen towns, 7  
 Odayoulah (a Cherokee Indian), 130  
 Occaneechi Indians, 52, 57  
 Ocmulgee River, 91  
 Oconee (town), 70  
 Oconee County, 71, 72, 338  
 Oconee Mountain, 72  
 Oconoeca (a Cherokee Indian), 130  
 Ocunahstotah, 127  
 Odingsell, Ann Grimball Linkley, 242  
 Odingsell, Ann, 242  
 Odingsell, Charles, 242  
 Odingsell, Mary, 242  
 Offley, Sarah, 213  
 Ogana-stota (a Cherokee Indian), 132  
 Ogechee River, 113  
 Ogechee, 112  
 Ogechee River, 108  
 Oglethorpe, James, 36, 116  
 Ohio, 33  
 Ohio River, xiv  
 Okchai (town), 71  
 Oklahoma, xiii, 34, 73  
 Old Bone Head, 74  
 Old Caesar (a Cherokee Indian), 130  
 Old Congaree Garrison, 96  
 Old Hop/Hopp (a Cherokee Indian),  
     99, 130, 139  
 Old Issue Indians, 326  
 Old Kusso Settlement, 15, 16  
 Old Sugar Town, 80  
 Old Town, 188  
 Old Warrior of Estatoe, 130  
 Oldberry/Oldbury, 213

- Oliver, Henry, 376  
Oliver, Workey, 376  
Olsberg, 4  
Omau-U-Toeta (a Cherokee Indian), 131  
Onaeh Kampae (an Indian), 285  
Onatowe, 81  
Oneida Indians, 174  
Oneida, 386  
Oneyda Nation, 285  
Onisecau Island, 28  
Only, Patience, 188  
Oppela (a slave), 271  
Orange Co., 57, 185  
Orange Quarter, 77  
Orangeburg County, 22, 202, 203, 204, 215, 262, 263, 372  
Orangeburg District, 111, 139, 288, 309  
Orangeburg, 139, 202, 204, 205, 210, 227, 243  
Orangeburgh, 116, 118, 119, 336  
Orata Chequini (an Indian), 46  
Orr family, 264  
Orr, William (Rev.), 50  
Osborn, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), xi  
Osborn family, 264  
Osborn, Sherry, 395  
Osborne, Cornelis, 265  
Osborne, Hannah, 264  
Osborne, Hulda, 266  
Osborne, Sherwood, 266  
Osborne, Solomon, 266, 267  
Osborne, William, 125  
Osbourne (place), 254, 255, 256, 257, 258  
Osbourne, 254  
Osceola (Seminole Indian), 131  
Osquozuftoie, 81  
Oswald, Robert, 24  
Otassite/Otassitih (a Cherokee Indian), 131  
Otter, the, 58  
Oucah (a Cherokee Indian), 131  
Ouconnostotah/Oconostata (a Cherokee Indian), 131  
Ousanatah (a Cherokee Indian), 131  
Ousanolitah (a Cherokee Indian), 131  
Oussazlay (town), 81  
Oustate (town), 81  
Overhill Cherokees, 70, 86, 131, 145  
Overstreet, Elizabeth, 307  
Owdom, Doney, 319  
Owen, Stephen, 191, 291  
Owen, William, 11, 32  
Owenda, 27  
Owens, James, 191  
Owens, John, 291  
Owens, Walter, 191  
Owitka, 93  
Owl family, 179  
Owl, Agnes, 173  
Owl, Cammie, 173  
Owl, Camy, 179, 380  
Owl, Charlotte, 174, 386  
Owl, David, 174, 386  
Owl, Fred, 386  
Owl, Frell, 174  
Owl, George, 173, 179, 380, 386  
Owl, Henry McClain, 174  
Owl, Henry, 386  
Owl, Ida, 173  
Owl, Loyd, 173  
Owl, Lula L., 174  
Owl, Lula, 386  
Owl, Mable C., 174  
Owl, Mable, 386  
Owl, Nettie F. Cantey, 173  
Owl, Nettie, 386  
Owl, Sampson, 68, 173, 179, 380  
Owl, Susanna Harris, 179  
Owl, Susanna, 380  
Owl, Susannah Harris, 173  
Owl, Thomas, 174, 386  
Owl, William, 174  
Oxendine family, 372, 374  
Oxendine, Aaron, 185, 198, 285  
Oxendine, Abigail, 198  
Oxendine, Ailsey, 306  
Oxendine, Ailsy, 306  
Oxendine, Ann, 185  
Oxendine, Benjamin, 186  
Oxendine, Charles, 185, 186, 197  
Oxendine, Davy, 186  
Oxendine, Elefaire, 197, 198



- Oxendine, Henry, 186  
 Oxendine, Isabella Benenhaley, 197  
 Oxendine, James, 198  
 Oxendine, Jane Scott, 198, 284, 285  
 Oxendine, Jesse, 186  
 Oxendine, John, 185, 186  
 Oxendine, Larkin, 198  
 Oxendine, Maranda, 198  
 Oxendine, Martha Scott, 198  
 Oxendine, Martha, 197  
 Oxendine, Mary, 185  
 Oxendine, Michael, 185, 198, 284, 285  
 Oxendine, Polly, 306  
 Oxendine, Rachel, 306  
 Oxendine, Randal, 197  
 Oxendine, Richard, 198  
 Oxendine, Rose, 370  
 Oxendine, Sarah, 198  
 Oxendine, Warren, 198  
 Oxendine, Washington, 197  
 Oxendine, William, 198, 306  
 Oxendine, Charles, Sr., 185  
 Oxindine, Hilliard A., 374  
 Oxindine, Jesse, 374  
 Oxindine, Rebecca, 374  
 Oxindine, Sarah, 374  
 Oyster Point, 12, 25  
 Ozusta, 81  
 O'Daniel, Isaac, 89  
 O'Farrell, Elizabeth Heatly Turquand, 140  
 O'Farrell, James (Rev.), 140  
 O'Neal, James, 323  
 O'Neill, Margaret Ann, 206  
  
 Pacheco, 15  
 Pack, Felice, 317  
 Pack, Jane, 317  
 Pack, Jenny, 317  
 Pack, Virginia, 317  
 Pack, Virginie, 317  
 Packhorseman, 126  
 Paine, James, 145  
 Palachocola Indians, 146  
 Palatine (title), 79  
 Palawana/Polawana Island, 12, 15, 23, 24, 52  
 Palawanee Island, 23  
 Paleathuckle Indians, 131  
 Pallachuclas/Apalachicola, 107, 146  
 Palmer, David, 42  
 Palmer, Eliza C., 364  
 Palmer, James, 11  
 Palmer, John, 42, 44, 99  
 Palmer, Thomas, 281, 308  
 Palmetto-State Banner, 64  
 Palston, Addison, 371  
 Palston, Allen, 371  
 Palston, David, 371  
 Palston, Effie, 371  
 Palston, Flora, 371  
 Palston, Lizzie, 371  
 Palston, Nancy J., 371  
 Pamunkey Indians, 62, 63, 155, 174, 176, 178, 186, 327, 388  
 Pamunkey, John Cagg (Capt.), 61  
 Pamunkeys, 355  
 Panchio (an Indian), 131  
 Panto (an Indian), 25, 46  
 Paracousas, 1  
 Pardo, Juan, 46  
 Parish Register of St. Thomas, 233  
 Parish of St. James Santee, 199  
 Park(s), Anthony, 131  
 Parker, Edward, 143  
 Parker, Emma McCord, 143  
 Parker, Francis Ferrell, 323  
 Parker, Samuel D., 304  
 Parkers Ferry, 17, 20, 255, 316  
 Parkinson, John, 111  
 Parmiter, Thomas, 122  
 Parris Island, 3  
 Parris, Richard, 121, 132  
 Parris, Susan, 132  
 Parris, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 117, 133  
 Parsons, George, 115  
 Parsons, James, 111  
 Parthena (a Black), 21  
 Partridge (an Indian), 99, 104, 124, 131  
 Pasadena, Cal., 69  
 Pasquereau, Lewis, 132  
 Passaelaigue, Eulalie, 225, 322  
 Passailaigue, Louis/Lewis, 225  
 Passeligne, Louis, 250

- Passmon property, 69  
Patchett, 87  
Patey, Elizabeth, 26  
Patey, Theophilus, 26  
Patricks Creek, 95, 159  
Patrick's Branch, 159  
Patrick's Creek, 94  
Patriots, 61  
Patten, William, 270  
Patterson family, 163, 179  
Patterson, Eldora Livinia, 180  
Patterson, Elizabeth Abby Ellen, 180  
Patterson, Elizabeth Missouri White, 162, 163, 180, 184  
Patterson, Georgia Henrietta, 162, 163, 180  
Patterson, Guy, 395  
Patterson, Henry Alonzo, 180  
Patterson, James Moroni Heber, 180  
Patterson, James, 142, 180, 184, 383  
Patterson, Jenny, 180  
Patterson, Jiney, 66, 163, 180  
Patterson, Jinny (Jenny?), 179  
Patterson, Joseph Brigham, 180  
Patterson, Lizzie, 163, 172, 180, 383, 387, 388  
Patterson, Lula, 180  
Patterson, Maggie Emma, 180  
Patterson, Martha Jane, 180  
Patterson, Martha, 67, 163, 180  
Patterson, Mary Maud, 180  
Patterson, Sarah Howell McCord, 142  
Patterson, Tarsabell, 180  
Patterson, Tom, 62, 179, 180  
Patteson/Paterson/Pattison, James, 132  
Patton, J.R. (Agent), 161, 165, 169, 176, 178, 181, 182, 183  
Patty (an Indian), 200, 301, 302  
Patty (free), 334  
Paugussett Indians, 305  
Paul (an Indian), 135  
Paul, Cenia, 371  
Pavay, Joseph, 96  
Pawlett, 11  
Pawley, Ann DuPre, 246  
Pawley, Ann, 243  
Pawley, Anthony, 243  
Pawley, George, 243  
Pawley, Percival, 243  
Pawley, Susanna, 243  
Pawley, George, Jr., 246  
Paxville, 263  
Payne, John, 365  
Payne, Josiah S., 256, 324  
Payne, Mary J., 365  
Payne, Robert Keith, 256  
Payne, S., 257  
Paythress, Jane, 268  
Peacock, John, 151  
Peacock, Samuel, 151  
Peagler, Daniel, 278, 279  
Peagler, Elizabeth Roberts, 278, 279  
Peagler, Elizabeth, 278, 279  
Peagler, Henry P., 278, 279  
Peagler, James, 278, 279  
Peagler, Robert, 278, 279  
Peagler, Rosanna, 278, 279  
Peagler/Peigler, Elizabeth Roberts, 282  
Peagler/Peigler, Henry P., 282  
Peak(e), Elizabeth, 296  
Pearce, 117, 133  
Pearis family, 132  
Pearis, George, 121, 131, 132  
Pearis, Margaret, 132  
Pearis, Richard (Colonel), 131  
Pearis, Richard, 131, 132  
Pearis/Parris, George, 121  
Pearis/Parris, Richard, 121/ 131  
Pearson, John, 96  
Pearson, Philip Edward, 219  
Pearson, Rachel Yongue, 219  
Pearson, Rebecca Mary, 219  
Pearson, Rebecca, 219, 222  
Peartree, Elizabeth, 134  
Peartree, James, 98, 134  
Pede Hog Consaw, 58  
Pee Dee Indians, 32, 52, 57, 59, 80, 81  
Pee Dee Indians, 35, 43, 44, 51, 60, 80, 81, 200, 209, 253, 262  
Pee Dee River, 271, 288  
Peoples Township, 366  
Peg (a Cherokee Indian), 133

- Pegg (a Black), 33, 271  
 Peggy (a Black), 211  
 Peggy (an Indian), 40  
 Peggy, 277, 333  
 Peigler, Elizabeth Roberts, 281  
 Peirce/Pearce, Abraham, 133  
 Peirce, 133  
 Pen Creek, 111  
 Pendarvis family, 20  
 Pendarvis, Ann, 20, 21  
 Pendarvis, Anne Salley, 21  
 Pendarvis, Anne, 21  
 Pendarvis, Benjamin, 21, 22  
 Pendarvis, Brand, 21, 210  
 Pendarvis, Catherine Rumph, 21  
 Pendarvis, Catherine, 22  
 Pendarvis, Dicy, 22  
 Pendarvis, Eliza, 22  
 Pendarvis, Elizabeth Baker, 22, 23  
 Pendarvis, Elizabeth Louisa Stobo, 22  
 Pendarvis, Elizabeth Mary, 21  
 Pendarvis, Elizabeth, 20, 21, 22  
 Pendarvis, Frederick, 22  
 Pendarvis, Hannah Keys, 20, 119, 210  
 Pendarvis, Hannah, 21, 22  
 Pendarvis, James, 21, 210  
 Pendarvis, John, 20, 21, 22, 119, 210, 336  
 Pendarvis, Joseph, 20, 21, 22, 336  
 Pendarvis, Josiah, 22, 23  
 Pendarvis, Josiah/Joshua, 22  
 Pendarvis, Mary Bedon, 22  
 Pendarvis, Mary Fry(e), 21  
 Pendarvis, Mary West, 20, 22, 210  
 Pendarvis, Mary, 20, 21, 22  
 Pendarvis, Richard, 22  
 Pendarvis, Sarah Sally, 21  
 Pendarvis, Sarah, 22  
 Pendarvis, Thomas, 21, 22  
 Pendarvis, Tory Dick, 22  
 Pendarvis, Tory Richard, 23  
 Pendarvis, Ursella/Ursula/Sertina/Arketta Jennings, 21  
 Pendarvis, William, 21, 22, 336  
 Pendarvis, Josiah, Jr., 22  
 Pendergrass, 290  
 Penney, Robert, 90  
 Pennington, Martha, 314  
 Pennsylvania, xiv, 34, 35, 52, 57, 85, 132  
 Penny (free), 333  
 Pensacola, 129  
 Pentecostal Holiness, 254, 258  
 Percival, Andrew, 11, 32, 33, 83, 133  
 Percivall, Andrew, 11  
 Perkins, Sarah Mitchum, 311  
 Perrier, Adella, 320  
 Perrier, Ferdinand, 320  
 Perrier, Francoise Azalee/Asalee, 320  
 Perrier, Francoise, 320  
 Perrier, John, 320  
 Perrier, Pamela, 320  
 Perrier, Rose Boiseau, 320  
 Perriman, Elizabeth, 90  
 Perriman, Sarah, 91  
 Perriman, Thomas, 90  
 Perry family, 264  
 Perry, Ann Pendarvis, 21  
 Perry, John, 28  
 Perry, Samuel, 21  
 Perry, Stevens, 311  
 Perry, Thomas, 320  
 Pert, Sarah Witter, 241  
 Pert, William, 241  
 Peter (a Black), 271  
 Peter (free), 333, 335  
 Pettifoot, Joe, 366  
 Pettifoot, Nelson, 366  
 Pettinger, John, 96  
 Petty, John Wayne, 394  
 Pettypooles, William, 133  
 Peyre, Rene, 281  
 Phelps family, 264  
 Phelps, Patsy, 267  
 Phelps, 267  
 Philadelphia, 187, 291, 316  
 Phillips, Anne, 313  
 Phillis (a slave), 271  
 Phipps family, 264  
 Phipps, John Wesley, 264  
 Phipps, Joseph, 265, 266  
 Phipps, Polly, 264  
 Phipps, Rosanne Phillips, 265  
 Phipps, Sam, 266

- Phoebe (a Black), 200  
Phoenicians, ix  
*Phoenix* (ship), 4  
Pick Ahassokehee, 58  
Pickens County, 338, 373  
Pickens, Sam, 20  
Pickett, Eliza Boulware, 220  
Pie, Susan, 354  
Piedmont Indians, 263  
Pierce, Charles, 133  
Pierce, Rice B., 191  
Pierce, William (Capt.), 213  
Pierce, 133  
Pight, John, 133  
Pight, Mary, 133  
Pight, 133  
Pike Co., Miss., 221  
Pinch, 80  
Pinckney, Charles, 125  
Pinckney, Frances Susannah Quash  
Hume, 233  
Pinckney, Roger, 233  
Pinckney, William, 133  
Pindar, Thomas, 33  
Pine Comfort, 271  
Pine Tree Hill, 59, 60  
Pine View School, 259  
Pinetree Creek, 46, 48  
Pineville, 69, 282  
Piniore family, 263  
Piscataway Indians, 375  
Pitman, Marlene, 395  
Pitman, Sarah, 238  
Pitray, Edward, 320, 321  
Pitray, Lewis, 321  
Pitray, Louis, 320  
Pitts, Harriet, 327, 328  
Pitts, Harriett, 327  
Pitts, Jane, 327  
Placentia, Ga., 109  
Platt family, 263  
Platt, Allen, 262  
Platt, Laura Dangerfield, 262  
Platt, Sarah, 110  
Platts, D. Holbrook, 366  
Player, Mary, 237  
Pledge, Bill, 73  
Pledge, Elizabeth (Betty), 73  
Pledge, Frank, 73  
Pledge, William (Bill), 73  
Pledger, Phillip (Captain), 273  
Plyler, Mary Rachel Brown, 161  
Plyler, Olin Flow, 161  
Pocahontas, xiv, 111, 268  
Pocolabo King, 105  
Pocosabo Town, 40  
Pocotaligo King, 120  
Pocotaligo, 93, 97, 102, 105, 107, 124,  
127, 133, 276, 322  
*Pohattan* (ship), 287  
Pohl, A., 320  
Pohl, Amelia, 321  
Pohl, Joseph, 320, 321  
Poindexter, Elizabeth (Betty) Pledge,  
73  
Poindexter, Thomas, 73  
Poinset, Elisha, 243  
Poinset, Joel, 243  
Poinset, Mary, 243  
Poinset, Peter, 243  
Pollard, John R., 285  
Polony, John, 317  
Polony, M.H. (Doctor), 317  
Pompey (a Black), 271  
Ponpon River, 15  
Ponpon, 36, 272  
Pontiac, Michigan, 69  
Pool, Ann Driggus, 188  
Pool, Ann Drighouse, 187  
Pool, Charles, 187, 188  
Pooler, Quentin, 116  
Pooler, Quintin, 115  
Poosi-Ma-Ta-Haw / Pushmatahaw /  
Pusomatoy (a Choctaw Indian),  
134  
Porcher, Catherine, 245  
Porcher, Elizabeth DuPre, 243, 249  
Porcher, Isaac, 96, 245, 249  
Porcher, Martha DuPre, 245, 249  
Porcher, P.S., 281  
Porcher, Paul, 245, 249  
Porcher, Phillip Samuel, 281  
Porcher, Samuel, 281  
Porcher, \_\_\_\_ (Dr.), 122



- Pordick/Perdrick, 96  
*Port Royal* (ship), 4  
 Port Royal Island, 23, 97, 116  
 Port Royal River, 5, 40, 98, 125  
 Port Royal Sound, 125  
 Port Royal, 3, 5, 15, 23, 24, 41, 45, 78, 134, 214  
 Portee, Fairy, 306  
 Portee, Howell, 306  
 Portee, Malie, 306  
 Portee, Russel, 306  
 Portee, Russell, 306  
 Porter, Hannah, 134  
 Porter, James, 134  
 Porter, John, 134  
 Porter, Mary, 134  
 Porter, Mathew, 134  
 Porter, Susanna, 134  
 Portie, Rachel, 293  
 Portie, Sarah, 293  
 Portsmouth, Va., 69  
 Portuguese, 270, 279, 298, 299, 323  
 Postell, Daniel, 356, 357  
 Postell, William, 357  
 Potter, Elam (Rev.), 60, 71  
 Powhatan, xiv  
 Powell, Anna, 142  
 Powers family, 264  
 Powers, Forest, 265  
 Powers, Ida, 264  
 Powers, Rachel Jane, 265  
 Powers, Winfield Scott, 264  
 Poyas, James, 302  
 Poyers, 133  
 Poythress, 133  
 Pratt family, 263  
 Pratt, Adeline Muckenfuss, 263  
 Pratt, Albert, 355  
 Pratt, Ann, 353, 355  
 Pratt, Anna, 372  
 Pratt, Carrie, 355  
 Pratt, Claudi, 355  
 Pratt, Connie, 372  
 Pratt, Daniell, 353  
 Pratt, Elizabeth Sweat, 353  
 Pratt, Ellen, 355  
 Pratt, Estelle, 258, 372  
 Pratt, Fred (Fed), 258, 372  
 Pratt, Jessie, 355  
 Pratt, Joel, 355  
 Pratt, John, 263, 355  
 Pratt, Luetta, 372  
 Pratt, Martha Ellen Hart, 263  
 Pratt, Mattie, 372  
 Pratt, Miles, 263  
 Pratt, Nora Ann Muckenfuss, 258  
 Pratt, Preston, 263, 372  
 Pratt, Sydney, 372  
 Pratt, Thomas, 355  
 Pratt/Sweat, Daniell, 353  
 Pratt/Sweat, Peter, 353  
 Presbyterian Church, Charles Town, 134  
 Presbyterians, 51, 72  
 President of the Charleston Chapter of UDC, 143  
 Press, Edmond, 187, 188  
 Press, George, 188  
 Press, Mary Baker, 188  
 Press, Molley, 187  
 Press, Molly, 188  
 Press, Nancy Collins, 188  
 Press, Susanna, 188  
 Press, Tabbey, 187  
 Pressly, B. C., 200  
 Priber, Christian Gottlieb, 85, 134  
 Priber, 85  
 Price, Dorothy, 172  
 Price, Elizabeth, 134  
 Price, Maggie, 173, 390  
 Price, Margaret, 141  
 Price, Mary Louise, 142  
 Price, Moses, 134  
 Price, Rice, 105  
 Price, Sarah, 134  
 Primas, John, 332  
 Prince Frederick's Parish, 243, 299, 331  
 Prince George (an Indian), 41  
 Prince George Co., Va., 164  
 Prince George, 331  
 Prince George's Parish, 147, 230, 243, 245  
 Prince William Co., Va., 223  
 Prince William's Parish, 90, 237, 276, 283, 286, 287, 288  
 Prince, the, 81

- Prince, 276, 277  
Prissey (a Black), 208  
Prissey (an Indian), 36  
Pritcher, Boley, 373  
Pritcher, Carrie, 373  
Pritcher, Henry, 373  
Privateer Township, 263  
Prize, David, 134  
Prize, Elizabeth, 134  
Prize, Richard, 269  
Prize, Sarah, 134  
Prize/Price, Richard, 134  
Probat/Probert, Anthony, 135  
Probert, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 103, 117, 121, 127  
Proprietors, 83  
Prospect (place), 185  
Providence, N.C., 166  
Providence, 134  
Provo, Lessie, 363  
Prudence (free), 333  
Pruitt family, 264  
Puckantallahassih (town), 71  
Puckeridge, Catherine Pfund, 21  
Puckeridge, Elizabeth, 21  
Puckeridge, Thomas, 21  
Pusomatoy/Pushmatha (a Choctaw), 135  
Pyamingo/Piamango (an Indian), 135  
Pye, Julius, 262  
Pye, Susan, 262  
Pyers, 133  
Pyre, Renne, 281
- Quakers, 20, 51  
Qualla Reservation, 179  
Qualla, 380  
Quarrasattahe (a Cherokee Indian), 135  
Quash (free), 334  
Quash family, 67, 177, 181  
Quash, Betsey, 67, 181  
Quash, Delphy, 67, 181  
Quash, Frances Susannah, 233  
Quash, Lusey, 67, 181  
Quash, Nancy, 67, 181  
Quash, Peggy, 67, 181  
Quash, Rachel, 67, 181  
Quash, Robert, 233  
Quash, Robert, Jr., 233  
Queensborough (Georgia), 109, 116  
Quelch, Benjamin, 135  
Quick, Ann, 309  
Quick, William (Mrs.), 307  
Quick, William, 307  
Quitsna, N.C., 57
- Rabb, Nancy Woodward, 220  
Rabb, Robert, 220  
Races, definitions, ix, x, xi  
Rachel (a Black), 211  
Rachel (a mulatto), 112, 113  
Rachel (an Indian), 290  
Rachel, 290  
Rae, John, 135  
Rae, William, 135, 136  
Rae, 111  
Raes, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 112  
Raiford, Grace, 142  
Raiford, Patience, 123  
Raiford, Philip, 220  
Raiford, Rebecca Woodward, 220  
Rainey, Elizabeth DuPre, 249  
Rainey, Josiah, 249  
Ramage, Francis, 292  
Rambart, Elias, 280  
Rameres family, 259  
Ramey family, 264  
Ramey, Margaret, 265  
Ramu, Gabrielle, 317  
Ramsay, David, 98, 303  
Ramsay, Helen Neems, 98  
Ramsay, John, 98  
Ramsey, Ann, 134  
Ramsey, Isaac, 216  
Ramsey, Sarah Woodward, 216  
Ramssay, John, 134  
Randal, Ann, 324  
Randolph County, 73  
Randolph, Ann, 221  
Rangers, 218  
Rankin, George, 114  
Rat (an Indian), 135  
Raton, John, 114  
Raven, John, 32, 97, 135  
Raven, 81, 135  
Ravenel (place), 255

- Ravenel, Daniel, 280  
 Ravenel, Danl. Jos., 294  
 Ravenel, Ellen M., 281  
 Ravenel, Rene, 281  
 Ravenel, Thomas P., 281  
 Ravenel, Wm. F., 281  
 Rawlinson, Katherine, 293  
 Ray family, 196  
 Ray, Carrie Buckner, 328  
 Ray, Carrie, 328  
 Ray, Charles, 329  
 Ray, Edgar, 328  
 Ray, Elizabeth, 328  
 Ray, Grace, 328  
 Ray, Harriet Pitts, 327, 328  
 Ray, Harriett Pitts, 327  
 Ray, Herbert, 327, 328  
 Ray, Iris, 328  
 Ray, Irma Buckner, 328  
 Ray, Irma, 327  
 Ray, James, 327  
 Ray, Janie Buckner, 328  
 Ray, Katie Sanders, 328  
 Ray, Kenneth, 328  
 Ray, Lawrence, 328  
 Ray, Leon, 328  
 Ray, Lever, 327, 328  
 Ray, Lillie Mae Buckner, 328  
 Ray, Marvin L., 328  
 Ray, Mary, 328  
 Ray, Nellie Benenhaley, 327  
 Ray, Sallie, 328  
 Ray, Willie, 328  
 Ray, Wilma, 328  
 Rayford, Phillip, 201  
 Read, Charity, 337  
 Read, Cloe, 336  
 Read, Hardy, 336  
 Read, Jacob, 286, 289  
 Read, Margaret, 191  
 Read, Shadrak, 337  
 Read, William, 312  
 Read, Willis, 337  
 Readhead family, 181  
 Readhead, Polly, 66, 181  
 Readhead, Salley, 66, 181  
 Ready River, 131  
 Reames, William, 284  
 Reaves/Reeves family, 264  
 Rebecca Middleton, 128  
 Red Bluff, 133  
 Red Button, 58  
 Red Eagle, 129  
 Red Shoes, 86  
 Red Tick, 60  
 Redbones, 312  
 Redfern, Ann, 319  
 Redhead, Billy, 62  
 Redhead, Sus., 164  
 Redhead, 60  
 Redit, Margaret, 308  
 Redit, Margeret, 308  
 Reed, John, 89  
 Reed, Sarah, 338  
 Reede, Martha, 286  
 Reeve, Ambrose (Dr.), 217  
 Reeve, Sarah, 217  
 Reeves family, 255  
 Reeves, Betty, 266  
 Reeves, George, Sr., 267  
 Regan, John, 298  
 Regulator, 218, 219, 220, 221  
 Reid, Anne Heatly, 140  
 Reid, James, 303  
 Reid, William, 140  
 Reimensperger, Jacob, 96  
 Remington, Jno., 95  
 Remley family, 211  
 Remley, Ann, 211  
 Remley, Catharine, 211  
 Remley, Cinda, 211  
 Remley, Elizabeth, 211  
 Remley, Harriet, 211  
 Remley, William, 211  
 Repele, \_\_\_\_ (Major), 135  
 Resena, 277  
 Revolutionary War, 62, 279, 302  
 Reynaud, Cabevil, 300  
 Reynaud, Jean Valentine, 300  
 Reynaud, Louis Cabevil, 300  
 Reynolds, Benjamin, 275, 277  
 Reynolds, Charlotte, 143  
 Reynolds, Elizabeth May McCord, 142  
 Reynolds, Junius, 142

- Rhett, Hannah Cheves McCord, 143  
Rhett, John T., 143  
Rhett, William, 135  
Rhode (a Black), 336  
Rhodus, \_\_\_\_ (Mr. and Mrs.), 311  
Ricafrenti family, 259  
Rice, Ann Spann, 141  
Richards, Diana, 290  
Richardson (trader), 135  
Richardson, Abner, 190  
Richardson, Absolom, 190  
Richardson, Absolum, 190  
Richardson, Alice A., 367  
Richardson, Allan, 374  
Richardson, Allen, 368  
Richardson, Andrew, 367  
Richardson, Anna, 367  
Richardson, Benjamin, 189, 190  
Richardson, Betty, 190  
Richardson, Caroline, 367  
Richardson, Christian, 190  
Richardson, Daniel, 368  
Richardson, Dicey, 374  
Richardson, Dicy D., 367  
Richardson, Dorcas Boone, 190  
Richardson, E. Walter, 368  
Richardson, Edward, 140, 142, 243  
Richardson, Elijah, 190, 191  
Richardson, H., 374  
Richardson, Hardy, 190  
Richardson, Hart, 190  
Richardson, Henry A., 367  
Richardson, Henry, 190, 191, 367  
Richardson, James, 190  
Richardson, Jesse, 190  
Richardson, Joseph J., 367, 368  
Richardson, Joseph, 190, 374  
Richardson, Josey, 367  
Richardson, L. Chavers, 191  
Richardson, Lam., 191  
Richardson, Lavenia, 368  
Richardson, Lucy, 190  
Richardson, Mack, 368  
Richardson, Margaret Read, 191  
Richardson, Margaret, 141  
Richardson, Martha, 190  
Richardson, Mary A., 367  
Richardson, Mary Ann, 367  
Richardson, Mary Bass, 189, 190  
Richardson, Mary Elizabeth  
    Turquand, 140  
Richardson, Mary, 190  
Richardson, Matthew, 190  
Richardson, Morning, 190  
Richardson, Nanse, 190  
Richardson, Olive, 190  
Richardson, Patty, 190  
Richardson, R., 98  
Richardson, Rachel Heatly, 140, 142  
Richardson, Rettie, 367  
Richardson, Sarah C., 367  
Richardson, Susanna, 190  
Richardson, Thomas Riley, 367  
Richardson, William M., 367  
Richardson, William, 59, 190  
Richardson, Winny, 190  
Richardson, Zack T., 367  
Richardson, \_\_\_\_ (Rev.-Mr.), 71  
Richardson, 136  
Richbourg, Samuel, 282  
Richebourg, Claudius Phillipe de, 43  
Richland County, 39, 40, 48, 50, 92, 94,  
    95, 118, 119, 159, 163, 198, 203, 224,  
    306, 332, 339, 367, 368, 373, 374  
Richland District, 293, 307  
Richmond (ship), 29  
Richmond Co., N.C. Census, 186  
Richmond, 327  
Richtelsperg, Christian, 96  
Ridgeville, 253, 257  
Riggs, Sallie, 142  
Righton, Joseph, 309  
Riley family, 329  
Riley, Phillip, 221  
Rinah (an Indian), 318  
Ring, William, 338  
Ring/Bing, Isaac, 337  
Ring/Bing, William, 337  
Risbee, James, 136  
Riser, Ann, 307  
Rising Sun (ship), 28  
Ritchie, Crocket, 267  
Ritchie, Delilah, 267  
Rives, Amelia, 142



- Rives, Green, 294  
 Rives, Tim, 294  
 Roanoke River, 7, 20, 57, 284  
 Roanoke, 1, 7  
 Robbin, Pinetree, 62  
 Robbins, Earl, 394  
 Robertson, Mary/Polly, 265  
 Robertson, Matilda Roan Vanover, 266  
 Robertson, Nancy Breden Shepard, 267  
 Robertson, William, 266, 267  
 Robertson family, 225  
 Robertson, Ellen Woodward, 220  
 Robert I of Scotland, 85  
 Roberts family, 225  
 Roberts, Ann Fraser Cattel, 107  
 Roberts, Ann Grimbail Grimké, 241  
 Roberts, Ann, 107  
 Roberts, Catherine, 225, 226  
 Roberts, Elizabeth, 278, 279, 281, 282  
 Roberts, Esther/Hester Eady Bluit/  
   Blate/Blake Lewis, 282  
 Roberts, Hester Blate, 278  
 Roberts, Hester Eady Lewis, 279  
 Roberts, James, 299  
 Roberts, John, 136, 293  
 Roberts, Joseph, 293  
 Roberts, Maria, 322  
 Roberts, Mariah, 321  
 Roberts, Nathaniel, 293  
 Roberts, Owen, 107  
 Roberts, William, 225, 250  
 Roberts, \_\_\_\_ (Lt.), 225, 321  
 Robertson, Adam, 366  
 Robertson, Anne Watson, 223  
 Robertson, Benoni, 223  
 Robertson, Billy (Capt. Squire), 223  
 Robertson, Catherine McDowell, 223  
 Robertson, Eliza Jones Neil, 223  
 Robertson, Elizabeth Applewhite, 223  
 Robertson, Elizabeth Barnes, 223  
 Robertson, Elizabeth Simpson  
   Woodward, 223  
 Robertson, Elizabeth, 223, 224, 255  
 Robertson, Ellen Woodward, 223  
 Robertson, George, 223  
 Robertson, Hannah, 223  
 Robertson, Harriet Ross, 223  
 Robertson, Henry, 223  
 Robertson, James, 224  
 Robertson, Jesse, 366  
 Robertson, John, 218, 223  
 Robertson, Lucy Hancock, 223  
 Robertson, Maria, 226, 227, 321, 322  
 Robertson, Mariah, 321  
 Robertson, Mary Barnes, 223  
 Robertson, Mary Harrison, 224  
 Robertson, Mary, 224  
 Robertson, Nancy Hawley, 223  
 Robertson, Nancy Worcester, 223  
 Robertson, Nancy, 223  
 Robertson, Ruth Ann Mickle, 223  
 Robertson, S. A., 366  
 Robertson, Sabilla, 223  
 Robertson, Sarah A., 366  
 Robertson, Thomas, 223  
 Robertson, William, 136, 220, 223  
 Robertson/Roberts, Maria, 225  
 Robertson/Robinson, Elizabeth  
   Simpson Woodward, 218  
 Robertson/Robinson/Robeson family,  
   264  
 Robertsons, 218  
 Robeson County, N.C., 87, 185, 186,  
   295, 299  
 Robin (an Indian), 36  
 Robin (free), 333  
 Robin, King of the Ittuans, 31  
 Robin, 80, 81  
 Robinson, A.M., 226  
 Robinson, J.B., 226  
 Robinson, James, 227  
 Robinson, John, 111  
 Robinson, M., 226  
 Robinson, Maria, 226  
 Robinson, William, 136  
 Robinson/Robertson, John, 218  
 Robion/Robou, A., 321  
 Robison, Elizabeth, 110  
 Robou, A., 320  
 Robson, Clotworthy, 115, 116  
 Roche, Anne Simmons, 239  
 Roche, Francis, 239  
 Roche, Fras., 86  
 Roche, Jordan, 136

- Roche, Matt., 86  
Roche, Matthew, 86  
Rochester, N.Y., 187  
Rock Hill, 162, 166, 183, 255  
Rockton, 218  
Rocky Mount, 286  
Rocky Point Plantation, 276  
Rocky Point, 133  
Rode/Rhod, J.J., 96  
Rodgers, Christopher, 310  
Rodgers, Freddie Grace Harris, 394  
Roe, Stephen (Rev.), 50  
Roebuck's Regiment, 192  
Rogers, David, 219  
Rogers, Jacob, 307  
Rogers, Josiah, 307  
Rogers, Robert, 281  
Rolfe, Jane, 268  
Rolfe, John, xiv, 268  
Rolfe, Thomas, 268  
Roman Catholic, 51  
Rooker, John (Reverend), 62  
Roper Hospital, 324, 325  
Rosborough, Matilda, 320  
Rose (an Indian), 112  
Rose, Priscilla Allen, 20  
Rose, Sarah Ann, 265  
Rose, 277  
Ross, Abner, 223  
Ross, Harriet, 223  
Ross, John, 126, 136  
Ross, Mary Whitaker, 223  
Rothmahler, Job (Major), 271  
Roulain, Mary Hutchins, 237  
Round O, 136, 317, 323  
Round-O (a Cherokee Indian), 136  
Rouse, Charity, 337  
Rouse, Cornelius, 335, 338  
Rouse, James W., 303  
Rouse, John, 337  
Rouse, Peter, 337  
Rouse, Tristram, 338  
Roux, Lewis, 296, 305, 314  
Row family, 211  
Row, Elizabeth, 211, 269  
Row, John, 211, 269  
Rowe, Frederick, 336  
Rowland, N.C., 87, 263  
Royal, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 311  
Royer, Hannah, 236  
Royer, John, 236  
Rumph, Catherine, 21  
Rumph, David, 22  
Rumph, Mary Pendarvis, 22  
Rumphtown, 360  
Rupe, Elizabeth, 249  
Russel, Catherine, 340  
Russel, Daniel, 347  
Russel, Huger, 347  
Russel, Laura, 347  
Russel, Leavy, 347  
Russel, Martha, 340  
Russel, Mary, 340  
Russel, Mourner, 340  
Russel, Richard, 340  
Russel, Robert, 340, 347  
Russel, Washington, 347  
Russel, 254  
Russell Co., Va., 265  
Russell family, 73, 262  
Russell, Ann Dargan, 141  
Russell, Charles (Captain), 139, 164  
Russell, Charles, 136, 140, 141  
Russell, Christopher (Krish), 262  
Russell, Christopher, 354  
Russell, Clarissa (Carry), 262  
Russell, Daniel, 262  
Russell, Daniell, 354  
Russell, Elizabeth King Davis, 140  
Russell, Elsie, 258  
Russell, Eugene, 262  
Russell, Eugenia, 144  
Russell, Fanny, 262, 353  
Russell, Frances, 262  
Russell, Francis, 354  
Russell, Grace Howell, 141  
Russell, Gurney, 258  
Russell, Huger, 262  
Russell, Hugine, 354  
Russell, James, 262, 354  
Russell, John, 141  
Russell, Joseph, 141, 238  
Russell, Julious, 262, 354  
Russell, Laura, 262

- Russell, Leavy, 262, 353, 354  
 Russell, Levy, 262  
 Russell, Margaret Price, 141  
 Russell, Mary Ann, 141  
 Russell, Mary Sterling Heatly, 139, 140  
 Russell, Polly, 337  
 Russell, Richard, 346  
 Russell, Robert, 262  
 Russell, Sarah, 141, 312  
 Russell, Sophianisba/Sophonisba, 141  
 Russell, Susan Pye, 262  
 Russell, Vick, 354  
 Russell, Victorious (Vick), 262  
 Russell, Washington, 262  
 Russell, Charles, Jr., 141  
 Russell, Mary, Jr., 238  
 Russell, Mary, Sr., 238  
 Russells, 262  
 Rust, Pamela, 221  
 Rutledge, Henry Middleton, 313  
 Rutledge, Sarah, 273  
 Ryal, Francis, 136  
 Ryan, Anan F., 354  
 Ryan, Augustus K., 342  
 Ryan, Augustus, 324, 391, 392  
 Ryan, Camegeta E., 354  
 Ryan, Eva T., 354  
 Ryan, Evangeline J., 354  
 Ryan, Francis E., 354  
 Ryan, Hannah A., 354  
 Ryan, Hannah, 324  
 Ryan, Isabele E., 354  
 Ryan, Mary A., 354  
 Ryan, Rufus W., 354  
 Ryan, Samuel S., 354  
 Ryan, William R., 354  
  
 Sabb, Ann, 140  
 Sabb, Elizabeth, 144  
 Sabb, Morgan, 140  
 Sabb, Rachel Elizabeth Lloyd, 140  
 Sabb, William, 144  
 Sabina (an Indian), 50  
 Sagamore, 1  
 Saint Domingo, 285, 297, 300, 320  
 Saint Stevens, 279  
 Saint-Mark, David, 288  
  
 Saints, Betsy, 296  
 Saints, David, 296  
 Saints, Edward, 296  
 Saleetchi/Saletchi (a Creek Indian), 136  
 Sali (place), 271  
 Sallamon/Salmon, Bryan, 136  
 Salley, Anne, 21  
 Salley, 4  
 Sally (a mulatto), 115  
 Sally (an Indian), 318  
 Sally (place), 270  
 Sally, 276  
 Salt Lake City, 68, 69  
 Saltkehatchie River, 46  
 Saltus & Roach, 228  
 Saltus family, 225, 228  
 Saltus, Elizabeth Francis Jackson, 228  
 Saltus, Elizabeth, 228, 229  
 Saltus, F.W., 228  
 Saltus, Julia Adeline, 228, 231  
 Saltus, Julia, 229  
 Saltus, Mary, 289  
 Saltus, Phillip Wilson, 228  
 Saltus, Phillip, 228, 229, 230  
 Saltus, Samuel P., 229  
 Saltus, Samuel, 229  
 Saltus, Thaddeus, 229  
 Saltus, Thadeus (Rev.), 230  
 Saltus, Thadeus, 228  
 Saltus, Willis, 228  
 Saluda River, 35, 71, 131  
 Saluda Town, 86, 106  
 Saludas, 35  
 Saluma (an Indian), 135  
 Sam (an Indian), 273, 283  
 Sam (free), 333  
 Sambo (a Black), 33, 269  
 Sampa Indians, 2, 27  
 Sampit Creek, 28  
 Sampit River, 77  
 Sampitt (tribe), 2  
 Sampson Co., N.C., 198  
 Sampson, Edmund, 186  
 Sampson, George, 186  
 Sampson, John, 186  
 Sampson, Reuben, 186

- Sampson, Thomas, 186  
Sams, Anna Hamilton, 242  
Sams, Elizabeth, 91  
Sams, John, 242  
Sams, William, 91  
Sams, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 275  
Samuel (a Moor), 286  
Samuel D, 305  
Samways, Henry, 100  
San (tribe), 2  
San Domingo, 227  
Sanaoeste (a Cherokee Indian), 136  
Sand Hill Church, 254, 357  
Sanders family, 181  
Sanders, Albert Henderson, 158  
Sanders, Albert K., 388  
Sanders, Albert, 395  
Sanders, Ann, 395  
Sanders, Arzada Brown, 160  
Sanders, Arzada, 395  
Sanders, Bill, 68  
Sanders, Cathrine, 394  
Sanders, Clee Blanch, 388  
Sanders, Cora Brown, 160  
Sanders, Earnest, 387  
Sanders, Ernest, 160, 171  
Sanders, Iredell, 387  
Sanders, James, 178  
Sanders, Jennie, 171  
Sanders, John Idle, 160  
Sanders, John, 68, 167, 172, 174, 387  
Sanders, Joseph, 387  
Sanders, Laula, 387  
Sanders, Lujean, 394  
Sanders, Martha Harris, 172  
Sanders, Mary, 90, 374  
Sanders, Minnie F. Harris, 171  
Sanders, Nancy Marsh, 178  
Sanders, Nancy, 181  
Sanders, Nora Brown, 167  
Sanders, Nora, 388  
Sanders, Peter, 281  
Sanders, Randolph, 395  
Sanders, Rockie, 394  
Sanders, Roger, 137  
Sanders, Vera Louise Blue, 158  
Sanders, William, 137, 167, 388, 395  
Sanders, William, Jr., 388  
Sanders, 395  
Sanderson/Saunderson, Catherine, 109  
Sandford, Robert, 3, 4  
Sandy (an Indian), 283  
Sanford, Colorado, 69, 180  
Sanford, Robert, 23  
Sanpa (tribe), 2  
Santa Elena, 23, 46  
Santa Helena, 46  
Sante Helena Indians, 75  
Santee Canal, 285  
Santee Indian Fort, 29  
Santee Indians, 2, 26, 29, 30, 31, 32, 34, 35, 41, 43, 44, 50, 75, 253, 261  
Santee Jack, 30  
Santee River, 3, 30, 32, 42, 44, 46, 48, 80, 94, 139, 234, 272, 312  
Santee Town, 29  
Santee, S.C., 30  
Santee, 104, 272, 283  
Santees (tribe), 3, 29, 31, 44, 253  
Sapho (a mulatto), 112, 113  
Sapho, 110  
Saponi Indians, 52, 57, 60  
Sara Indians, 43  
Sarah (a Black), 269  
Sarah (a Moor), 286  
Sarah (an Indian), 20, 34, 50, 279, 280, 282  
Sarah, 267, 335  
Saraw (Cheraw) Indians, 52, 57, 167  
Saraw Town, Catawba Nation, 167  
Sardis Community, 372  
Sardis Indian School, 372  
Sarrizon, Stephen, 121  
Sary (free), 334  
Sattees, 45  
Satur, Jacob, 96  
Saultus, Edmond, 228  
Saultus, Elizabeth, 228  
Saultus, Francis, 228  
Saultus, Phillip, 228  
Saultus, William, 228  
Saunders, George, 209  
Saunders, Hannah Gibson, 209



- Saunders, Roger, 136  
 Saunders, Wilson, 133  
 Saunders, — (Mr.), 127  
 Savage, Ann, 350  
 Savage, Faber, 350  
 Savage, John, 137  
 Savage, Martha, 350  
 Savana Town, 127  
 Savannah Eurauh, 80  
 Savanna Indians, 101, 103  
 Savannah Eurauh, 80  
 Savannah Gaol, 273  
 Savannah Indians, 34, 35  
 Savannah River, 1, 5, 7, 33, 35, 40, 45,  
     70, 71, 86, 108, 112, 113, 115  
 Savannah Town, 145, 147  
 Savannah, Georgia, 109, 144, 242, 283,  
     297, 305  
 Savannah, 94, 95, 115, 127, 151, 201  
 Savannahs/Shawnees/Shawwanwa  
     Indians, 34  
 Savanuthohee, 81  
 Sawyer, William, 167, 175  
 Sawyerdale, 204  
 Saxapahaw Indians, 43, 44  
 Saxby, Sarah, 243  
 Saxe Gotha Township, 95, 96, 106  
 Sayle, William (Governor), 5  
 Scalp-Jack (a Cherokee Indian), 137  
 Scarlet, William, 137  
 Scarlett, Peter, 137  
 Schecutt, Sarah C., 193  
 Scheiss/Sness, Conrad, 96  
 Schenkingh, Bernard, 25  
 Scheult, James, 28  
 Schnider, Jacob, 289  
 Scholloloskie, 81  
 Scipio (Indian), 30  
 Scot, Abraham, 337  
 Scott, William, 337  
 Scotland, 28, 75, 84, 85, 128, 218, 219,  
     329, 341, 366  
 Scots, 41, 75  
 Scott family, 181, 195, 285  
 Scott(?), William, 322  
 Scott, Abigail, 198  
 Scott, Abraham, 296, 322  
 Scott, Alexander, 283  
 Scott, Ann, 198, 236  
 Scott, Becky, 181  
 Scott, Bessie, 163  
 Scott, Betsy, 179  
 Scott, Billey, 62  
 Scott, Charity, 198, 284  
 Scott, Colemus, 336  
 Scott, Eliza, 162, 175  
 Scott, Elizabeth, 137, 236  
 Scott, Elizabeth/Betsy, 178  
 Scott, Fleming L., 285  
 Scott, George, 198, 283  
 Scott, Hannah, 182, 356  
 Scott, Isham, 285  
 Scott, Jacob (Captain), 61  
 Scott, Jacob (General), 62, 67  
 Scott, James, 198, 284  
 Scott, Jane, 185, 198, 284, 285  
 Scott, Jennet Sewright, 118  
 Scott, John N., 285  
 Scott, John, 61, 64, 66, 68, 118, 137,  
     175, 179, 181, 182, 185, 356  
 Scott, Joseph, 118  
 Scott, Kelly, 258, 262  
 Scott, Little John, 182  
 Scott, Margaret, 285  
 Scott, Margret, 285  
 Scott, Martha Cole, 322  
 Scott, Martha, 198, 296  
 Scott, Mary, 236, 296  
 Scott, Moses, 332  
 Scott, Olive, 288  
 Scott, Paddy, 336  
 Scott, Patrick, 97  
 Scott, Robert, 118  
 Scott, Sam, 63, 66, 181  
 Scott, Samuel, 118, 137  
 Scott, Susannah Simmons, 236, 237  
 Scott, Susannah, 236  
 Scott, Thomas Theus, 305, 306  
 Scott, Thomas, 313  
 Scott, William, 118, 123, 198, 236, 237,  
     288, 337  
 Scott, Winny, 335  
 Scott, John, Jr., 182  
 Scott, William, Jr., 237, 337

- Scott, 195, 327  
Scottish settlement, 23  
Scotts Creek, 15  
Screaming Eagle Rd, 368  
Screven, Barbara Rankin Galphin  
    Holmes, 109  
Screven, Charles Odingsell (Rev.), 109  
Screven, Elizabeth Pendarvis Bryan,  
    22  
Screven, John, 22  
Screven, Samuel, 241  
Screven, Sarah Witter Pert Grimbail,  
    241  
Sculleyville, Oklahoma, 64  
Sealey, Benjamin, 86, 137  
Searugg, Olevin, 287  
Searugg, Sophie, 287  
Seasar (Caesar), 81  
Seaton, England, 42  
Seawee Indians, 26, 44, 78  
Seawright, Elizabeth, 118, 119  
Seawright, Esther, 118  
Sebrell, Va., 191  
Seebrook/Seabrook, Thomas, 137  
Seed of Settiquah (a Cherokee Indian),  
    137  
Seheault, James, 28  
Selma, Ala., 143  
Seminole Indians, 74, 123, 131  
Senatuees, 34  
Seneca River, 70  
Senecas, 36  
Senf, Christian, 285, 286  
Senf, Lucas, 286  
Senn, Levi, 369  
Sequoyah (a Cherokee Indian), 117  
Serle, Robert, 214  
Serowee, 90, 149  
Sessions Island, 28  
Settiquah, 146  
Severn, Richard, 98  
Sewee Bay, 2, 3, 4, 28  
Sewee Indians, 3, 4, 26, 27, 28, 30, 32,  
    41, 43, 44, 75, 77, 78  
Sewee River, 26  
Sewee town, 30  
Sewee, 2, 5, 32  
Seweess, 26, 28  
Sewright, James, 118  
Sewright, Jennet, 118  
Sewright, Robert, 118  
Sewright, Samuel, 118  
Sewright, Sarah, 118  
Sewright, William, 118  
Sexton family, 263, 264  
Seymor, \_\_\_\_ (Parson), 115  
Seymour, Charlotte, 342  
Seymour, Eliza I., 342  
Seymour, Mary Ann, 342  
Seymour, Samuel W., 342  
Seymour, Sarah L., 342  
Seymour, W. N., 391  
Seymour, William S., 342  
Seymour, William W., 342  
Shaawano Indians, 33  
Shaawanwa Indians, 27, 33, 34, 35,  
    101, 103  
Shaawanwas/Shawnees/Savannahs,  
    34  
Shackleford, W.C., 313  
Shadoo, 4  
Shaftesbury, 11, 25  
Shamfain, T., 287  
Sharlock, Elizabeth Hutchins, 237  
Sharper, Rebecca, 289  
Sharr's Creek Township. P.O.  
    Graniteville, 364  
Shavis, Hannah, 336  
Shaw Air Force Base, 195  
Shaw Township, 339  
Shaw, Alexander, 287  
Shaw, Bridget, 109  
Shaw, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 112  
Shaw. See Bowman, 324  
Shawnee Indians, 34, 35, 167  
She-a-wee, 26  
Shedd, James, 223  
Shedd, Sabilla Robertson, 223  
Shee-a-wee Bay, 28  
Sheed, George, 137  
Sheel, George, 100, 137  
Sheila (a Black), 33  
Shelby Co., Ind, 74  
Sheldon plantation, 90

- Sheldon, 217  
 Shembee, 100  
 Shepard, Nancy Breden, 267  
 Shepherd, Ebby, 187  
 Sheppard St., 257  
 Sheppard, James, 100  
 Sheridan Township, 255, 257, 359, 361  
 Sherlock family, 329  
 Sherman, James, 305  
 Sherwen, John, 151  
 Short, Anne, 266  
 Short, Virginia "Jane," 266  
 Shoulters, Margaret, 314  
 Shubrick, Thomas, 137  
 Shutreea Indians, 34  
 Sifter (a Cherokee Indian), 137  
 Sigmond, Maxine, 394  
 Silby, Samuel, 28  
 Silk Hope, 283  
 Silver Bluff, 2, 45, 86, 108, 109, 111, 113, 115, 116  
 Silvester (an Indian), 219, 224  
 Simmers, Rockie, 394  
 Simmonds, Nathaniel, 239  
 Simmons, Ann Holmes, 239  
 Simmons, Ann Keating, 237  
 Simmons, Ann, 236, 239, 240  
 Simmons, Anne, 237, 239  
 Simmons, Anthony, 238, 241  
 Simmons, Benjamin, 237, 238, 239  
 Simmons, Benjamin, Jr., 239  
 Simmons, Ebenezer, 236, 237, 238, 239, 242  
 Simmons, Ebenezer, Jr., 239  
 Simmons, Edward, 237  
 Simmons, Eleanor, 239  
 Simmons, Eliza Susannah, 240  
 Simmons, Eliza, Jones, 238  
 Simmons, Elizabeth, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240  
 Simmons, Esther Simmons, 239  
 Simmons, Henry, 238  
 Simmons, Jacob, 239  
 Simmons, James, 239  
 Simmons, Jane Stanyarne, 239  
 Simmons, Jane, 239  
 Simmons, John, 236, 237, 239  
 Simmons, Martha, 236  
 Simmons, Mary Ann, 240  
 Simmons, Mary D'Harriette, 237  
 Simmons, Mary Odingsell Jones, 242  
 Simmons, Mary, 237, 238, 239, 240  
 Simmons, Maurice, 239, 240  
 Simmons, Morris, 240  
 Simmons, Peter, 237, 239  
 Simmons, Rebecca, 236  
 Simmons, Richd., 332  
 Simmons, Samuel, 238  
 Simmons, Sarah, 237  
 Simmons, Susanna, 236  
 Simmons, Susannah, 236, 237  
 Simmons, Theodora Frampton, 239  
 Simmons, Thomas Young, 240  
 Simmons, Thomas, 236, 237, 239, 240  
 Simmons, William, 236, 237  
 Simmons, John, Jr., 236  
 Simond/Simonds, Thomas, 137  
 Simons, Ann Hume, 230  
 Simons, Ann, 236, 238, 239, 240  
 Simons, Anthony, 245  
 Simons, Benjamin, 237, 240, 243, 246  
 Simons, Catherine Hume, 230  
 Simons, Catherine, 236, 240  
 Simons, Edward, 240  
 Simons, Eleanor Wilson, 240  
 Simons, Elizabeth, 236, 238, 239, 240, 246  
 Simons, Esther, 236, 246  
 Simons, Francis, 236, 238, 240, 246  
 Simons, Hanna, 236  
 Simons, Hannah, 246  
 Simons, Hester, 236  
 Simons, James D. (Rev.), 241  
 Simons, James, 241  
 Simons, John Hume, 251  
 Simons, Judith, 236, 246  
 Simons, Keating, 240  
 Simons, Lydia Ball, 240  
 Simons, Martha, 246, 301  
 Simons, Mary Ester DuPre, 246  
 Simons, Mary Esther, 240  
 Simons, Mary Read, 240  
 Simons, Mary, 246  
 Simons, Maurice, 239, 240

- Simons, Peter, 236, 237, 246  
Simons, Priscilla, 307  
Simons, Rachel, 240  
Simons, Rebecca, 237, 240  
Simons, Ruth Lowndes, 240  
Simons, Samuel, 246  
Simons, Sarah Lydia, 235  
Simons, Sarah Tucker Harris, 241  
Simons, Sarah, 240  
Simons, Sedgewick Lewis, 240  
Simons, Thomas Grange, 240, 251  
Simons, Thomas, 240, 241  
Simons, Tucker Harris, 241  
Simons, 235  
Simpson (place), 218  
Simpson, Elizabeth, 218  
Simpson, John, 312  
Simpson, Lydia M., 312  
Simpson, William, 312  
Sindy (free), 336  
Singletery, John, 308  
Singletons, 348  
Sinkler, Ann Mouzon DuPre, 246  
Sinkler, Ann, 245  
Sinkler, Daniel, 245, 246  
Sinkler, Elizabeth, 245  
Sinkler, James, 245  
Sinkler, Jane, 245  
Sinkler, Peter, 245  
Sirvee Indians, 27  
Sissipahaw Indians, 44  
Sistrunk, George, 314  
Sitgraves, Jenny, 163  
Sitgraves, John S., 163, 180  
Six Nations, 59  
Sizemore family, 264  
Sizemore, B., 365  
Sizemore, Ned, 267  
Sizemore, Rebecca, 373  
Skaliloske/Skililoske (a Cherokee Indian), 138  
Skeen, Virginia "Jane," 265  
Skiacasea, 99, 124  
Skiagun(s)ta, 81  
Skiagusta, 80, 81, 138  
Skiakow, 81  
Slann, Peter, 138  
Slave-Catcher (a Cherokee Indian), 138  
Slavery, xii  
Slave trade, xi, xii  
Sloman, Mark, 28  
Sludders, William, 138  
Smallpox, 77  
Smallwood, Mat(t)hew, 23, 138  
Smart (a Black), 33  
Smericke, Francis, 98  
Smericke, Mary Cantey, 98  
Smiling Indians, 375  
Smiling, Anie M., 377  
Smiling, Archie E., 377  
Smiling, Bluma, 376  
Smiling, Calwell, 376  
Smiling, Caulie M., 377  
Smiling, David S., 377  
Smiling, Elizabeth, 376, 377  
Smiling, Elusee, 375  
Smiling, Govan, 376  
Smiling, Hamton, 376  
Smiling, Harriet E., 376  
Smiling, Henry T., 377  
Smiling, Henry W., 376  
Smiling, Henry, 375  
Smiling, Huthford, 375  
Smiling, Ida, 377  
Smiling, James, 377  
Smiling, John, 376  
Smiling, Joseph H., 375  
Smiling, Joseph S., 376  
Smiling, Joseph, Jr., 376  
Smiling, Lardina, 377  
Smiling, Laura, 376  
Smiling, Luvita, 377  
Smiling, Maggie, 375  
Smiling, Mamer, 377  
Smiling, Mary, 376  
Smiling, Matilda, 378  
Smiling, Metherine, 375  
Smiling, Moses M., 377  
Smiling, Nancy A., 376  
Smiling, Rutherline, 375  
Smiling, Sene, 376  
Smiling, Silla, 376  
Smiling, Zeila, 376



- Smilings Indians, 263  
 Smith, A.E., 68  
 Smith, Abraham, 138  
 Smith, Ann Odingsell, 242  
 Smith, Anna, 375  
 Smith, Augustine, 86, 138  
 Smith, Carrie, 372  
 Smith, Celia, 372  
 Smith, Charity, 280  
 Smith, Christian, 318  
 Smith, Dick, 138  
 Smith, Edward, 280  
 Smith, Elizabeth Mary Pendarvis, 21  
 Smith, Elizabeth, 372  
 Smith, Felix, 59  
 Smith, George, 138, 241  
 Smith, Hannah, 261  
 Smith, Henry, 372  
 Smith, Hugh (Rev.), 110  
 Smith, James, 232  
 Smith, John, 83, 86, 138, 242  
 Smith, Joseph, 99  
 Smith, Josiah (Rev.), 239  
 Smith, Justina, 126  
 Smith, Levisa, 222  
 Smith, Mary Blakeway, 92  
 Smith, Mary Catherine Locklear, 372  
 Smith, Mary Elizabeth, 221  
 Smith, Mary, 302, 303  
 Smith, Nathaniel, 221  
 Smith, Pernel, 372  
 Smith, Reddick, 363  
 Smith, Richard, 92, 138  
 Smith, Richard/Dick, 138  
 Smith, Sarah Witter Pert Grimbail  
     Screven, 241  
 Smith, Sarah, 109, 110, 313  
 Smith, Stephen, 109  
 Smith, Thomas, 32, 138, 226  
 Smith, Thomas, Jr., 21, 137  
 Smith, W.S., 274  
 Smith, William, 139, 298, 299, 307, 372  
 Smith, Xtopher, 237  
 Smith/Sonith, C., 349  
 Smith, 316  
 Smyth, John Ferdinand Dalziel, 61  
 Smyth, John, 11, 33  
 Smyth, Margaret Adger, 143  
 Smyth, Thomas (Rev.), 143  
 Smythe, Augustine T., 143, 144  
 Smythe, Hannah McCord, 144  
 Smythe, Harriott Ravenel Buist, 144  
 Smythe, Langdon Cheves, 144  
 Smythe, Louisa Cheves, 144  
 Smythe, Louisa Rebecca Hayne  
     McCord, 143  
 Smythe, Susan Dunlap Adger, 144  
 Sneed, Christine, 373  
 Sneed, Eliza, 373  
 Sneed, Frances, 373  
 Sneed, Isaac, 373  
 Sneed, Lee, 373  
 Sneed, Mattie Luetta, 373  
 Sneed, Mattie, 373  
 Sneed, Meredith, 373  
 Sneed, Sarah Ellen, 373  
 Sneed, Sarah, 373  
 Sneed, William, 373  
 Sneed, Zorabelle, 373  
 Sneeds, 373  
 Snell, Catherine, 128  
 Snelle, Catherine, 133  
 Society for the Propagation of the  
     Gospel, xi, 41, 43, 76  
 Soffy (an Indian), 304  
 Solomon, Alexander, 310  
 Solomon, Benjamin, 310  
 Solomon, Catherine, 310  
 Solomon, Charles, 309, 310  
 Solomon, Henry, 310  
 Solomon, Hester, 310  
 Solomon, Katy, 309  
 Solomon, Kitty, 309, 310  
 Solomon, Sarah, 310  
 Somerville, Twedie, 145  
 Sommerton, Berkeley Co, 132  
 Sondricker, John, 96  
 Sonith, 349  
 Sookee Creek, 34  
 Soogela King, 87  
 Soraws/Sarah/Cheraw Indians, 35  
 Soreano family, 259  
 South Carolina, Indians in, x, xi, xiii,  
     xiv, xvi

- South Carolina, slave trade, xi, xii  
South Carolina Council of Safety, 108  
South Carolina Department of  
Archives, 13  
South Carolina Highway Department,  
16, 19  
South Carolina Historical Society, 1  
South Carolina Indian Museum, 30  
South Carolina Military Academy, 235  
South Carolina State Colored College,  
227  
South Carolina Warrants for Land, 3  
South Carolina, 1, 3, 4, 5, 8, 20, 23, 24,  
78  
South Edisto River, 202  
South Mulberry plantation, 25  
South Santee River, 26, 27  
Southern Department of Indian  
Affairs, 86, 107, 108  
Southern Nations of Indians, 132  
Soutry Town, 80, 81  
Spain, 70  
Spanau, 58  
Spaniards, 4, 8, 46, 75, 92, 214  
Spanish Cutoff, 112, 113  
Spanish Florida, 44  
Spanish West Indies, 283  
Spanish, xii, xiv, 1, 5, 23, 46, 283  
Spann, Ann, 141  
Spann, Charles C. (Dr.), 141  
Spann, Charles, 141, 284  
Spann, Eleanor Crowley, 141  
Spann, James G., 141  
Spann, John Russell, 141  
Spann, Leonora Davis, 141  
Spann, Margaret Richardson, 141  
Spann, Mary Ann Russell, 141  
Spann, Mary Britton, 141  
Spann, Mary Ellis, 141  
Spann, Mary Gertrude Glen, 141  
Spann, Richard Russell, 141  
Spann, Sarah Eugenia, 141  
Spann, Timothy, 141  
Spann, William, 141  
Spartanburg, S.C., 69, 339, 375  
Spear, Jacob, 96  
Speeder, James, 336  
Speeder, Sam, 336  
Speer, William, 314  
Spencer property, 69  
Spencer, John, 236  
Spencer, Richd., 236  
Spencer, Sarah, 236  
Spencer, Seth, 278  
Sphynx Co, 86  
Splatt, Benjamin, 208  
Splatt, Sarah Eberson, 208  
Spoon Savanna, 21  
Spoons, 17, 19, 20  
Spoon's Savanna, 20  
Spottswood, \_\_\_\_ (Col.), 57  
Spratt family, 67, 168, 182  
Spratt, James McKee, 182  
Spratt, James, 168  
Spratt, Thomas D., 168, 182  
Spratt, Thomas "Kanawha," 182  
Spratt, Thomas, 61  
Spratt, "Cainhoy," 182  
Spring Bank Baptist Church, 195  
Spring, Simeon (Captain), 40  
Springs, J., 63  
Springs, John, 63  
Springs, Kitty, 254  
Squirrel (an Indian), 40  
Squirrel King (an Indian), 40  
Squirrell, William, 186  
St. Andrews, 310  
St. Andrew's Parish, 18, 20, 36, 50, 51  
St. Andrew's Society, 131  
St. Augustine, 3, 5, 8, 25, 41, 44, 46, 75,  
78, 93, 214  
St. Barnabas Mission, 253  
St. Bartholomew's Parish, xi, 22, 35,  
36, 208, 255, 331, 257, 356, 358  
St. Catherine, 4  
St. Denis Parish, 126, 139, 140, 147,  
152, 232, 233, 243, 283, 331  
St. Domingo, 301, 317, 320  
St. George's Parish, 99, 232, 307  
St. George's, Dorchester, 20, 50, 255,  
307, 357, 358  
St. Gyles Cussoe, 11, 14, 32  
St. Helena (tribe), 2, 122  
St. Helena Island, 2, 7, 15, 23

- St. Helena, 5, 7, 24, 147, 216, 277, 318  
 St. James Goose Creek, 41, 42, 52, 232, 233, 259, 260, 261, 271, 294, 307, 309, 312, 340, 343, 346, 353, 355, 392  
 St. James Parish, 133, 245  
 St. James Santee, 43, 52, 245, 246, 247, 308  
 St. John's Berkeley, 42, 52, 248, 260, 261, 278, 279, 280, 281, 331, 342, 343, 348, 351  
 St. John's Colleton, 193, 194, 274, 275  
 St. John's Parish, 44, 238, 259, 279, 281, 282  
 St. John's River, 132  
 St. Julian, 100  
 St. Julien, Pierre de, Sr., 42  
 St. Lang, Robert, 96  
 St. Marks Church, 230  
 St. Mark's Parish, 137, 141  
 St. Mary River, 71  
 St. Mather/Mathew, 1  
 St. Matthew's Parish, 140  
 St. Michaels Parish, 333  
 St. Michaels, 194, 274, 279, 280  
 St. Paul's Church, 231, 254  
 St. Paul's Parish, xi, 17, 20, 21, 42, 50, 194, 254, 255, 316, 357, 359  
 St. Paul's, 358, 359  
 St. Peter's Parish, 245  
 St. Philip's Parish, 50, 98, 103, 148, 232, 236, 333  
 St. Philip's Register, 233, 238  
 St. Philip's, 194, 243, 274, 279, 280, 294  
 St. Stephens, 331, 349  
 St. Stephen's Parish, 42, 260, 279, 280, 281, 308, 342, 344, 348, 352  
 St. Thaddeus Church, 228  
 St. Thomas Parish, 52, 126, 139, 140, 147, 152, 232, 233, 237, 238, 243, 283, 331  
 Stacey, Susannah, 266  
 Stack, Anthony, 96  
 Stack, Hannah, 106  
 Staggers family, 211  
 Staggers, George, 211  
 Staggers, John William (Dr.), 211  
 Staggers, John, 211  
 Staggers, Martin, 211  
 Staggers, Mary Presley Cooper, 211  
 Staggers, Phillis, 211  
 Staggers, William, 211  
 Stainer, Jacob Hans, 96  
 Stair, \_\_\_\_ (Lord), 85  
 Stall, John R., 320  
 Standing Turkey (a Cherokee Indian), 139  
 Stanley, Jane, 267  
 Stanley, Judith (Nancy), 267  
 Stanley, Nancy (Judith), 266  
 Stanley, William, 267  
 Stanton family, 73  
 Stanyarne, Anne, 217  
 Stanyarne, Elizabeth, 216, 217  
 Stanyarne, James (Colonel), 216  
 Stanyarne, James, 89, 90, 139  
 Stanyarne, Jane, 50, 239  
 Stanyarne, John, 50, 91, 274  
 Stanyarne, Joseph, 193, 274  
 Stanyarne, Rachel Fitch, 216  
 Stanyarne, Sarah, 217  
 Stanyarne, Thomas, 116  
 Stapleton, Beedy, 308  
 Stapleton, Crawford, 308  
 Stapleton, Dorothea, 308  
 Stapleton, James, 308  
 Stapleton, Levy, 308  
 Stapleton, Mary, 308  
 Stapleton, Sarah, 308  
 Stapleton, Steven, 308  
 Starbuck family, 73  
 Starnes, Elizabeth DuPre Rainey, 249  
 Starnes, Ella, 384  
 Starnes, Ephraim, 369  
 Starnes, James, 368, 369  
 Starnes, Janette, 369  
 Starnes, John, 249  
 Starnes, Landum, 369  
 Starnes, Lucy, 369  
 Starns, Daisy A., 388  
 Starr, 73  
 Stateburg, 195, 327  
 Stead, William, 139  
 Stedham, Benjamin, 114  
 Steecowee (Stekoe) (town), 81

- Steedman, Elizabeth Kelsey, 310  
Steedman, Elizabeth, 310  
Steedman, James, 310  
Steel Creek Township, Mecklenburg Co., N.C., 174, 179, 382  
Steep Bottom, 326  
Steill, Robert, 96  
Steill/Steel, Robert, 139  
Stephen, Tom, 383  
Stephens family, 182  
Stephens, Betsy, 380  
Stephens, George, 380  
Stephens, Harriet, 66, 182  
Stephens, Harriot, 182  
Stephens, John, 99  
Stephens, Lewis, 63, 65, 182  
Stephens, Little, 182  
Stephens, Polly, 66, 182  
Stephens, Thomas, 65, 182  
Stephens, Tom, 183  
Stephenson, James, 87  
Stephen's Creek, 59, 201  
Sterling plantation, 139  
Sterling, Ann, 139  
Sterling, George, 136, 139  
Sterling, Hannah, 139  
Sterling, John, 139  
Sterling, Mary, 139, 140  
Sterling, William, 139  
Sterling/Sterland, George, 139  
Stevens, Abigail, 99  
Stevens, Daniel, 293  
Stevens, George, 144  
Stevens, James (Capt.), 277  
Stevens, James, 276  
Stevens, John, 99  
Stevens, Joseph, 99, 276  
Stevens, Margaret Anne, 217  
Stevens, Martha, 99  
Stevens, Mary Francis, 187  
Stevens, Richard, 93  
Stevens, Robert, 144  
Stevens, Samuel, 99  
Stewart, Diana, 292  
Stewart, Dianah, 292  
Stewart, John, 292  
Stewart, Judith, 91  
Stewart, Mary, 50  
Stewart, Patrick, 28  
Stewart/Stuart, John, 292  
Stickowee, 138  
Stiles(?), Mary, 236  
Stiles, Rebecca Simmons, 236  
Stiles, Samuel, 236  
Stiles, \_\_\_\_ (Rev.-Dr.), 60, 71  
Stillman, James, 305  
Stit(t), Agnes Jameson, 195  
Stit(t), James, 195  
Stitsmith, Thomas, 96  
Stobo, Elizabeth Louisa, 22  
Stobo, \_\_\_\_ (Reverend), 28  
Stoboe, William, 147  
Stock, John, 99  
Stokes County, 73  
Stokes, Elizabeth, 219, 221, 224  
Stokes, Grace, 245  
Stokes, Silvester, 219  
Stokes, Thomas, 219  
Stokes, 224  
Stolea, Hannah Maria, 96  
Stone, John, 134  
Stoney, Louisa Cheves Smythe, 144  
Stoney, Samuel G., 144  
Stono River, 11, 50, 89, 90, 91, 100  
Stonoe Indians, 2, 3, 75  
Stonoh River, 3  
Stonoh, 15  
Strickland family, 372  
Strobhart, James A., 290  
Strohecker, Charles E., 321  
Strong Man, 57  
Strother, John Dargan, 219  
Strother, Sarah Woodward, 219  
Strother, William, 219  
Stuart Town, 23, 75  
Stuart, Betsy (Busby), 297  
Stuart, Betsy, 296  
Stuart, Charles, 144  
Stuart, Henry, 144  
Stuart, John, 107, 108, 123, 144  
Stuart, Kesiah Woodward, 215  
Stuart, Sarah, 144  
Stuart, Wilson, 215  
Stubbs, Eleanor McDonald Farrell, 128



- Stubbs, Wm., 128  
 Stubens, John, 288  
 Stuckanox Indians, 52  
 Stukes, Albertas, 376  
 Stukes, James E., 376  
 Stukes, James R., 376  
 Stukes, Margaret, 376  
 Stukes, Quite, 376  
 Stukes, Rebecca M., 376  
 Stukes, Willie D., 376  
 Stum, Eleanor McDonald Farrell  
     Stubbs, 128  
 Sturdivant, John, 214  
 Sturdivant, Sarah Hollomon  
     Woodward, 214  
 Sturzenegger, John, 116  
 Sturzenggar, John, 111  
 Styles, Susan, 350  
 Suahoa (an Indian), 45  
 Suckey (free), 333, 334, 336  
 Sugar Creek Church, 62  
 Sugar Town, 58, 79, 80, 102, 167  
 Suger Jemey, 58  
 Sugeree Indians, 51  
 Sugespoga (village), 71, 134  
 Sullivan's Island, 131  
 Summerford family, 372  
 Summers family, 43, 44  
 Summers, Jno., 92  
 Summers, Thomas, 43, 145  
 Summers/Sommers, George, 145  
 Summers/Sommers, Henrietta Rose,  
     145  
 Summerton, 30  
 Summerville, 14, 253, 254, 259  
 Sumnas, Martha Simmons, 236  
 Sumner, Nathaniel, 99  
 Sumter County, 141, 185, 191, 195, 203,  
     209, 263, 271, 285, 311, 327, 375  
 Sumter District, 284, 290  
 Sumter National Forest, 72  
 Sumter, Mary Cantey Jameson, 195  
 Sumter, Thomas, 195  
 Sumter, 327  
 Superintendents, 83  
 Surrell family, 259  
 Surry County, 57, 73, 190  
 Susan (an Indian), 267  
 Susan, 277  
 Susannah (an Indian), 295  
 Susannah, 276  
 Susquehannock Indians, 48  
 Sutcliffe, Adelaide, 300  
 Sutcliffe, Anna Adelaide, 295  
 Sutura Town, 79, 80  
 Sutuskey, George, 40  
 Swain family, 73  
 Swain, Obed, 74  
 Swan, Ann H., 110  
 Swancey, James, 201  
 Sweat, Allen, 378  
 Sweat, Amanda, 347, 353  
 Sweat, Archie, 355  
 Sweat, Ben, 347, 353  
 Sweat, Bessie, 258  
 Sweat, Calwell, 353  
 Sweat, Carrie, 372  
 Sweat, Cynthia, 346  
 Sweat, Daniel, 340, 346  
 Sweat, Daniell, 353  
 Sweat, David, 346, 347  
 Sweat, Docia, 373  
 Sweat, Eliza, 346, 347  
 Sweat, Elizabeth, 347, 353  
 Sweat, Ella, 378  
 Sweat, George, 372  
 Sweat, Georgia, 353  
 Sweat, Hampton, 353  
 Sweat, Henrietta, 346, 378  
 Sweat, Jack, 346  
 Sweat, James W., 378  
 Sweat, James, 337, 347, 355  
 Sweat, Jerry, 293  
 Sweat, Jim, 346, 353  
 Sweat, Johnie, 355  
 Sweat, Laurel, 347  
 Sweat, Laurell, 353  
 Sweat, Levia, 355  
 Sweat, Martha, 355  
 Sweat, Mary, 346, 347, 353  
 Sweat, Noah, 346  
 Sweat, Patience, 306, 307  
 Sweat, Presley, 347, 353  
 Sweat, Simpson, 353

- Sweat, Sophia, 307  
Sweat, Thomas, 372  
Sweat, William, 346  
Sweat, Willie, 353  
Sweat, Willis, 347  
Sweat/Pratt, Peter, 353  
Sweats, 262  
Sweatt family, 372  
Sweet Springs, Va., 144  
Sweet family, 73  
Swett, Benjamin, 340  
Swett, Brantley, 340  
Swett, Cinthia, 340  
Swett, Daniel, 340  
Swett, David, 340  
Swett, Elizabeth, 340  
Swett, Leah, 340  
Swett, Noah, 340  
Swett, William, 335  
Swicord, Rebecca, 109, 110  
Swindall family, 263, 264  
Swindall, Elizabeth, 265  
Swindall, Elvira (Vie), 264  
Swindall, J., 266  
Swindall, John Wesley, 264  
Swinton, Elizabeth, 243  
Swiss, 75  
Switzerland, 75  
Sydnor, Mary Ann, 247  
Sydnor, Sarah Barksdale, 247  
Sylvia, 301  
Symmonds, Frances, 236  
Symmonds, Henry, 236  
Symmons, Anne, 239  
Symmons, Elizabeth, 238  
Symonds, Hannah, 236  
Symonds, Henry (Capt.), 100  
Symonds, Richd., 239  
Symonds, Thos., 236  
Symonds, Hannah, Jr., 236  
Sympoyossee (a Creek Indian), 145  
Sytire, Jane, 306  
  
Tacitee (Tossetee), 81  
Taensa Indians, 122  
Taggart, Mary, 200, 301, 302  
Tail, the (a Cherokee Indian), 145  
  
Taitt, Davey, 129  
Taitt, David, 145  
Talapoosa Indians, 89  
Tallahassee, Florida, 101, 284  
Tallapoosa (town), 71  
Tallasee (town), 71  
Talley, Angela, 395  
Talley, Barbara, 395  
Talley, Warren, 395  
Tallitahe (a Cherokee Indian), 145  
Tallochama (a Cherokee Indian), 145  
Tally, Henry, 145  
Tamasee (town), 70  
Tamathli King, 107  
Tamplet, Peter, 243  
Tan, Henry, 259  
Tan, Joseph, 364  
Tan, Mary Varner, 259  
Tan, Mary, 364  
Tan, Tine, 364  
Tann, Alice, 346, 353  
Tann, Elizabeth, 346, 353  
Tann, Jesse, 346, 353  
Tann, John, 346, 347, 353, 392  
Tann, Joseph, 346  
Tann, Mary, 346, 347  
Tann, Sarah, 346, 347  
Tann, Timothy, 346  
Tann, Tinn, 347  
Tann, Valentine, 353  
Tann, William, 346, 347, 353  
Tanner, John, 86, 145  
Tart, Enos, 298  
Tate, David, 129  
Tate, John, 129  
Tate, Sehoy McPherson, 129  
Tate, Sehoy Moniac, 129  
Tate/Taitt, David, 129  
Tatnell, Joseph, 89  
Taukchiray, Wes, 375  
Taukchiray, 47, 394  
Taurence, Samuel, 145  
Tawhaw, John, 186  
Taylor, Abraham, 345  
Taylor, David, 310  
Taylor, Frankey, 192, 291  
Taylor, Franky, 191, 291

- Taylor, Girl, 345  
 Taylor, Gowen, 192, 291  
 Taylor, Isabella, 345  
 Taylor, Jacob, 288  
 Taylor, James, 294  
 Taylor, Jane, 310  
 Taylor, Martha, 128  
 Taylor, Thom (King), 80  
 Taylor, William, 215, 294  
 Taylor, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 111, 114  
 Taylor, \_\_\_\_ (Capt.), 57  
 Tekenkiskee, 80  
*Telescope* (newspaper), 142  
 Telfer, Robert, 324  
 Tenisa (Tennessee) River, 71  
 Tennent, Agnes, 145  
 Tennent, Bethea, 145  
 Tennent, Jennet, 145  
 Tennent, John, 145  
 Tennent, William, 145  
 Tennent, \_\_\_\_, 231  
 Tennessee, xiv, 24, 70, 73, 74, 86, 171  
 Tensaw (town), 122  
 Tepio (free), 333  
 Terron, Samuel, 145  
 Texas, 68, 143, 173  
 Thackam, Thomas, 193  
 Thatcher, Harold, 395  
 Thee, John H., 206  
 Theiler, Jacob, 96  
 Theus, Carolina Eliza, 144  
 Theus, Thomas, 305  
 Thiboe, 80  
 Thirty-Two Mile House, 199  
 Thomas (an Indian), 339  
 Thomas, Ann Elizabeth, 305  
 Thomas, Edward, 42, 44  
 Thomas, Elizabeth, 311  
 Thomas, Frances, 311  
 Thomas, Hester, 311  
 Thomas, John, 272  
 Thomas, Randolph, 395  
 Thomas, Rebecca, 206, 341  
 Thomas, Sarah, 219  
 Thomas, William H., 63, 145  
 Thompson, Annie McDonald Glass, 128  
 Thompson, Mary C., 310  
 Thompson, Shem, 128  
 Thompson, \_\_\_\_ (Colonel), 168  
 Thomson, Carolina Eliza Theus, 144  
 Thomson, Charlotte, 144  
 Thomson, Elizabeth Sabb, 144  
 Thomson, Eugenia Russell, 144  
 Thomson, Eugenia, 144  
 Thomson, Harriet Rachel, 144  
 Thomson, John Paul, 144  
 Thomson, John, 243  
 Thomson, Margaret, 243  
 Thomson, Mary, 144  
 Thomson, William (Col.), 118, 144  
 Thomson, William Russell, 144  
 Thomson, William, 243  
 Thomson, \_\_\_\_ (Captain), 60  
 Thornburg, \_\_\_\_ (Mrs.), 225  
 Thorne family, 211  
 Thorne, Caroline, 211  
 Thorne, John Stocks, 211  
 Thorne, John, 211  
 Thorne, Philip, 211  
 Thorne, Rebecca, 211  
 Thorne, Susan, 211  
 Thorne, Thomas, 211  
 Thorowgood, Adam, 213  
 Thorowgood, Sarah Offley, 213  
*Three Brothers* (ship), 4  
 Thurston (trader), 145  
 Thus Saw Wontsee, 58  
 Thwaites, Mary Hutchinson, 238  
 Tieler, Sophia, 290  
 Tillman, Benjamin R. (Gov.), 68  
 Timins, Alex, 68  
 Timms family, 183  
 Tims Branch, 114  
 Tims, Alec, 183, 381  
 Tims, Ann, 183, 381  
 Tims, Harry, 183, 381  
 Tims, John Alexander, 178  
 Tims, Rachael Marsh, 178  
 Tims, Rachel Quash, 181  
 Tims, Rachel, 173, 181, 183, 381  
 Tims/Thames family, 382  
 Tina (a Black), 115  
 Tindal, Allen S., 377

- Tindal, Cleophas, 378  
Tindal, Edward P., 377  
Tindal, Edward V., 378  
Tindal, Magdalene, 378  
Tindal, May Bell, 377  
Tinley, William, 89  
Tistoe (an Indian), 99, 146  
Titmarsh, Giles, 20  
Titmarsh, Mary Pendarvis, 20  
Titus, Captain, 26  
Tobey's Creek, 191  
Tobias, Susan A., 312  
Toby (free), 333  
Tolequo the Less (town), 81  
Tolliver family, 264  
Tolliver, Betsy, 266  
Tom (an Indian), 146, 308  
Tom (free), 334  
Tom, 80  
Tomatley Town, 101, 149  
Tomatly Town, 125  
Tomawtley, 146  
Tomlinson, Mildred, 161  
Tommozilley (town), 81  
Tomolla King, 103  
Tomotley Barony, 90  
Toney, 276, 277  
Tonio, M.A., 227  
Tony (a Black), 33  
Tony (an Indian), 146, 283  
Tool, Robert, 146  
Toole, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 59  
Tooler (free), 336  
Toomela [Creek] Town, 123  
Toomer family, 392  
Toomer, Charles, 355  
Toomer, Cornelia, 350, 354, 355  
Toomer, Eugenia, 351, 354  
Toomer, Irene, 351, 355  
Toomer, Isaac, 350, 351, 354, 355  
Toomer, Joseph, 355  
Toomer, Rebecca, 350  
Toomer, Theodora, 355  
Toomer, Theophilus, 355  
Toomer, William, 350  
Toomy, Mary Ann Simmons, 240  
Toomy, Michael, 240  
Top Consa Haggrew, 58  
Toquoh, 102  
Tories, 61, 72, 121, 218  
Totaiah-Hoi (a Cherokee Indian), 146  
Touksecay, 60  
Towerhill, Di, 276  
Towerhill, Die, 276  
Towerhill, Jack, 277  
Towerhill, Nancy, 276  
Towerhill, Peggy, 277  
Towerhill, Rose, 276  
Towerhill, 277  
Town Creek, 112, 113  
Toxaway, 137, 149  
Tracy, Hector, 359  
Tradd, Robert, 8, 134  
Traders, 84  
Tranter, Richard, 146  
Travis, 187  
Treaty of Augusta, 60  
Treaty of Nation Ford, 67, 170, 173, 175  
Treaty of Pine Tree Hill, 60  
Trescott, Edward, 25  
Trescott, 25  
Trevelyan, G. M., ix  
Trimnal, Roger, 67, 393, 394  
Trotter, John, 116  
Troy, Patrick, 146  
Trumbal (trader), 146  
Trumbull, John, 100  
Tu Que La Que (an Indian), 215  
Tuckabatchee (town), 71  
Tuckabatchee Indians, 129  
Tuckabugga Indians, 122  
Tucker, Keziah Elizabeth, 188  
Tucker, William R., 293  
Tucksekey, 58  
Tucksoie (town), 81  
Tuff, J., 307  
Tugaloo River, 70, 201  
Tumbleston, Ann, 357  
Tumbleston, Charles, 357  
Tumbleston, Elizabeth, 357  
Tumbleston, Francis, 357  
Tumbleston, John, 357  
Tumbleston, Josiah, 357



- Tumbleston, Richard, 357  
 Tumblestone, Charles, 358  
 Tumblestone, Evan, 358  
 Tumblestone, Francis, 358  
 Tumblestone, Henry, 358  
 Tumblestone, John, 358  
 Tumblestone, Nathaniel, 358  
 Tumblestone, Regina, 358  
 Tumblestone, William, 358  
 Tumblestones, 356  
 Tumela King, 102  
 Tunno, A., 303  
 Tunno, Adam, 318  
 Tupahatki/Tuppahatei (a Creek Indian), 146  
 Tuquoh, 102  
 Turk, Agnes, 106  
 Turk, John, 106  
 Turk, Meomy, 106  
 Turk, Thomas, 106  
 Turk, William, 106  
 Turks, 195, 271  
 Turnbull, Alexander, 318  
 Turnbull, Elizabeth, 318  
 Turnbull, James, 318  
 Turnbull, Joseph, 317  
 Turnbull, Rachel, 318  
 Turnbull, Robert, 318  
 Turnbull, W.E., 318  
 Turner family, 264, 372  
 Turner, Jack, 325  
 Turner, John, 325  
 Turner, Lewis, 373  
 Turner, Milly/Molly, 325  
 Turner, Nettie, 373  
 Turner, Patience, 325  
 Turquand, Elizabeth Heatly, 140  
 Turquand, Hannah, 142  
 Turquand, Martha, 142  
 Turquand, Mary Elizabeth, 140  
 Turquand, Paul (Rev.), 140  
 Tuscarora Expedition, 28  
 Tuscarora Indians, 1, 7, 15, 41, 44, 45, 57, 123, 124, 210, 293  
 Tuscarora War, 45, 123  
 Tuskeegi/Tahee (a Cherokee Indian), 146  
 Tustenogey Mico (an Indian), 111  
 Tuxoweh, 91  
 Tweede, James, 285  
 Tweede, Jennie, 285  
 Tweedie, Elizabeth Brown, 95, 158  
 Tweedie, Elizabeth, 94  
 Tweedie, Jane, 94, 95, 158  
 Tweedie, Janie, 94  
 Tweedie, Robert, 94, 158  
 Tweedie/Tweedy, Robert, 95  
 Tyner, Sarah, 87  
 Tyrrell Co., N.C., 190  
 U.S. 301, 30  
 Uche (Yuchi) Indians, 117  
 Uconnastotah (a Cherokee Indian), 132  
 Underwood, Francis, 86, 146  
 Union County, 162, 199, 222, 339, 379  
 Unnacanoi (a Cherokee Indian), 146  
 Upaimantaha (an Indian), 40  
 Upper Cherokee Indians, 35, 44, 88, 145  
 Upper Chickasaws, 135  
 Upper Creek Indians, 80, 89, 102, 106, 107, 127, 129, 134, 135, 136  
 Uscoh Cunnaluski (a Cherokee Indian), 146  
 Ushery (tribe), 2  
 Utah, 162, 170, 175, 178, 381, 382  
 Utchee (town), 81  
 Utchees, 45  
 Valley Cherokees, 70  
 Van Velsen, Catheron, 134  
 Vance Co., N.C., 57  
 Vanderdissen, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 290  
 Vanderhorst, Elizabeth Simmons, 238  
 Vanderhorst, Mary, 134  
 Vanderhorst, 273  
 Vann, David, 146  
 Vanover, Matilda Roan, 266  
 Vansusteron, John, 243  
 Vanvelsen, Ann, 236  
 Vanvelson, Jas., 237  
 Varner, Geneva, 259  
 Varner, Mamie/Mary, 259

- Varner, Mary, 259  
Varner, William, 259  
Varnertown, 259, 262  
Varnod, Francis (Rev.), 20  
Vaughan, Noel, 284  
Vaughan, Winifred, 284  
Venning, John, 89  
Ventusa (an Indian), 116  
Venus (an Indian), 211, 269  
Venus, 335, 338  
Verbin, Eliza, 276  
Verdity, Elizabeth, 96  
Vermont, xiv  
Vesey, J., 303  
Villanova family, 259  
Vincent, Mary, 339  
Vincent, Ruby, 394  
Vincent, Sandy, 339  
Virginia, xi, xiv, xvi, 4, 12, 61, 62, 63, 71, 73, 84, 87, 103, 104, 105, 106, 133, 138, 140, 145, 155, 178, 185, 186, 188, 189, 195, 201, 202, 209, 213, 215, 284  
Vollentine, James, 125  
Vollentine, John, 125  
Voree, Elizabeth, 305  
  
Waccamaw Indians, 43, 52, 60  
Waccamaw River, 50  
Wachope, John, 233  
Wacsaw Indians, 101  
Waddell, Gene, 14, 15, 25  
Wade, Florence, 394  
Wade, Gary, Jr., 395  
Wade, Gary, Sr., 395  
Wade, George, 128  
Wade, John, 185, 394  
Wade, Mary McDonald, 128  
Wade, Mary, 137  
Wade, Mike, 395  
Wade, Nathaniel, 89  
Wade, Sallie H. Harris, 171  
Wade, Sally, 395  
Wade, Sherry, 395  
Wade, Will, 171  
Wade, 112  
Wadley, William, 390  
  
Wadmacon Island, 27  
Wadmalaw Island, 238  
Wadmalaw, 194  
Wadmawlaw Island, 331  
Wadmelow Island, 288  
Wagenfeld, John, 88  
Wages, A.V., 360  
Wages, Austin, 367  
Wages, Girl, 360  
Wages, Green, 367  
Wages, J. B., 360  
Wages, June, 367  
Wages, L.O., 360  
Wages, M.E., 360  
Wages, Mary, 367  
Wages, Peter W.P., 360  
Wages, Susan, 366  
Wagner, Emmeline, 143  
Waight, Abraham, 91  
Waight, Jacob, 11  
Waites, Billy, 80  
Waldren, Sam, 334  
Walker, Daniel, 277  
Walker, Joel, 113  
Walker, John, 11  
Walker, Karen, 395  
Wallace, Edward, 88  
Wallace, Ida, 375  
Wallace, Patience Andrews, 220  
Wallexellson, Thomas, 96  
Walley, Margaret Foster Berringer  
    Yeamans, 126  
Walley, William, 32, 126  
Wallis, Edward, 89  
Wallis, John, 125  
Walsh, Michael, 115  
Walterboro, 24, 35, 36, 256  
Walterborough, 256, 257, 324  
Walters, Jerry, 305  
Wampacheroone, 26  
Wanchese, xiv  
Wando Indians, 2, 27  
Wando(e) River, 7, 12, 27  
Wandoo river, 7  
Wanniah (tribe), 2  
Wansella (an Indian), 133  
Wantoot, 42

- Wappetaw Church, 27, 76, 247  
 Wappo, 316  
 Waptaw Jack (an Indian), 32  
 War of 1812, 259  
 Waramanses, 1  
 Ward, Ann, 87  
 Ward, Bryant, 87  
 Ward, Edward, 214  
 Ward, Elizabeth (Betty), 87  
 Ward, Elizabeth Yeardley Woodward, 214  
 Ward, F.S., 302  
 Ward, Henry David, 119  
 Ward, John, 278  
 Ward, Mary Haig, 119  
 Ward, Nancy, 87  
 Waring, B., 294  
 Waring, George, 238  
 Waring, John Lloyd, 238  
 Waring, John, 220  
 Waring, Lucy Williamson, 219  
 Waring, Richd., 122  
 Waring, Sarah, 238  
 Waring, Thomas, 32  
 Warner, John, 134  
 Warner, Judith, 106  
 Warner, Samuel, 146  
 Warren Co., N.C., 57, 62, 190  
 Warren Township, 360  
 Warren, R.E., 360  
 Warrin (trader), 147  
 Warrington, Elizabeth, 341  
 Warsaw Island, 12  
 Wasamasaw Swamp, 32  
 Washington, George, 214  
 Washington, Girl, 345  
 Washington, Martha Dandridge Custis, 214  
 Washington, Martha F. Blake, 119  
 Washington, William, 119, 294  
 Wassamassaw Swamp, 122, 245  
 Wassamassaw land, 137  
 Wassumsaw Swamp, 52  
 Wat(s), James, 162  
 Wat(s), Mary Jane Cantey, 162  
 Watago, 131  
 Watary (town), 48  
 Watayree Indians, 46  
 Watboo/Wadboo Creek, 29  
 Watch Island, 78  
 Wateree River, 94  
 Wateree Chickanee, 46  
 Wateree Indians, 25, 42, 46, 47, 48, 50, 51, 52, 57, 60, 80, 94, 331  
 Wateree Jack (an Indian), 48  
 Wateree Jenny, 60  
 Wateree River, 2, 30, 46, 48, 218  
 Wateree Town, 46, 48  
 Wateree Township, 366, 367  
 Waties, Ann, 147  
 Waties, Anne Alston, 147  
 Waties, Esther LaBruce/LaBrosse-de-Marboeuf, 147  
 Waties, John, 147  
 Waties, Thomas, 147  
 Waties, William, 32, 43, 147  
 Watson, Anne, 223  
 Watson, James Alexander, 223  
 Watson, Lidia, 334  
 Watson, Lydia, 313  
 Watson, Martha, 292, 293  
 Watson, Sally, 335  
 Watson, Thomas, 293  
 Watstone, John, 147  
 Watt, James, 383  
 Watt, Mary J., 383  
 Watts family, 183, 264  
 Watts, Elizabeth, 179, 382  
 Watts, Emily E., 390  
 Watts, Evan, 178  
 Watts, Iven, 179, 382  
 Watts, James Henry, 178  
 Watts, James, 179, 369, 382  
 Watts, Jim, 183  
 Watts, L. Cora, 369  
 Watts, Leola, 158  
 Watts, Lucy J., 369  
 Watts, Lucy Marsh, 178  
 Watts, Lucy, 156, 179, 180, 183, 382, 383  
 Watts, Mary J. Whitesides, 178  
 Watts, Mary J., 179, 369, 382  
 Watts, Nancy C., 179, 382  
 Watts, William D., 179, 382

- Watts, William David, 178  
Waxaws, 44  
Waxhaw Indians, 51, 101  
Waxhaw Township, 170, 184, 368  
Waxhaws, 60  
Way family, 74  
Way, Moses, 122  
Weapee Town, 80  
Weatherford, Charles, 129  
Weatherford, Elizabeth, 129  
Weatherford, John, 129  
Weatherford, Rossannah, 129  
Weatherford, Sehoy Moniac Tate, 129  
Weatherford, William, 129  
Weatherick, Robert, 132  
Weaver (trader), 147  
Weaver family, 211  
Weaver, Bett, 335  
Weaver, Catherine, 212  
Weaver, Henry, 212  
Weaver, James, 212  
Weaver, Jane, 211, 212  
Weaver, Jeremiah, 212  
Weaver, Jerry, 212  
Weaver, John, 212  
Weaver, Joshua, 212, 344  
Weaver, Margaret, 344  
Weaver, Mary, 212  
Weaver, Melvin, 344  
Weaver, Molzey, 344  
Weaver, Nancy, 211, 212  
Weaver, Rachel, 212  
Weaver, Richard, 212  
Weaver, Salomon, 344  
Weaver, Solomon, 212  
Webb, David, 119  
Webb, Edward, 122  
Webb, Elizabeth Seawright Haig  
    Mercier, 118, 119  
Webber, Henry, 96  
Webber, Mary, 289  
Webley, Abigail, 313  
Weehoffki/Weoffki (a Creek Indian),  
    147  
Weeoka (town), 71  
Welch Neck, 288  
Welch Tract, 331  
Welch, James, 86, 147  
Welch, Thomas, 86, 103, 147  
Welcome, Elizabeth, 289  
Welcome, Janee, 289  
Weldon, Catherine, 346  
Weldon, John, 347  
Weldon, Martha, 346  
Weldon, Mary, 347  
Weldon, Robert, 346  
Wells, George (Dr.), 108  
Welsh, Jack, 147  
Welsh, Thomas, 147  
Welsh, Walter, 147  
Welsman, James, 316  
Wenoya (an Indian), 120  
Wentworth, Mary, 73  
Wesbury, Jonth., 104  
Wesbury, Thomas, 104  
West Columbia, S.C., 12  
West Florida, 132  
West Indies, 12, 27, 30, 33, 34  
West Virginia, xiv  
West, James, 187  
West, John C. (Governor), 69  
West, Joseph, 7, 32, 33, 34, 83  
West, Mahala Collins, 188  
West, Martha Woodward Macon, 213  
West, Mary, 20, 22, 210  
West, Molley, 187  
West, Nathaniel, 213  
West, Rachel, 187  
West, William, 187, 188  
West, \_\_\_\_ (Governor), 7  
Westbrook, Caleb, 147  
Westbrooke, Caleb, 147  
Western Cherokees, 86  
Westo Indians, 1, 2, 5, 32, 33, 34  
Westo Town, 34  
Westo War, 33, 34  
Westoe bou, 7  
Weston, Mary Howell McCord, 142  
Weston, Robert, 142, 293  
Westos, 1, 32  
Westwood, Elizabeth, 213  
Wetherford genealogy, 129  
Whale Creek, 45  
Wheelock, Archard, 386



- Wheelock, Archie, 174  
 Wheelock, Doris Belle, 158, 174  
 Wheelock, Edna Mae, 161, 174  
 Wheelock, Rosa Harris, 174  
 Wheelock, Rosa, 386  
 Whigs, 108  
 Whilden, John, 76  
 Whilden, Jonathan, 76  
 Whippy, William, 25  
 Whitaker, Mary, 223  
 White House, 327  
 White King's Son (a Creek Indian), 147  
 White Oak, 261, 262  
 White Point, 12, 134  
 White River, 73  
 White settlers, 4, 7, 8  
 White(?), Margaret B., 390  
 White, Andrew, 147  
 White, Bob, 266  
 White, Elizabeth Missouri, 163, 180, 184  
 White, Elvina, 184  
 White, George, 62, 163, 178, 184  
 White, Henrietta, 184  
 White, Henry, 62  
 White, Hugh, 168  
 White, James J.B. (Col.), 248  
 White, Joseph F., 65  
 White, Margaret (Peggy) Marsh, 178  
 White, Margaret Marsh, 163  
 White, Margaret, 184, 368  
 White, Margareth Marsh, 184  
 White, Maria McCord Lee, 142  
 White, Martha Jane, 174, 184, 388  
 White, Mary Elizabeth DuPre, 248  
 White, Mary Jane, 184, 368  
 White, Nancy, 184, 365, 380  
 White, Patsy, 265  
 White, Peggy Jane, 184, 380  
 White, Peggy Quash, 181  
 White, Peggy, 181, 184  
 White, Perryann, 365  
 White, Phebe, 315  
 White, Phoebe, 314, 315, 316  
 White, Rebecca Harden, 208  
 White, Robert Collins, 152  
 White, Robert, 184  
 White, Saml. Elliot, 183  
 White, Thomas, 208  
 White, Wes, 14, 17, 19, 37, 38, 47, 53, 54, 55, 252, 394  
 White, William David, 160, 166, 169, 175, 176, 180, 182  
 White, William, 162, 166, 169, 176, 180, 181, 183  
 White-Cabbin (a Creek Indian), 146  
 White/Whitesides, Nancy, 174  
 Whitehall Plantation, 276, 277  
 Whitehall, 276  
 White Indians, xiii  
 Whites, x, xii, xvi  
 Whiteside, Hugh, 61  
 Whitesides family, 184  
 Whitesides, Benjamin, 184, 379  
 Whitesides, Eliza Scott, 162  
 Whitesides, Jane, 184, 379  
 Whitesides, John, 184  
 Whitesides, Mary J., 178  
 Whitesides, Nancy, 184, 379  
 Whitesides, Peggy, 184, 379  
 Whitesides, Sarah, 287  
 Whitesides, Thomas, 162, 184  
 Whitesides, William, 184, 379  
 Whitmarsh, John (Capt.), 78  
 Whitmennetaughehee/  
     Wickmaunatauchee/  
     Wichnetanche/ Wikmanatansi (an Indian), 52  
 Whyte, William, 162, 166, 169, 176, 180, 182, 183  
 Wiapie Town, 58  
 Wiboo Swamp, 311  
 Wigfall, Joseph, 28  
 Wiggan/Wiggins, Eleazer, 52  
 Wiggan, 124  
 Wiggin(s), Eleazer, 148  
 Wiggin, 148  
 Wiggington, Sophia, 233  
 Wiggins family, 372  
 Wiggins, Eleazer, 148  
 Wigginton, Henry, 105, 121, 134, 148  
 Wiginton, Henry, 232  
 Wiginton, Sophia, 232  
 Wignaw Indians, 32  
 Wilburn, Lilly, 394

- Wilburn, Sandra, 394  
Wild Cat Pocoson, 190  
Wilder, Bessie Sweat, 258  
Wilder, Henry, 258  
Wilder, Robert, 258  
Wiley, Joe, 155, 160  
Wiley, Margaret Ayers Brown Blue, 155, 157, 160  
Wilhameson, James, 147  
Wilkerson's Swamp, 87  
Wilkes Co., Ga., 94, 95  
Wilkins, Elizabeth Woodward, 218  
Wilkins, John, 242  
Wilkins, Mary Hamilton, 242  
Wilkins, William, 218  
Wilkinson, Dorothy, 213  
Will (a Black), 33  
Will (an Indian), 31, 283  
Will, Headman of the Notchies, 36  
Willanahw/Willanahwa/Willarahwa/  
    Willanawah (a Cherokee Indian), 148  
William (free), 334  
Williams family, 184  
Williams, Abraham, 336  
Williams, Amy, 337  
Williams, Billey, 62, 184  
Williams, Edwin T., 248  
Williams, Elizabeth Robertson, 224  
Williams, Eller, 206  
Williams, Hanah, 288  
Williams, Hannah, 288  
Williams, James, 194  
Williams, John, 148, 312, 336  
Williams, Jonathan, 325  
Williams, Joseph, 336  
Williams, Leven Victor, 288  
Williams, Lewis, 288  
Williams, Louisa, 350  
Williams, Mary Jane, 203  
Williams, Mary, 312  
Williams, Molly, 312  
Williams, Sarah Wells DuPre, 248  
Williams, Thomas, 25  
Williamsburg County, 211, 212, 233, 339  
Williamson, Alice Wyche Hopkins, 219  
Williamson, Alice Wyche, 219  
Williamson, Dove, 148  
Williamson, Jemima A., 219  
Williamson, John, 91, 148, 219, 275  
Williamson, Lucy, 219  
Williamson, Martha, 219  
Williamson, Mary, 219  
Williamson, Nathaniel, 148  
Williamson, Rebecca, 220  
Williamson, Robert, 148  
Williamson, Roland J., 219  
Williamson, Roland, 219  
Williamson, Roland/Roling, 219  
Williamson, Sarah Thomas, 219  
Williamson, Sarah, 148, 220  
Williamson, Susannah, 148  
Williamson, Thomas Taylor, 219  
Williamson, Tirzah Ann McWillie, 219  
Willinwawaugh (a Cherokee Indian), 132  
Willis family, 255, 264  
Willis, Stephen, 272  
Willson, John, 137  
Willtown, 147  
Wilmington Co., N.C., 198  
Wilson family, 374  
Wilson, A., 306  
Wilson, David D., 212  
Wilson, Diea, 293  
Wilson, Edey, 293  
Wilson, Eleanor, 240  
Wilson, Elizabeth, 293  
Wilson, Ephraim, 307  
Wilson, Francis, 148  
Wilson, Hugh, 275  
Wilson, Michael, 306  
Wilson, N., 306  
Wilson, Sarah, 293  
Wilson, Thomas, 306  
Wimbecon Indians, 2, 77  
Wimbee (tribe), 2  
Wimbehee Indians, 75  
Winborne St. Gyles, 11  
Windam, Rody, 290  
Windham, Agnier, 361  
Windham, Amelia, 356, 357  
Windham, Byard B., 361  
Windham, C. H., 361

- Windham, Caesar, 358  
Windham, Constance, 361  
Windham, Daniel, 254, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360  
Windham, Eliza, 358  
Windham, Georgianna, 361  
Windham, Hamilton, 358, 361  
Windham, Mary Ann, 361  
Windham, Mary, 357, 358  
Windham, Nancy, 254, 356, 357, 358  
Windham, Rhoda, 308  
Windham, Richard H., 357  
Windham, Rody, 290  
Windham, Silvester, 356, 357, 358, 360, 361  
Windham, Sophronia, 256, 258, 356, 357, 360  
Windham, Stanton Cock, 361  
Windham, Theresa, 358  
Windhams, 254, 255, 356  
Windmill Point, 78  
Windom(?), Charles, 361  
Windom, Byard, 360, 362  
Windom, Constance, 360, 362  
Windom, D.L., 361  
Windom, Ella, 361  
Windom, English, 361  
Windom, Georgianna Windham, 361  
Windom, Georgianna, 360, 362  
Windom, Hamilton, 360, 362  
Windom, Harriet, 361  
Windom, John, 360  
Windom, Mary, 360, 362  
Windom, Peter, 361  
Windom, Silvester, 360, 362  
Windom, Stan, 360  
Windom, Stanton, 362  
Wineau (village), 43  
Wingaws, 32  
Winia Indians, 2, 27, 33, 43  
Winn, John, 202  
Winningham, Annie, 363  
Winningham, Caroline, 362  
Winningham, Francis, 362  
Winningham, Henry, 282  
Winningham, Isaac L., 363  
Winningham, Kiney, 258, 363  
Winningham, Louis W., 362  
Winningham, Mary, 362  
Winningham, Matthew, 289  
Winningham, Miles T., 362  
Winningham, Minnie, 363  
Winningham, Thomas, 362  
Winningham, Wesley, 362  
Winninghams, 254  
Winston-Salem, N.C., 69  
Winton County Tax List, 338  
Winyah, 104, 271  
Winyaw Bay, 28  
Winyaw/Winyah (tribe), 2, 31, 32, 52  
Winyaw, 272  
Wisconsin, 174  
Wise, Jane H., 357  
Witherspoon, Francis, 375  
Witherspoon, Gavin (Capt.), 243  
Witherspoon, Mary, 375  
Witter, Sarah, 241  
Woahatche (a Cherokee Indian), 148  
Wocakoy (town), 71  
Wodard, 212  
Wode Warde, 212  
Wodward, 212  
Woeyah (a Cherokee Indian), 148  
Wolf (a Cherokee Indian), 148  
Wolf, Ann, 185  
Wolf, Lucas, 210  
Wolf, William, 185  
Wolfe, Mary, 107  
Woman's Land, 139  
Wommony, 4  
Wood, Alexander, 149, 271  
Wood, H.B., 360  
Wood, Henry, 8  
Wood, India A., 362  
Wood, Rhett, 357, 358, 361, 362  
Wood, Robert, 50  
Wood, Roseanna Davidson, 361  
Wood, Rosie Davidson, 362  
Wood, William, 357, 358  
Wood, Henry, Sr., 8  
Woodard family of North Carolina, 223  
Woodruff Township, 375  
Woods family, 255  
Woodward Sources, 224  
Woodward family, 212, 213, 218, 223



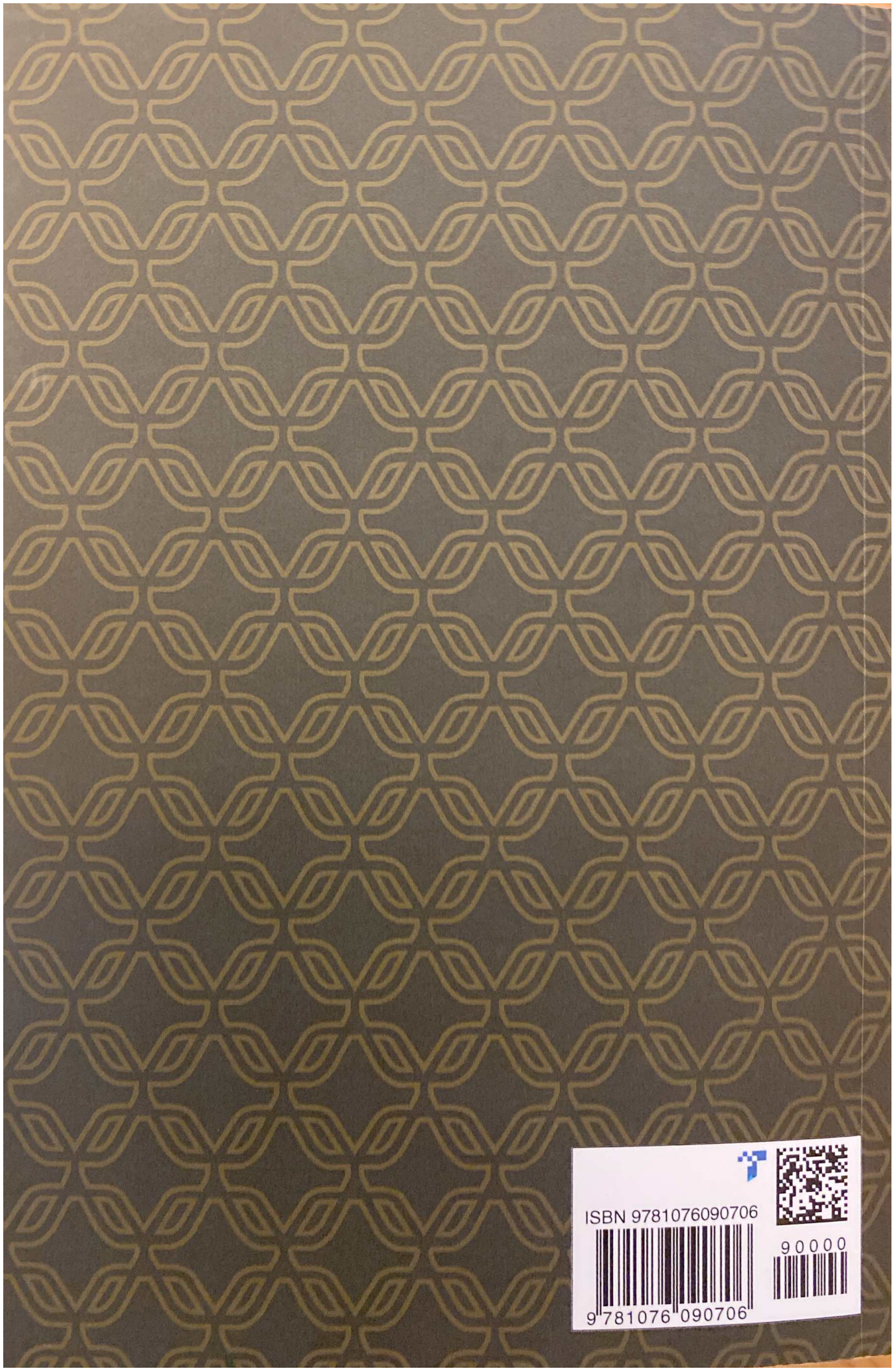
- Woodward, Abraham, 218  
Woodward, Ann, 221  
Woodward, Anne Feisler, 216  
Woodward, Anne Johnson, 215  
Woodward, Anne, 214  
Woodward, Burbage, 222  
Woodward, Caleb, 216  
Woodward, Carpus, 216  
Woodward, Catherine Audley, 213  
Woodward, Catherine, 214  
Woodward, Celia Burkhalter, 216  
Woodward, Charles, 215  
Woodward, Christopher, 213, 214  
Woodward, Claudia Rebecca, 220  
Woodward, Cynthia, 220  
Woodward, Dorothy Wilkinson, 213  
Woodward, Edward, 212, 215  
Woodward, Eleanor S., 222  
Woodward, Eliza Boulware Pickett, 220  
Woodward, Elizabeth Burkhalter, 216  
Woodward, Elizabeth Cocke, 214  
Woodward, Elizabeth Godin, 217  
Woodward, Elizabeth R., 222  
Woodward, Elizabeth Simpson, 218, 223  
Woodward, Elizabeth Stanyarne, 216  
Woodward, Elizabeth Stokes May, 219  
Woodward, Elizabeth Stokes, 224  
Woodward, Elizabeth Westwood, 213  
Woodward, Elizabeth Yeardley, 149, 213, 214, 215  
Woodward, Elizabeth, 116, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 221  
Woodward, Ellen, 220, 223  
Woodward, Emily, 216  
Woodward, Emma, 216  
Woodward, Francis, 215  
Woodward, George W., 222  
Woodward, George, 214, 221  
Woodward, Henry, 3, 5, 7, 23, 24, 34, 99, 100, 127, 149, 213, 214, 215, 217, 221  
Woodward, Hester McDonald, 128  
Woodward, Hester/Easter McDonald, 219  
Woodward, Isaac, 221  
Woodward, James C., 216  
Woodward, James Osborn, 222  
Woodward, James W., 225  
Woodward, James, 216, 217, 222  
Woodward, Jane, 221  
Woodward, Janie Jeffcoat, 216  
Woodward, Jemima Collins, 219, 220  
Woodward, Jemima, 220  
Woodward, Joel, 216  
Woodward, John Barrette, 220  
Woodward, John C., 222  
Woodward, John Jefferson, 219  
Woodward, John McDonald, 219  
Woodward, John, 100, 116, 128, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 219, 221, 224  
Woodward, Joseph Addison, 220  
Woodward, Judith Cushman, 216  
Woodward, Katherine, 213  
Woodward, Kesiah Morris, 215  
Woodward, Kesiah, 215  
Woodward, Lancelot, 214  
Woodward, Letitia, 222  
Woodward, Levi, 216  
Woodward, Levisa Smith, 222  
Woodward, Levisa, 222  
Woodward, Louisa, 216  
Woodward, Lovely, 215  
Woodward, Lucy, 221  
Woodward, Lydia, 215  
Woodward, Malinda Rebecca Bones, 220  
Woodward, Margaret Meg Midwinter, 214  
Woodward, Margaret Midwinter, 149  
Woodward, Margaret, 213, 220, 221, 222  
Woodward, Mariah, 216  
Woodward, Marian/Mary Ann Collins, 219  
Woodward, Martha Ann Alice Ailey, 220  
Woodward, Martha Williamson, 219  
Woodward, Martha, 213, 216  
Woodward, Mary Elizabeth Smith, 221  
Woodward, Mary Godfrey Browne, 149, 214  
Woodward, Mary Godfrey, 216  
Woodward, Mary Hayes, 215  
Woodward, Mary Howard, 222



- Woodward, Mary Martin, 215  
 Woodward, Mary McMillan, 221  
 Woodward, Mary Mobley, 220  
 Woodward, Mary, 116, 127, 213, 214, 216, 217, 222  
 Woodward, Nancy Elizabeth Barrette, 220  
 Woodward, Nancy Hiers, 215  
 Woodward, Nancy, 220, 222  
 Woodward, Nancy/Agnes, 222  
 Woodward, Nathaniel, 216, 221  
 Woodward, Oliver, 216  
 Woodward, Osman/Osmund/Osmond, 219  
 Woodward, Osmond, 220  
 Woodward, Osmund M., 224  
 Woodward, Pamela Rust, 221  
 Woodward, Patsie Eloise Axham, 219  
 Woodward, Philerita, 213  
 Woodward, Rachel, 221  
 Woodward, Rachell, 213  
 Woodward, Rebecca Cushman, 215  
 Woodward, Rebecca Mary Pearson, 219  
 Woodward, Rebecca Pearson, 219, 222  
 Woodward, Rebecca, 213, 220  
 Woodward, Richard C., 222  
 Woodward, Richard P., 222  
 Woodward, Richard, 116, 138, 215, 216, 217, 218, 221  
 Woodward, S.A., 216  
 Woodward, Samuel, 214  
 Woodward, Sarah Hollomon, 214  
 Woodward, Sarah Stanyarne, 217  
 Woodward, Sarah, 215, 216, 217, 219, 221, 222  
 Woodward, Sophia, 216  
 Woodward, Susan, 213, 214, 216  
 Woodward, Susanne Mazyck, 217  
 Woodward, Thomas S. (Gen.), 225  
 Woodward, Thomas Simpson, 222  
 Woodward, Thomas Sylvester (General), xiv, 222, 223  
 Woodward, Thomas, 116, 213, 215, 217, 218, 219, 224  
 Woodward, William Barrette, 220  
 Woodward, William Charles, 216  
 Woodward, William Thomas, 219  
 Woodward, William, 213, 215, 216, 218, 220, 222  
 Woodward, Zacharia, 222  
 Woodward, Burbage, Jr., 222  
 Woodward, George, Jr., 222  
 Woodward, James, Jr., 216  
 Woodward, Richard, Jr., 221  
 Woodward, Samuel, Jr., 214  
 Woodward, 212, 213, 287  
 Wooten, Edward, 134  
 Worcester, Nancy, 223  
 Worskins Old Field, 261  
 Wragg, Joseph, 147  
 Wright family, 263  
 Wright, Anton P., 144  
 Wright, Elizabeth Woodward, 217  
 Wright, George, 149  
 Wright, Hannah McCord Smythe, 144  
 Wright, Jacob, 116  
 Wright, James (Sir), 108  
 Wright, John, 87, 93, 97, 100, 101, 117, 125, 127, 149  
 Wright, Joseph, 101  
 Wright, Richard, 217  
 Wurdeman, Lynn Canty, 394  
 Wurts, Elizabeth, 314  
 Wut-teh (a Cherokee Indian), 117  
 Wyatt, Elizabeth, 193  
 Wyche, Alice, 219  
 Wylie, General, 183, 381  
 Wyly, Alexander, 111  
 Wyly, Suckey, 115  
 Wyly, \_\_\_\_ (Mr. and Mrs.), 114  
 Wyly, Samuel, 149  
 Wyly/Wylie, Samuel, 60  
 Wynne, Mary Richardson, 190  
 Yadkin River, 57, 92  
 Yamasee Indians, 41, 93, 101, 102, 106, 117, 125, 127, 130, 133, 137, 147, 149  
 Yamasee Town, 107  
 Yamassee Indians, 40, 41, 44, 51, 101, 103, 105, 120, 149  
 Yamassee Town, 124  
 Yamassee War, 24, 42, 44, 48, 52, 130, 149

- Yamassees, 25, 40, 44, 131  
Yanabe Ya-engway, 57  
Yancey Co., N.C., 265  
Yarborough family, 372  
Yauctanah (a Cherokee Indian), 149  
Yeaden, Mary V., 364  
Yeaden, Richard, 194, 364  
Yeadon, Richard, 315, 316  
Yeadon, \_\_\_\_ (Mr.), 322, 323  
Yeamans Hall, 32  
Yeamans, John (Sir), 7, 8, 100, 126  
Yeamans, John, 11, 126  
Yeamans, Margaret Foster Berringer, 126  
Yeardley, Elizabeth, 149, 213, 214, 215  
Yeardley, Francis, 213, 214  
Yeardley, Sarah Offley Thorowgood, 213  
Yellow Bird, 81  
Yoa Town, 93  
Yong, John, 62  
Yong, Johny, 59  
Yonge, Francis, 149  
Yongue, Rachel, 219  
York (an Indian), 271  
York County, 34, 51, 60, 64, 65, 68, 69, 156, 162, 163, 166, 169, 176, 177, 178, 180, 182, 183, 184, 339, 379, 382, 386  
York District, 65, 67, 156, 157, 178, 181  
York River Railroad, 327  
Youhau (Yoa) Town, 101  
Youmouses, Emporer, 149  
Young Lieutenant (a Creek), 149  
Young Twin (a Cherokee), 149  
Young Warrior, 57, 90, 149  
Young, Elizabeth, 289  
Young, Jacob, 96  
Young, \_\_\_\_, 111  
Young, \_\_\_\_ Galphin, 115  
Younge, Martha, 236  
Yowe/ee, 165  
Yuchi Indians, 45, 99, 100, 101, 124  
Yuchi, 124, 148  
Yuchis/Uchees, 45  
Yuchis, 104, 124, 148  
Zilphy (free), 336  
Zonini, Elizabeth, 210  
Zonini, Phillip, 210





ISBN 9781076090706



9 0000



9 781076 090706